VOLUME 40 DECEMBER, 1961 NUMBER 12

The Journal of Clinical Investigation

EDITED FOR THE AMERICAN SOCIETY FOR CLINICAL INVESTIGATION, INC.

Contents

Theory of the Use of Arteriovenous Concentration Differences for Measuring Metabolism in Steady and Non-steady States. KENNETH L. ZIERLER 2111

Demonstration of Circulating Antinuclear Globulins in Ulcerative Colitis. PAUL CALABRESI, WALTER R. THAYER, JR. AND HOWARD M. SPIRO 2126

Determination of Human Platelet Survival Utilizing C^{14}-labeled Serotonin. ROBERT M. HEYSSEL 2134

Iron and Protein Kinetics Studied by Means of Doubly Labeled Human Crystalline Transferrin. JAY H. KATZ 2143

A Test of Connective Tissue State and Reactivity in Collagen Diseases. DANIEL M. LASKIN, MILTON B. ENGEL, NORMAN R. JOSEPH AND VICTOR E. POLLAK 2153

Accelerated Skin Graft Rejection in Humans Preimmunized with Homologous Peripheral Leukocytes. ELI A. FRIEDMAN, J. WALDEN RETAN, DAVID C. MARSHALL, LAURENCE HENRY AND JOHN P. MERRILL 2162

The Role of Plasma Free Fatty Acids in Development of Fatty Liver. EUGENE B. FEIGELSON, WILLIAM W. PFAFF, ARTHUR KARMEN AND DANIEL STEINBERG 2171

The Rapid Intravenous Glucose Tolerance Test in Pregnancy. FELIX A. SILVERSTONE, EDWARD SOLOMONS AND JEANETTE RUBRICIUS 2180

Immunologic Specificity of Human Insulin: Application to Immunoassay of Insulin. ROSALYN S. YALOW AND SOLOMON A. BERSON 2190

The Frequency in Japan of Carriers of the Rare "Recessive" Gene Causing Acatalasemia. HOWARD B. HAMILTON, JAMES V. NEEL, THOMAS Y. KOBARA AND KYOKO OZAKI 2199

Suppression of Nasal, Skin, and Aerial Staphylococci by Nasal Application of Methicillin. DONALD T. VARGA AND ARTHUR WHITE 2209

Water Excretion in Potassium-deficient Man. MILTON E. RUBINI 2215

Author Index to Volume 40 2225

Subject Index to Volume 40 2247

Acknowledgment to Reviewers ..... facing page 2111

The Journal of Clinical Investigation

Printed by the Lancaster Press, Inc., Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pa. Published by the American Society for Clinical Investigation, Inc., Publication Office, 333 Cedar Street, New Haven 11, Conn.

PHILIP K. BONDY, EDITOR

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

FRANKLIN H. EPSTEIN ALLAN V. N. GOODYER

The Editorial Committee of the American Society for Clinical Investigation, Inc.

ROBERT W. BERLINER, *Bethesda, Md.*
SOLOMON A. BERSON, *New York, N. Y.*
CARLETON B. CHAPMAN, *Dallas, Tex.*
I. S. EDELMAN, *San Francisco, Calif.*
CLEMENT A. FINCH, *Seattle, Wash.*
ALFRED P. FISHMAN, *New York, N. Y.*
DONALD S. FREDRICKSON, *Bethesda, Md.*
ROBERT A. GOOD, *Minneapolis, Minn.*
JOHN B. HICKAM, *Indianapolis, Ind.*
FRANZ J. INGELFINGER, *Boston, Mass.*
HENRY G. KUNKEL, *New York, N. Y.*
MACLYN MCCARTY, *New York, N. Y.*
ARNOLD S. RELMAN, *Boston, Mass.*
JOHN V. TAGGART, *New York, N. Y.*
KENNETH L. ZIERLER, *Baltimore, Md*

THE JOURNAL OF CLINICAL INVESTIGATION is designed for the publication of original investigations dealing with or bearing on the problems of disease in man, and it is the policy of the editors that the JOURNAL should cover the field of clinical investigations in its broadest sense.

Contributions should be sent to the **Editor-in-Chief, Dr. Philip K. Bondy, 333 Cedar St., New Haven 11, Conn.** In order to hasten the process of reviewing and editing it is requested that each original manuscript be accompanied by a duplicate copy and duplicate illustrations.

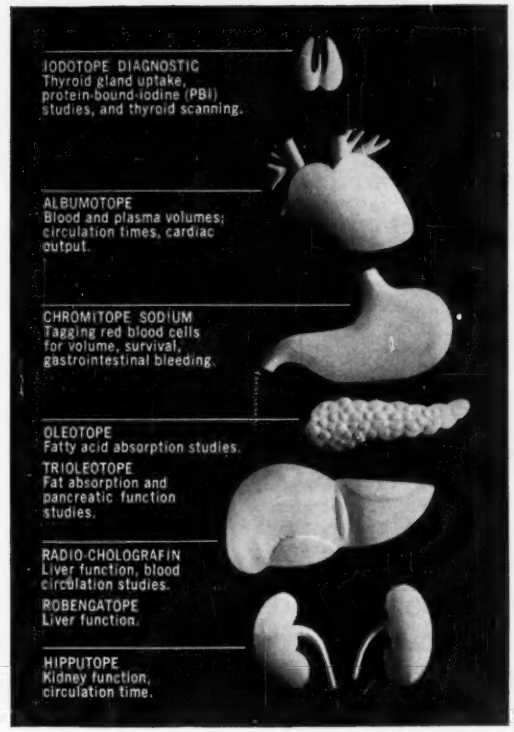
In order further to expedite the earliest possible publication of articles submitted to the JOURNAL OF CLINICAL INVESTIGATION they will be published in the order of final processing after review, correcting and editing rather than in the strict sequence of their receipt in this office. Papers which require much editorial change, revision of charts and tables, condensation and rewriting will be delayed according to the time required for their correction. This policy will put a premium on excellence of manuscript as well as the major consideration of content. It is requested that figures be photographed, the photographs accompanying the manuscript. The originals of the figures need not be forwarded except by special request of the editors. For further instructions regarding the preparation of manuscripts, see the first page of the January, 1961, issue.

Each volume will consist of 12 monthly issues appearing throughout the calendar year. The subscription price is $15 per volume, **payable in advance**; foreign countries also $15, payable in U. S. funds. Single copies will be sold when available at $1.50 a copy. Authors may purchase reprints at scheduled prices. **A special subscription rate of $6 per volume of 12 monthly issues is offered to medical students, interns, fellows, and residents of approved hospitals.** Subscriptions are **net postpaid.** Remittance should be made by draft, check or postal money order, payable to **The Journal of Clinical Investigation, 333 Cedar Street, New Haven 11, Conn.** Claims for copies lost in the mails must be received within **thirty** days (domestic), **ninety** days (foreign), of the date of issue. Changes of address must be received at least two weeks in advance of issue.

Second-class postage paid at Lancaster, Pa.

Copyright © 1961, American Society for Clinical Investigation, Inc.

Medotopes by Squibb–
Radioactive Pharmaceuticals for diagnosis and therapy



Medotopes cover an extensive range of diagnostic and therapeutic procedures, each reflecting the latest developments in radioactive medicine. *All* Medotopes convey, as well, the utmost in safety and convenience. *All* feature unique packaging safeguards: exclusive lead shield enclosures for easy opening—no direct contact is required; bottle caps unscrew automatically; shipping cartons have "pull-tab" openers; vials and bottles are carefully encased and then doubly protected by transparent, shatterproof plastic coatings. Each preparation is custom-handled. Delivery is custom-routed by Squibb Traffic Service. Access to three major airports expedites this service.

***Diagnostic Medotopes*, in addition to those illustrated, are: Chromitope Chloride • Ferrutope • Phosphotope • Rubratope 58 and 60 • Cobatope 58 and 60 Tritiotope • *Therapeutic Medotopes* are: Aureotope • Chromphosphotope • Iodotope • Iriditope • Phosphotope.**

For full information, communicate with E. R. Squibb & Sons, Professional Service Department, 745 Fifth Avenue, New York 22, New York.

Medotopes

SQUIBB
Squibb Quality
—the Priceless Ingredient

'ALBUMOTOPE'®, 'AUREOTOPE'®, 'CHOLOGRAFIN'®, 'CHROMITOPE'®, 'CHROMPHOSPHOTOPE'®, 'COBATOPE 58 AND 60'®, 'FERRUTOPE'®, 'HIPPUTOPE', 'IODOTOPE'®, 'IRIDITOPE'®, 'MEDOTOPES'®, 'OLEOTOPE'®, 'PHOSPHOTOPE'®, 'ROBENGATOPE'®, 'RUBRATOPE'®, 'TRITIOTOPE'®, AND 'TRIOLEOTOPE'® ARE SQUIBB TRADEMARKS.

The new Mettler digital analytical balance type S

. with complete digital read-out .

actual size read-out

The macro-analytical balance, type S-5, capacity 160 grams, reads to 5 decimal places – the 5th place showing either as 0 or 5.

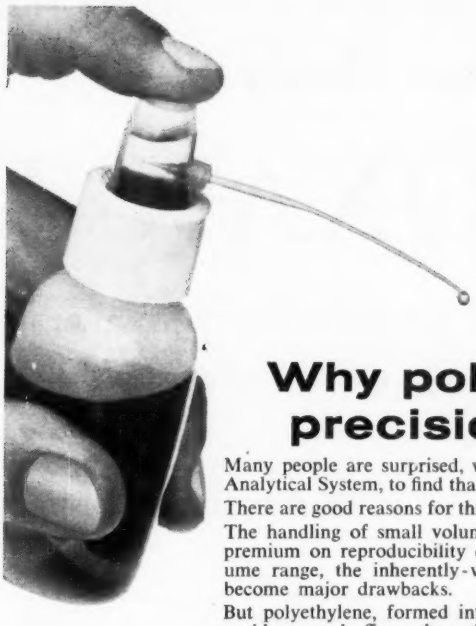
The new Mettler balance, type S, incorporates patented features which have proven themselves in other Mettler models. In addition, it has a complete digital read-out, also patented by Mettler. This is not just a matter of great convenience to the operator, but a completely successful means to eliminate a significant subjective error, which occurs when the final digits of a result are estimated.

Write to us today for literature with detailed specifications.

Mettler

METTLER INSTRUMENT CORPORATION

P. O. BOX 100, PRINCETON, NEW JERSEY



Why polyethylene for precision pipettes?

Many people are surprised, when they first see the Beckman Ultramicro Analytical System, to find that the micropipettes are made of polyethylene.

There are good reasons for this.

The handling of small volumes (in the 10-200 microliter range) puts a premium on reproducibility of measurement. Unfortunately, in this volume range, the inherently-wettable surfaces and the fragility of glass become major drawbacks.

But polyethylene, formed into tiny calibrated pipettes, overcomes these problems, and offers other advantages as well.

First, polyethylene is virtually non-wettable Its adhesion-resistant surface sheds fluids with ease—a vital advantage in small sample work, and a permanent one with polyethylene.

This means we can make polyethylene pipettes almost self-measuring When you fill a polyethylene pipette of our "open-end" design, the menisci break off cleanly at both ends, trapping the same volume time after time, with no visual judgment necessary.

Polyethylene pipettes deliver their full volume A gentle squeeze of the plastic bottle delivers the measured amount. Trained personnel achieve the same order of reproducibility that they get with macropipettes —even on volumes as small as 1/10th of a drop.

Polyethylene pipettes require little or no cleaning Because their surfaces are inert and non-wetting, and because filling procedures call for a tiny overflow droplet to rinse the pipette, contamination from consecutive samples is not a factor. You can run dozens of tests in quick succession, without pausing to wash.

Finally, these polyethylene pipettes are shatterproof Knock them over, drop them—they won't break. Result: a long life, and a chance to budget your replacement money elsewhere.

These precisely calibrated polyethylene pipettes, attached to a special plastic bottle assembly, thus make it possible for you to handle and measure small volumes reproducibly, and with ease.

The micropipette is the heart of the Beckman System of ultramicro analysis. Using this new miniaturized system, consisting of pipettes, microfuge, microtitrator, spectro-colorimeter and micromixer, plus reagents and standards for 10 blood tests, you can run chemical analyses of drop-size samples efficiently and economically. *Test these pipettes in your own laboratory. Write on your company letterhead for a free sample.*

Beckman® INSTRUMENTS INC.

SPINCO DIVISION

STANFORD INDUSTRIAL PARK

PALO ALTO, CALIFORNIA

S-85C

clinical experience continues to corroborate the range and efficacy of

CYTOXAN®

Cyclophosphamide, Mead Johnson

CYTOTOXIC AGENT for palliative chemotherapy of certain types of malignant neoplasms

Cytoxan demonstrated therapeutic advantage over certain other agents in a recent 12-month study* of 130 patients, most of whom were refractory to previous treatment:

DISEASE	NUMBER OF PATIENTS	RESULTS				INADEQUATE TRIAL
		GOOD	FAIR	TRANSIENT	FAILURE	
Lymphoma	**74**	**34**	**3**	**5**	**23**	**9**
Hodgkin's Disease	29	10	3	4	9	3
Lymphosarcoma	21	15	0	0	3	3
Multiple Myeloma	16	9	0	0	4	3
Reticulum Cell Disease	8	0	0	1	7	0
Leukemia	**23**	**10**	**0**	**0**	**8**	**5**
Chronic Lymphatic Leukemia	8	4	0	0	3	1
Acute Monoblastic Leukemia	11	5	0	0	3	3
Acute Myeloblastic Leukemia	4	1	0	0	2	1
Carcinoma (Breast, Lung, and Solid Tumors)	**29**	**2**	**1**	**1**	**23**	**2**
Miscellaneous (Mycosis Fungoides, Psoriasis)	**4**	**0**	**0**	**1**	**3**	**0**
Total	130	46	4	7	57	16

Adapted from Wall, R. L., and Conrad, F. G.*

Note that the neoplastic disorders most responsive to Cytoxan were lymphosarcoma, multiple myeloma, Hodgkin's disease, and chronic lymphatic leukemia. Occasionally, good results were observed in acute monocytic leukemia and carcinoma of the breast.

Other advantages noted in this study*

• multiple routes of administration, permitting prolonged maintenance therapy • lack of latency period for bone marrow depression • failure to produce significant thrombocytopenia • potential therapeutic effect in diseases usually unresponsive to other mustard compounds (*e.g.*, myeloma).

*Wall, R. L., and Conrad, F. G.: Arch. Int. Med. *108*:456-482, 1961.

INDICATIONS: Cytoxan is valuable for palliative therapy of certain malignant neoplasms, particularly some of those arising in the reticuloendothelial and hematopoietic systems and certain solid tumors.

Types of cancer which have proved relatively more susceptible or more resistant to Cytoxan therapy may be grouped as follows:

Group I: Neoplasms relatively susceptible to Cytoxan
- Hodgkin's disease
- Lymphomas: lymphosarcoma; giant follicular lymphoma; reticulum cell sarcoma
- Leukemia: acute; chronic
- Mycosis fungoides

Group II: Neoplasms relatively resistant to Cytoxan
- Malignant neoplasms of the breast and the ovary*
- Malignant neoplasms of the lung, the gastrointestinal tract and the genitourinary system, including the cervix and the uterus
- Malignant neoplasms of miscellaneous origin
- Malignant melanomas

*Malignant tumors of these organs are somewhat more susceptible to Cytoxan therapy than are the others included in this group.

DOSAGE: *For neoplasms relatively susceptible to Cytoxan* – Patients with lymphomas and other neoplasms believed to be relatively susceptible to Cytoxan therapy are given an initial dose of 2 to 3 mg./Kg./day intravenously. White blood counts and platelet determinations should be made daily or twice weekly and the dosage adjusted accordingly. Intravenous infusions should be continued for at least 6 days unless otherwise indicated. A leukopenia of between 1500 and 5000 cells per cu. mm. (or lower) may be expected between the tenth and fourteenth day. In the presence of a leukopenia of less than 2000/cu. mm. Cytoxan should be discontinued until the white cell count returns to 2000 to 5000 (usually within a week). Dosage is subsequently adjusted as indicated by the patient's objective response and the leukocyte count. If the patient is subjectively improved, if the size of the tumor has decreased, or if the white cells are satisfactorily maintained between 2000 and 5000/cu. mm. oral dosage may be instituted equivalent to intravenous dosage.

Thrombocytopenia is rarely observed on this regimen. If platelet counts of less than 100,000/cu. mm. are observed, the patient should be watched carefully. If platelets continue to decrease, Cytoxan should be discontinued.

The patient who has had previous treatment with alkylating agents, or x-ray, or is debilitated may be more susceptible to bone marrow depression, and initial Cytoxan doses should be more conservative than the above. Such patients should have more frequent hematologic evaluation. Good medical practice demands access to a reliable hematologic laboratory when using Cytoxan.

For neoplasms relatively resistant to Cytoxan – Patients with carcinomas and other malignant neoplasms believed to be less susceptible to Cytoxan therapy are given a dose of 4 to 8 mg./Kg./day intravenously. Unless there are indications to the contrary, this dose is continued for 6 days, then stopped. Leukopenia usually ensues on the tenth to fourteenth day after the first dose of Cytoxan. Thrombocyte reduction is not common, and platelets may actually increase. The leukocyte count promptly returns toward normal levels in most cases, and as it begins to increase, sufficient Cytoxan is administered to maintain it near 2000 to 5000/cu. mm. This may be accomplished by two intravenous injections weekly, or by oral administration, or by a combination of both routes. An oral dosage of 50 to 200 mg. daily or an intravenous injection of 5 mg./Kg. twice weekly will usually suffice.

The platelet and leukocyte counts should be followed carefully, and the prior treatment history of patients carefully evaluated as delineated above.

Leukopenia as a guide to adequacy of dosage – The best objective measure for dosage seems to be the number of circulating white blood cells. This is used as an index of the activity of the hematopoietic system, especially the bone marrow. The mechanism by which Cytoxan causes a reduction in the level of white blood cells is not known, but cessation of dosage results in an increase in the level, indicating that the hematopoietic system had not been permanently affected. When large doses (8 mg./Kg./day for 6 days) are given initially, the white cell count falls rapidly. Following the cessation of the 6-day course, the white cells may continue to decline for as long as 8 days and then increase. The reduction of the white cell count during Cytoxan therapy and its subsequent increase when therapy is discontinued can be repeated in the same patient. Maximal reduction in leukocyte count indicates the maximal permissible Cytoxan level for therapeutic effect. Leukopenic patients must be watched carefully for evidence of infection.

Total white blood cell and thrombocyte counts should be obtained 2 or more times weekly in order to evaluate therapy and to adjust dosage.

SIDE EFFECTS: Although Cytoxan is related to nitrogen mustard, it has no vesicant effect on tissue. It does not traumatize the vein when injected intravenously, nor does it cause any localized tissue reaction following extravasation. It may be administered intravenously, intramuscularly, intraperitoneally, intrapleurally or directly into the tumor, when indicated. It is apparently active by each of these routes.

Nausea and vomiting are common and depend on dose and on individual susceptibility. However, many investigators accept the nausea and vomiting in favor of maintaining maximal therapy. The vomiting can be controlled with antiemetic agents.

Alopecia is a frequent side reaction to Cytoxan therapy. It has been observed in 28% of the patients studied in this country. The incidence is greater with larger doses. The loss of hair may first be noted about the 21st day of therapy and may proceed to alopecia totalis. This effect is reversed following discontinuance of Cytoxan; during reduced maintenance therapy, hair may reappear. It is essential to advise the patient in advance concerning this effect of the drug.

Dizziness of short duration and of minor degree has occasionally been reported.

Leukopenia is an expected effect and can be used as a guide to therapy. Thrombocytopenia may occur, especially after large doses. The leukocyte or platelet counts of an occasional patient may fall precipitously after even small doses of Cytoxan, as with all alkylating agents. The drug should be discontinued in such patients and reinstituted later at lower dosage after satisfactory hematologic recovery has occurred. Prior treatment with x-ray or with other chemotherapeutic agents frequently causes an earlier or exaggerated leukopenia or thrombocytopenia after Cytoxan medication. Only rarely has there been a report of erythrocyte or hemoglobin reduction.

ADMINISTRATION: Add 5 cc. sterile water (Water for Injection, U.S.P.) to 100 mg. of Cytoxan in the sterile vial (add 10 cc. to 200 mg. vial). Shake, allow to stand until clear, remove with sterile syringe and needle and inject.

The freshly prepared solution of Cytoxan may be administered intravenously, intramuscularly, intraperitoneally, intrapleurally, or directly into the tumor. The solution should be administered promptly after being made but is satisfactory for use for three hours after preparation.

If the patient is receiving a parenteral infusion, the Cytoxan solution may be injected into the rubber tubing if the solution is glucose or saline.

No thrombosis or thrombophlebitis has been reported from injections of Cytoxan. Extravasation of the drug into the subcutaneous tissues does not result in local reactions.

PRECAUTIONS: Cytoxan should not be given to any person with a severe leukopenia, thrombocytopenia, or bone marrow infiltrated with malignant cells. It may be given with suitable precautions to patients who have had recent x-ray treatment, recent treatment with a cytotoxic agent, a surgical procedure within 2 to 3 weeks, or debilitated patients.

AVAILABILITY: Cytoxan is available as follows:

Cytoxan for Injection, 100 mg., a sterile dry-filled vial containing 100 mg. cyclophosphamide and 45 mg. sodium chloride. Packaged, 12 vials per carton.

Cytoxan for Injection, 200 mg., a sterile dry-filled vial containing 200 mg. cyclophosphamide and 90 mg. sodium chloride. Packaged, 12 vials per carton.

Cytoxan Tablets for oral administration, 50 mg., white, round tablets, flecked with blue for easy identification. Packaged, 100 tablets per bottle.

For a copy of the Cytoxan brochure, or other additional information on Cytoxan, communicate directly with the Medical Department, Mead Johnson Laboratories, Evansville 21, Indiana.

Mead Johnson Laboratories

Symbol of service in medicine

65261

CLINICAL SCIENCE

Editorial Board

for the Medical Research Society

G. M. BULL, *Chairman*, A. C. DORNHORST, A. D. M. GREENFIELD, E. J. M. CAMPBELL

for the Biochemical Society

N. F. MACLAGAN, *Deputy Chairman*, C. H. GRAY, N. H. MARTIN, F. T. G. PRUNTY

Volume 21, Part 1. August 1961.

Some anomalies in the measurement of pulmonary diffusion in asbestosis and chronic bronchitis with emphysema. By M. L. THOMSON, MARGARET W. MCGRATH, W. J. SMITHER and J. M. SHEPHERD.

Pulmonary diffusion at small lung volumes in asbestosis and chronic bronchitis with emphysema. By MARGARET W. MCGRATH and M. L. THOMSON.

Further observations on the normal survival curve of ^{51}Cr-labelled red cells. By P. L. MOLLISON.

Salivary electrolyte composition at high altitude. By E. S. WILLIAMS.

The use of indocyanine green in the measurement of hepatic blood flow and as a test of hepatic function. By J. CAESAR, S. SHALDON, L. CHIANDUSSI, L. GUEVARA and SHEILA SHERLOCK.

Some basic observations on ammonia metabolism of the liver. The role of hepatic blood flow. By P. POTVIN, A. M. RAPPAPORT and J. W. SCOTT.

Blood flow and blood pressure after noradrenaline infusions. By A. F. LEVER, J. F. MOWBRAY and W. S. PEART.

Serum proteins in normal urine. By D. S. ROWE and J. F. SOOTHILL.

The proteins of postural and exercise proteinuria. By D. S. ROWE and J. F. SOOTHILL.

The effects of exercise and of breathing oxygen-enriched air on the pulmonary circulation in emphysema. By A. H. KITCHIN, C. P. LOWTHER and M. B. MATTHEWS.

Alveolar gas and anatomical dead-space measurements in normal newborn infants. By L. B. STRANG.

An examination of the blood of febrile subjects for pyrogenic properties. By E. S. SNELL.

Renal phosphate excretion indices in the diagnosis of hyperparathyroidism. By A. HODGKINSON.

The effect of control of blood pressure on vascular reactivity in experimental renal hypertension. By E. G. MCQUEEN.

Volume 21, Part 2. October 1961.

Proteinuria in the nephrotic syndrome and in hypertensive renal failure. By M. H. ROSCOE.

Effects of brachial arterial infusion of bretylium tosylate on hand blood flow. By E. B. FRENCH and M. B. MATTHEWS.

The determination of ascorbic acid in white blood cells. A comparison of W.B.C. ascorbic acid and phenolic acid excretion in elderly patients. By K. W. DENSON and E. F. BOWERS.

Respiratory reflexes in man and other mammalian species. By J. G. WIDDICOMBE.

Observations on the variability of the specific activity of potassium in the measurement of total exchangeable potassium. By J. S. STAFFURTH.

Localization of the renal mechanisms of excretion of mecamylamine and indolylacetic acid in the dog. By K. D. G. EDWARDS, M. A. CRAWFORD, W. J. DEMPSTER, M. D. MILNE and A. SICINSKI.

Serum haptoglobins and other tests in the diagnosis of hepatobiliary jaundice. By J. A. OWEN, R. PADANYI and H. SMITH.

The anti-diuretic hormone and liver damage. By R. R. CHAUDHURY, H. K. CHUTTANI and V. RAMALINGASWAMI.

Effect of vasopressin on the volume of body fluid compartments and its relation to aldosterone excretion. By J. R. COX, P. J. LEONARD and BERTHA SINGER.

The association between protein and bilirubin in liquor amnii. By A. E. WILD.

The effect of natural oils and triglycerides on the electrolyte transport of muscle cells in the rat—augmentation of the sodium pump. By DONALD B. CHEEK, MALVINA MALINEK and A. B. HOLT.

Thyroxine-binding capacity of the carrier protein fraction in serum of patients with thyroid dysfunction. By A. BAKKER, M. G. WOLDRING and H. DOORENBOS.

Studies on the efferent mechanism of the sodium diuresis which follows the administration of intravenous saline in the dog. By H. E. DE WARDENER, IVOR H. MILLS, W. F. CLAPHAM and C. J. HAYTER.

Studies on the afferent mechanism of the sodium chloride diuresis which follows intravenous saline in the dog. By IVOR H. MILLS, H. E. DE WARDENER, C. J. HAYTER and W. F. CLAPHAM.

Subscription Rate: $13.50 per volume of three parts. ($27.00 per year)

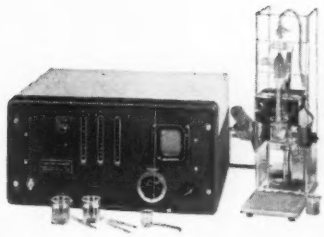
orders may be placed with your bookseller, or sent direct to the publishers

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS

32 East 57th Street, New York 22, N. Y. Bentley House, 200 Euston Road, London, N.W. 1

PROBLEM:
count 6,000 cells per second

ONLY SOLUTION:
the Coulter Counter®



Patented in U.S.A., Great Britain, France, Germany, Japan, Brazil and throughout the world.

NON-OPTIC!

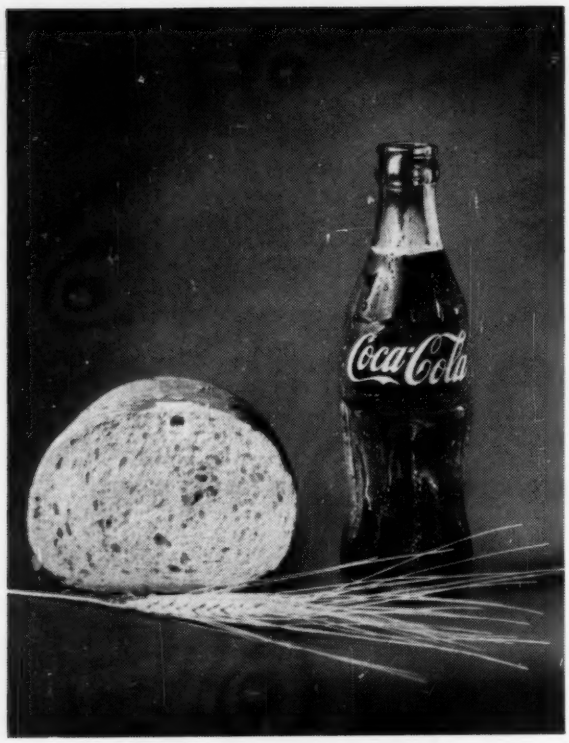
Electronically counts, sizes red or white blood cells, tissue cultures, bacteria, protozoa . . . 1 by 1!

☛ **Speed:** unprecedented. ☛ **Accuracy and reliability:** unparalleled. ☛ **Economy:** substantial. ☛ **Customary "count" tedium:** eliminated. A few reasons why the Coulter Counter is standard in over 1500 hospitals and research centers.

Learn why the Coulter Counter is accepted as a major breakthrough in cell analysis. Write today for complete details.

Trade Mark

COULTER ELECTRONICS
2525 North Sheffield Avenue, Chicago 14, Illinois
Call collect: EAstgate 7-8025



Coca-Cola, too, has its place in a well balanced diet. As a pure, wholesome drink, it provides a bit of quick energy.. brings you back refreshed after work or play. It contributes to good health by providing a pleasurable moment's pause from the pace of a busy day.

DRINK
Coca-Cola
TRADE-MARK ®

NOW OVER **18,000**
BIOS CHEMICALS

- Sodium p-Aminosalicylate
- Sodium Benzyl
- Sodium Borofluoride
- Sodium Borophosphate
- Sodium Carraghenate
- Sodium Chloroplatinate
- Sodium Dithionite
- Sodium Dodecylbenzenesulfonate
- Sodium Fluoroacetate
- Sodium Hyponitrite
- Sodium Monofluorophosphate
- Sodium Myristyl Sulfate
- Sodium α-Napthylphosphate
- Sodium Nucleate
- Sodium Pentacyanoaminoferroate
- Sodium Pentacyanoaquoferroate
- Sodium Protalbinate
- Sodium Thioselenite
- Sodium Titanium Fluoride

Ask for our new complete catalogue

BIOS *Laboratories, Inc.*
17 West 60th St., New York 23, New York
PLaza 7-8171

WANTED

Back Issues of
THE JOURNAL OF CLINICAL INVESTIGATION
January, May, June, July, (Pt. I), September, through December, 1955
February, July, August, Sept., and November, 1959
February and October, 1960
75¢ per copy and postage

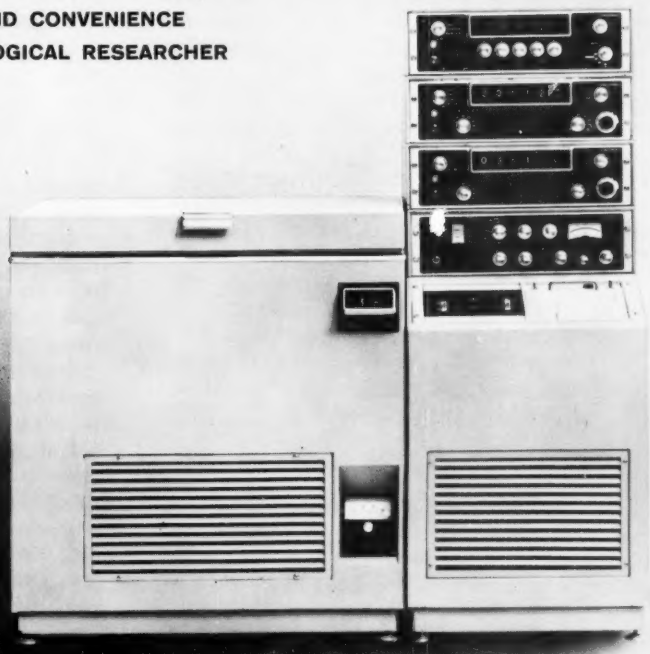
For particulars about mailing write to

The Journal of Clinical Investigation
Business Office
333 Cedar Street
New Haven 11, Conn.

nuclear-chicago
CORPORATION

SERIES 700 LIQUID SCINTILLATION SYSTEMS

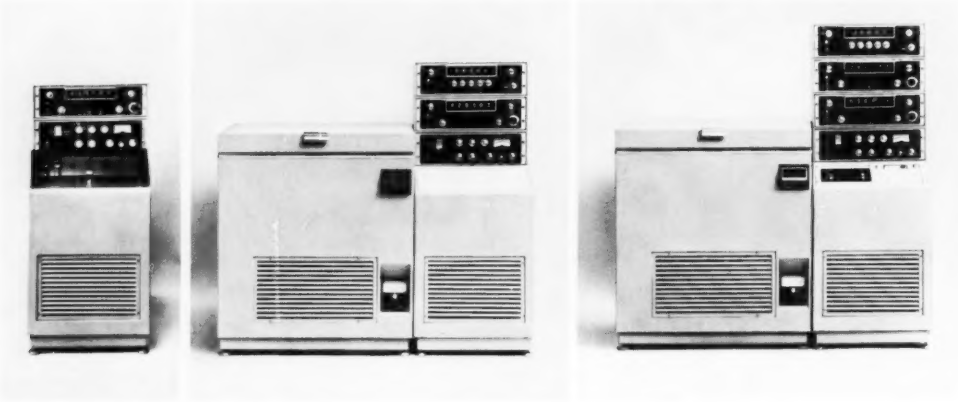
**UNSURPASSED IN PERFORMANCE,
EFFICIENCY, AND CONVENIENCE
FOR THE BIOLOGICAL RESEARCHER**



MODEL 701

MODEL 702

MODEL 703

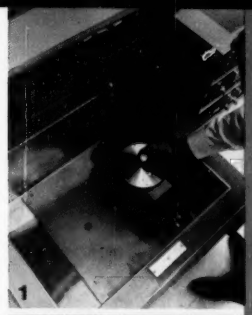


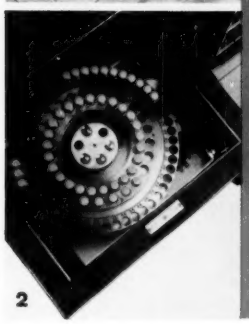
NUCLEAR-CHICAGO SERIES 700 LIQUID SCINTILLATION SYSTEMS OFFER UNPARALLELED PERFORMANCE, EFFICIENCY, AND CONVENIENCE

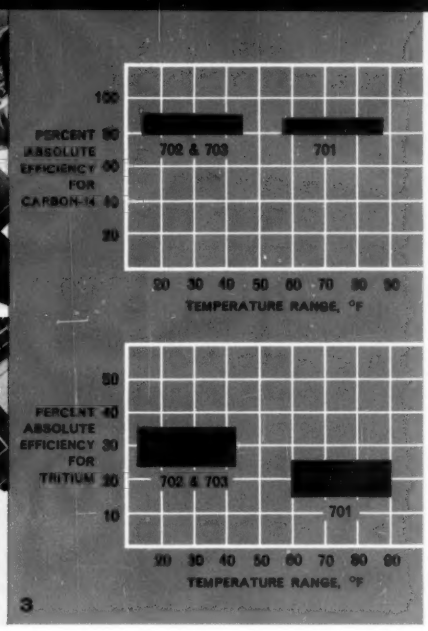
The Series 700—compatible with your present standard scaling instruments—easily accommodates to growth of research programs and equipment needs. The interchangeability of the unique dual detector, elevator assembly, solid-state electronics, and cabinetry permits the small laboratory to advance from one system to another as the budget grows—to go from *manual* operation at room temperatures with the 701, to manual *temperature-controlled* operation with the 702, and on to *automatic* temperature-controlled operation with the 703. Larger laboratories, requiring utmost precision for large numbers of samples, can obtain the 703 system with sophisticated, automatic readout — provided by Nuclear-Chicago's new Logic Series scalers, timer, and printer.

In all three systems, independent two-channel selection permits overlapping or separated channel counting. True double pulse resolution of less than one microsecond allows high speed counting with extremely small resolution losses. New, high gain photomultiplier tubes permit use of low electronic gain, providing vastly improved overload recovery characteristics while eliminating system "paralysis." Now, isotopes of widely differing energies and samples with countrates varying from 500 cpm to 1,000,000 cpm can be counted alternately without gain shifts or memory effects causing loss of reproducibility.

MODEL 701 Liquid Scintillation System is chosen for economical, room temperature counting of carbon-14 and tritium. It is a modestly priced, high efficiency basic system with components common to all 700 Series models. The compact console houses a motor-driven elevator to position the sample in an optical cell; a dual-detector assembly; stabilized high voltage supply; fast coincidence circuitry; and a high speed, dual channel pulse-height analyzer. The detector assembly consists of high efficiency dual photomultiplier tubes shielded from external radiation and ambient temperature changes by steel and lead. A precision, automatically operated shutter eliminates light exposure to the photomultiplier tubes and permits use of the 701







1) Sample being placed on elevator of detector assembly in 702 controlled temperature chamber. Ample space is provided in cooling chamber for storage of samples.

2) Automatic sample changer in the 703 cooling chamber. Sample bottles are located at the edge of the circular table. Removable racks for additional samples and scintillation standards are provided.

3) Charts of 700 Series efficiency ranges obtained in integral counting. Sample used was labeled toluene with PPO and POPOP. For carbon-14 the 702 and 703 yield efficiencies of 80-90%, while the 701 provides an efficiency range of 80-85%. For tritium the 702 and 703 provide an efficiency range of 25-35%, while the 701 efficiency is 15-25%.

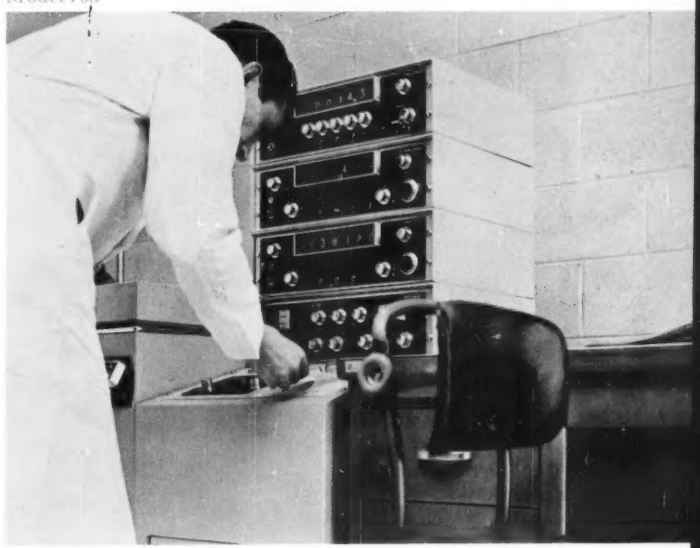
in ordinary room lighting. Output signals from the solid state circuitry are shaped pulses which can feed any standard scaling instrument. Nuclear-Chicago's Model 8250 Logic scaler is shown here mounted atop the 701 console.

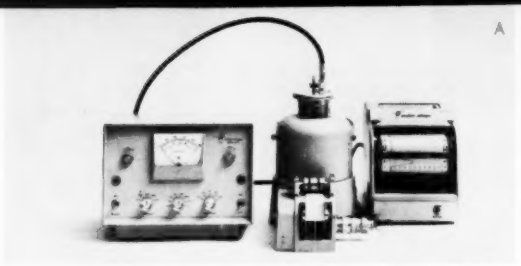
MODEL 702 has the dual-detector assembly mounted in a custom designed cooling chamber which permits highest efficiency for manual counting of C-14 and H-3 samples. The cooling chamber temperature is variable from $+10°$ to $+50°$F and is stable with $\pm 1°$F. A pushbutton control on the front of the cooling chamber operates the motor-driven elevator which positions the sample in the dual detector assembly. Logic 8250 scaler and Logic 8600 timer are shown.

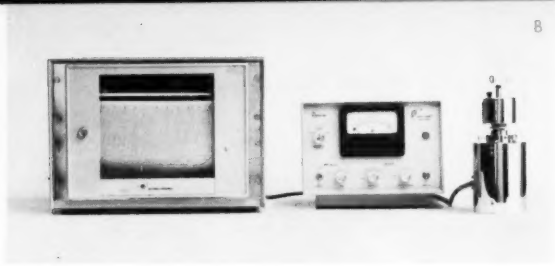
MODEL 703 is the most advanced counting system of its kind, providing both automatic sample changing and temperature controlled operation. Its sophisticated options of data presentation and versatile modes of automatic operation suggest it as the system of choice for laboratories counting many samples. A two-digit display on the cooling chamber shows the number of the sample which is in the counting position. The changer accepts up to 50 samples at a time, and an additional removable rack holds 50 more samples for temperature adaptation prior to measurement. Two 8250 scalers, 8600 timer, and 8401 digital recorder are shown.

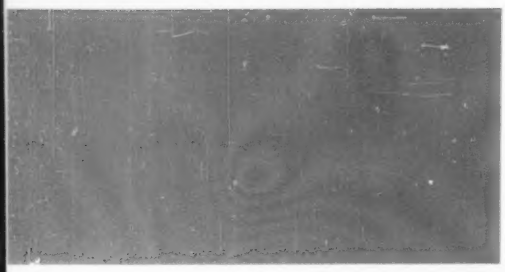
Model 701

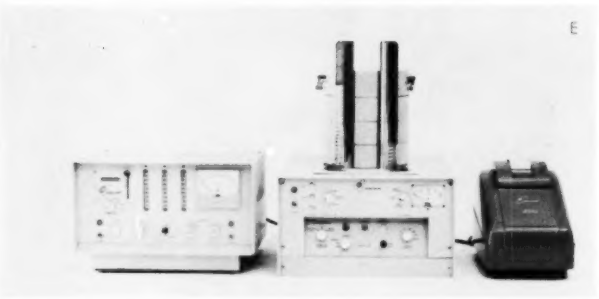
Model 703

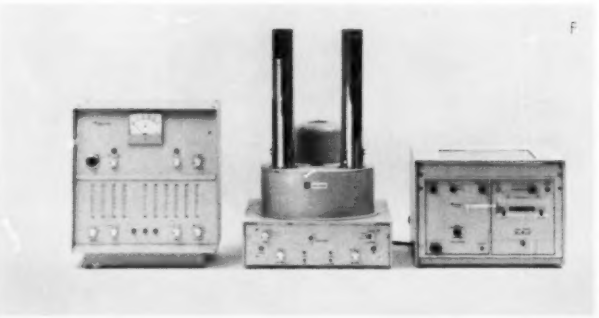












NUCLEAR-CHICAGO SYSTEMS FOR BIOLOGICAL RESEARCH

The systems presented here demonstrate the scope and completeness of Nuclear-Chicago's products for the biological researcher. They are—instrument by instrument, and system by system—capable of efficient, precise performance with unusual reliability. They are representative of the more than 250 instruments, counting systems, radionuclides and accessories presented in detail in Nuclear-Chicago's new, 96-page general catalog. Please send for your copy — you will find unequalled variety and versatility in the complete Nuclear-Chicago line.

A. C100B Actigraph II® automatically scans strip radiochromatograms.

B. 6000 Dynacon® Electrometer measures beta radiation in solid, liquid, or gaseous samples.

C. C120 Automatic Sample Changer accepts up to 49 gamma-emitting samples in test tubes. Scintillation well detector is mounted in console.

D. C110B Automatic Sample Changer accepts up to 35 solid beta samples 1 in. or 1¼ in. diameter.

E. C115 Automatic Beta Sample Changer is supplied with guarded gas-flow detector with background of only 2 cpm.

F. C210 Automatic Sample Changer accepts 50 or more beta samples up to 2 in. diameter.

nuclear-chicago CORPORATION

333 East Howard Avenue *Des Plaines, Illinois*

Printed in U.S.A.

Leukemia.....

'LEUKERAN'® brand

CHLORAMBUCIL (formerly known as C. B. 1348)

FOR CHRONIC LYMPHOCYTIC LEUKEMIA

A derivative of nitrogen mustard, it has provided amelioration of follicular lymphoma, lymphocytic lymphoma with or without leukemia, and Hodgkin's disease.

Sugar-coated Tablets of 2 mg.

'MYLERAN'® brand

BUSULFAN

FOR CHRONIC MYELOCYTIC LEUKEMIA

'Myleran' has been reported to induce remissions, lasting up to two years, in chronic myelocytic leukemia. In addition to the decrease in total white cell count and a selective reduction of immature myeloid cells, it usually gives, early after its administration, a rise in hemoglobin level and pronounced subjective improvement.

Tablets of 2 mg.

'PURINETHOL'® brand

MERCAPTOPURINE

FOR ACUTE LEUKEMIA AND CHRONIC MYELOCYTIC LEUKEMIA

'Purinethol' provides worth-while temporary remissions, either partial or complete, in a high percentage of patients. In general, a higher proportion of children than adults with acute leukemia respond favorably.

Tablets of 50 mg.

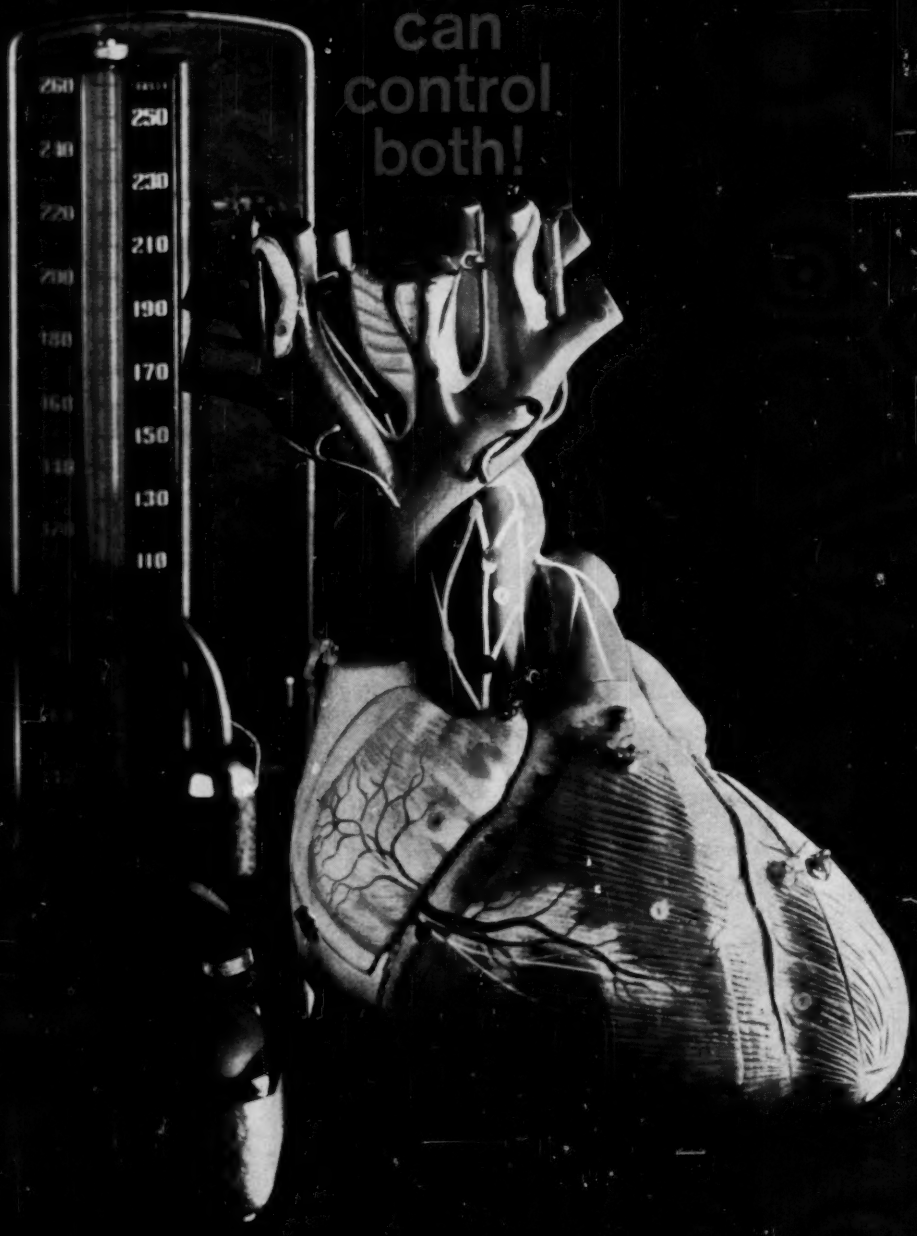
Facilities for complete and frequent blood counts must be available for patients receiving 'Leukeran', 'Myleran' or 'Purinethol'.

Full information about these products will be sent on request.

BURROUGHS WELLCOME & CO. (U.S.A.) INC., Tuckahoe, New York

Hypertension
and
heart stress:

Serpasil®
can
control
both!



Serpasil lowers blood pressure gently, guards against cardiac damage

Serpasil—in addition to its well-established effectiveness in controlling high blood pressure—offers an important bonus in treating hypertension. Laboratory studies show that Serpasil can prevent stress-induced heart damage,[1,2] presumably through its ability to deplete the catecholamines (epinephrine and norepinephrine) from the myocardium.[3,4]

These laboratory data are clinically significant in light of growing evidence[5-7] that more than purely "mechanical" overwork may be involved in cardiac damage associated with hypertensive disease. Raab[5] suggests that much of this damage is due to a direct metabolic action of the catecholamines on heart muscle. The way to prevent it, he believes, is to deplete or inactivate excess catecholamines.

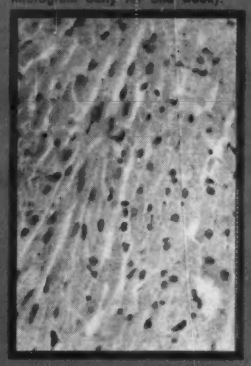
Thus, Serpasil not only eases the mechanical burden on the heart by reducing peripheral resistance and slowing heart rate, it may also provide protection against catecholamine-induced heart damage—the added benefit in prescribing Serpasil for hypertension.

References: 1. Raab, W., Stark, E., and Gigee, W. R.: Circulation 20:754 (Oct.) 1959. 2. Raab, W.: Research report to CIBA. 3. Carlsson, A., Rosengren, E., Bertler, A., and Nilsson, J.: Psychotropic Drugs (edited by Garattini, S., and Ghetti, V.), Elsevier Publishing Company, Amsterdam, 1957, pp. 363-372. 4. Waud, D. R., Kottegoda, S. R., and Krayer, O.: J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap. 124:340 (Dec.) 1958. 5. Raab, W.: Am. J. Cardiol. 5:971 (May) 1960. 6. Bayer, O., Borden, N. E., Bommighaus, H., and Effert, S.: Ztschr. klin. Med. 148:607 (June) 1950. 7. Raab, W.: Hormonal and Neurogenic Cardiovascular Disorders, The Williams & Wilkins Company, Baltimore, 1958, pp. 467, 468.

LABORATORY EVIDENCE SHOWS SERPASIL PREVENTS STRESS-INDUCED HEART DAMAGE

Severe heart damage in unprotected stressed rat. Tissue taken from rat given 2-α-methyl-9-α-fluorohydrocortisone and stressed (by restraint) for 15 hours. (Photomicrographs from Raab.[2])

No heart damage in stressed rat protected with Serpasil. Tissue taken from rat given 2-α-methyl-9-α-fluorohydrocortisone and stressed as at left, but also given Serpasil (0.4 microgram daily for one week).

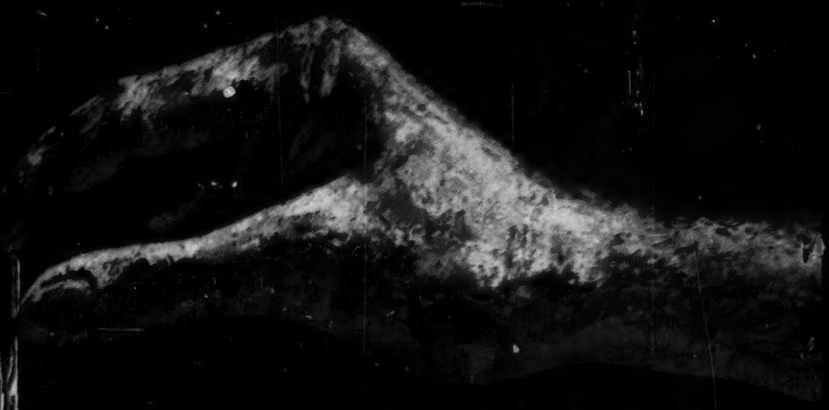


Note: While Serpasil did not completely protect the hearts of all animals in this study, it greatly reduced myocardial damage in most of them. Original magnification of photomicrographs: approximately 450 X.

Complete information about indications, dosage, cautions, and side effects of Serpasil—as well as a full report on its heart-protecting action—will be sent on request.

SUPPLIED: Tablets, 0.1 mg., 0.25 mg. (scored) and 1 mg. (scored).

Serpasil® CIBA Summit, N.J.



with DIAGNOSTIC PLASMA Warner-Chilcott
in your prothrombin time test system

your finger tip controls an enzymatic clotting system

the only control

so efficient — it can detect small changes in the test environment.

so truly sensitive — that it can be the standard for a prothrombin time control because it is:

properly proportioned — and controlled with regard to accelerator factors, pH, salt concentration and ionic strength. This balance razor-sharpens the sensitivity of Diagnostic Plasma Warner-Chilcott.

quality controlled throughout — in our laboratories specializing only in blood coagulation for twenty years.

key advantages — standardized at 100% and at various dilutions through 6½% of normal activity; standardized for coagulase testing against negative, weakly positive and strongly positive coagulase-producing organisms; easy to handle, simple to reconstitute, ready to use at any time, stable.

highest reproducibility — test-to-test and vial-to-vial makes it the standard for prothrombin time determinations as well as other coagulation studies.

Add to this the resources of twenty years' experience in all phases of coagulation testing and you can see why DIAGNOSTIC PLASMA has no equal.

DIAGNOSTIC PLASMA Warner-Chilcott, the truly normal sensitive enzymatic coagulation control, is available from leading laboratory supply dealers in boxes of ten 0.5 ml. vials.

GENERAL DIAGNOSTICS DIVISION **WARNER-CHILCOTT** MORRIS PLAINS N.J.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The Editors gratefully acknowledge the generous assistance of the reviewers listed below:

Walter H. Abelmann
Denis M. Abelson
Edward H. Ahrens, Jr.
Margaret J. Albrink
James K. Alexander
Arthur C. Allen
Evelyn Anderson
Harry N. Antoniades
Samuel P. Asper, Jr.
Elisha Atkins
James H. Austin
Joel Avigan
Julius Axelrod
David S. Baldwin
Betty Banker
Samuel B. Barker
Henry Lewis Barnett
Grant R. Bartlett
Frederic C. Bartter
D. V. Bates
Alexander G. Bearn
William S. Beck
Henry K. Beecher
Samuel Bellet
Baruj Benacerraf
Robert W. Berliner
Mones Berman
Robert M. Berne
Solomon A. Berson
Samuel P. Bessman
Ernest Beutler
John E. Blair
L. W. Bluemle, Jr.
Alfred Jay Bollet
Victor P. Bond
Alfred M. Bongiovanni
Sjoerd L. Bonting
William H. Boyce
Stanley E. Bradley
Roscoe O. Brady
Joseph Henry Bragdon
Eugene Braunwald
George Brecher
William A. Briscoe
Felix Bronner
Barbara I. Brown
Ellen Brown
Harold Brown
Robert A. Bruce
John M. Buchanan
Joseph J. Bunim
Howard B. Burchell
Belton A. Burrows
Alan C. Burton
Harris Busch
John V. Carbone
Anne C. Carter
Charles E. Carter
George E. Cartwright
William B. Castle
Britton Chance
Alfred Chanutin
Carleton B. Chapman
Philip S. Chen, Jr.
R. M. Cherniack
John P. Chesick
Barton Childs
Francis P. Chinard
Halvor N. Christensen
Nicholas P. Christy
John A. Clements
Leighton E. Cluff
Zanville Cohn
Burton Combes
C. Lockard Conley
Hadley L. Conn, Jr.
Harold O. Conn
William E. Connor
Robert E. Cooke
Jack R. Cooper
André Cournand
Charles Craddock
Eugene P. Cronkite
William H. Crosby
Arpad Csapo
George L. Curran
William Dameshek
William J. Darby
William H. Daughaday
James O. Davis
Robert P. Davis
Quentin B. Deming
P. De Moor
Lewis Dexter
Paul A. di Sant'Agnese
Zacharias Dische
Vincent P. Dole
Albert Dorfman
Ralph I. Dorfman
Philip Dow
J. Thomas Dowling
David L. Drabkin
Arthur B. DuBois
Harriet P. Dustan
Franklin G. Ebaugh, Jr.
Walter Eberlein
Richard V. Ebert
Robert E. Eckel
James E. Eckenhoff
E. E. Eddleman, Jr.
I. S. Edelman
Howard A. Eder
Ludwig W. Eichna
Kristen Eik-Nes
Eugene Eisenberg
Fred Elmadjian
Frank L. Engel
Lewis L. Engel
Allan Erslev
E. Harvey Estes, Jr.
Saul J. Farber
J. F. Fazekas
John H. Ferguson
M. Irené Ferrer
Clement Finch
Edward Fischel
Alfred P. Fishman
Robert A. Fishman
Anthony P. Fletcher
Piero P. Foa
Robert E. Forster
Ward S. Fowler
Irwin J. Fox
Edward C. Franklin
D. S. Fredrickson
Daniel X. Freedman
Lawrence R. Freedman
Norbert Freinkel
Ruth Freinkel
Edward D. Freis
Meyer Friedman
Harry W. Fritts, Jr.
Donald L. Fry
William F. Ganong
Frank H. Gardner
Jacques Genest
Park S. Gerald
Nicholas J. Giarman
Gerhard Giebisch
Robert P. Gilbert
Harold S. Ginsberg
David Gitlin
Gilbert H. Glaser
George B. Jerzy Glass
Alan Goldfien
Leon Goldstein
Maurice S. Goldstein
Robert Goldstein
David A. Goldthwait
Robert A. Good
McChesney Goodall
M. Jay Goodkind
Gilbert Gordon
Robert S. Gordon, Jr.
Richard Gorlin
R. Gordon Gould
Jack Peter Green
Monte A. Greer
Donald E. Gregg
Fred S. Grodins
Gerold M. Grodsky
Morton I. Grossman
Melvin M. Grumbach
Roger Guillemin
Samuel Gurin
Alexander B. Gutman
Arthur Guyton
Reginald E. Haist
David A. Hamburg
David Hamerman
Robert E. Handschumacher
William J. Harrington
John W. Harris
A. B. Hastings
Richard J. Havel
Bernard J. Haverback
Hans H. Hecht
Harper K. Hellems
Leon Hellman
Achille Hendryx
Victor Herbert
Walter Herrmann
Roy Hertz
John B. Hickam
Jules Hirsch
Charles J. Hlad, Jr.
C. Adrian M. Hogben
Franklin Hollander
Walter Hollander, Jr.
William Hollander
J. W. Hollingsworth
Halsted R. Holman
William L. Holmes
D. A. Holub
Edward W. Hook
David Yi-Yung Hsia
William Huckabee
Rex L. Huff
Frank L. Iber
Sidney H. Ingbar
Franz J. Ingelfinger
Kurt J. Isselbacher
Harvey A. Itano
John R. Jaenike
Ernst Jaffé
G. Watson James, III
James H. Jandl
Alan Johnson
Walter E. Judson

Elvin A. Kabat
N. Kalant
Edward H. Kass
Joseph Katz
Louis Nelson Katz
Grace P. Kerby
Seymour S. Kety
Donald W. King
David Kipnis
William M. M. Kirby
H. N. Kirkman
Gerald Klatskin
Daniel L. Kline
Ernest Knobil
Edward D. Korn
Stephen M. Krane
Norman Kretchmer
Henry G. Kunkel
Laurence H. Kyle
William Lacy
Maurice Landy
William E. Lassiter
Willoughby Lathem
H. Sherwood Lawrence
Sydney Lazarus
Alexander Leaf
C. P. Leblond
Irwin H. Lepow
David Lester
Herbert J. Levine
Lawrence Levine
Rachmiel Levine
Howard Levitin
Marvin F. Levitt
Marvin L. Lewbart
Jessica H. Lewis
Grant W. Liddle
Charles S. Lieber
Seymour Lieberman
Stuart W. Lippincott
Seymour Lipsky
C. N. H. Long
William D. Lotspeich
Bertram A. Lowy
Herbert Lubs
John A. Luetscher, Jr.
Francis D. W. Lukens
William P. McCann
Maclyn McCarty
Joseph McGuire
Leonard L. Madison
Guido V. Marinetti
Paul Marks
Julian B. Marsh
S. P. Masouredis
Alex Mauro
Gerald Mechanic
Albert I. Mendeloff
John P. Merrill
Karl Meyer
Peter A. Miescher
Claude J. Migeon
Ade T. Milhorat
Max Miller
J. Haskell Milstone
William L. Money
Carl V. Moore, Jr.
Stanford Moore
Gilbert H. Mudge
Patrick J. Mulrow
William F. Neuman
Elliot V. Newman
H. A. Newman
Frank W. Noble
Charles A. Nugent
G. B. Odell
T. T. Odell
Donald E. Oken
Jean Oliver
Robert E. Olson
Jack Orloff
Elliott F. Osserman
Irvine H. Page
A. M. Pappenheimer, Jr.
Solomon Papper
John R. Paul
F. G. Peron
LeRoy A. Pesch
Robert Petersdorf
Ralph E. Peterson
Betty Phillip
Gerald B. Phillips
Donald M. Pitcairn
Robert F. Pitts
Myron Pollycove
Eric Ponder
Hans Popper
R. L. Post
William H. Prusoff
Charles M. Radding
Edward P. Radford, Jr.
Hermann Rahn
J. E. Rall
Charles H. Rammelkamp
Lowell A. Rantz
Samuel I. Rapaport
Oscar D. Ratnoff
Rulon W. Rawson
Claude F. Reed
Seymour Reichlin
Eric Reiss
Arnold S. Relman
Albert E. Renold
Edgar Ribi
Frederic Richards
Ronald F. Rieder
Demetrios Rigas
Richard L. Riley
Jacob Robbins
Eugene D. Robin
David E. Rogers
R. S. Rosenfeld
Wallace P. Rowe
Robert F. Rushmer
Jane A. Russell
Avery A. Sandberg
George Sayers
David Schachter
Richard W. Schayer
I. Herbert Scheinberg
Peritz Scheinberg
Robert F. Schilling
Rudi Schmid
Truman G. Schnabel, Jr.
John J. Schneider
George E. Schreiner
W. A. Schroeder
Maxwell Schubert
Irving L. Schwartz
William B. Schwartz
Ulysses S. Seal
J. Edwin Seegmiller
Albert Segaloff
David G. Seligson
David Shemin
John T. Shepherd
Sol Sherry
Nathan W. Shock
William C. Shoemaker
N. Raphael Shulman
Herbert O. Sieker
Melvin V. Simpson
Ethan A. H. Sims
Marvin D. Siperstein
Albert Sjoerdsma
Leonard T. Skeggs
W. Roy Slaunwhite, Jr.
Joseph E. Sokal
David H. Solomon
Theodore Spaet
Herta Spencer
Howard M. Spiro
John B. Stanbury
Eugene A. Stead, Jr.
Robert Stempel
John Stephenson
Kenneth Sterling
C. A. Stetson
Frederick Stohlman, Jr.
E. L. Robert Stokstad
Elliott W. Strauss
Maurice B. Strauss
Earl W. Sutherland
Scott N. Swisher
Herbert Tabor
Morris Tager
John V. Taggart
Sylvia Tait
David W. Talmage
Igor Tamm
Alvin Taurog
Jay Tepperman
E. Donnall Thomas
Lewis Thomas
David D. Thompson
Louis Tobian
John E. Tobie
Gordon M. Tomkins
D. C. Tosteson
Gerard M. Turino
David Turner
Frank H. Tyler
W. N. Valentine
Raymond L. VandeWiele
Lester van Middlesworth
Eleanor H. Venning
Richard W. Vilter
Wade Volwiler
Salih J. Wakil
Mackenzie Walser
Lewis W. Wannamaker
Homer R. Warner
James V. Warren
Louis R. Wasserman
Levin L. Waters
Cecil J. Watson
Marion Webster
Ralph J. Wedgwood
Sidney Weinhouse
Louis Weinstein
Herbert Weissbach
Louis G. Welt
Nicholas T. Werthessen
Stanford Wessler
Laurence G. Wesson, Jr.
Ulrich Westphal
G. Donald Whedon
Henry O. Wheeler
Colin White
Alexander S. Wiener
Henry M. Williams, Jr.
Richard J. Winzler
Jan Wolff
Earl H. Wood
Harland G. Wood
D. Wayne Woolley
James B. Wyngaarden
Lawrence E. Young
Paul C. Zamecnik
Kenneth L. Zierler
Leslie Zieve
Morris Ziff
W. H. Zinkham
Marjorie B. Zucker
Benjamin W. Zweifach

THEORY OF THE USE OF ARTERIOVENOUS CONCENTRATION DIFFERENCES FOR MEASURING METABOLISM IN STEADY AND NON-STEADY STATES *

By KENNETH L. ZIERLER

(From the Department of Medicine, The Johns Hopkins University and Hospital, Baltimore, Md.)

(Submitted for publication July 14, 1961; accepted August 17, 1961)

In increasing numbers investigators are measuring concentrations of certain substances in arterial and in venous blood and equating arteriovenous (A-V) concentration differences obtained from simultaneous arterial and venous samples to uptake or release of the metabolite by a tissue drained by the venous system sampled. Conditions under which A-V concentration differences are valid estimates of tissue metabolism are sharply limited and, although the literature does contain ample warning (e.g., References 1–3), these limitations seem to have been misunderstood so often that it was thought a re-examination of the problem might be helfpul.

Fundamentally, all such investigations wish to employ the Fick principle (4) which states that if: *a*) arterial concentration of substance *x* is constant, *b*) if venous concentration of *x* is constant, *c*) if blood flow is constant and *d*) if uptake (or release) of *x* is constant, then, input of *x* (= flow multiplied by arterial concentration) = output of *x* (= flow multiplied by venous concentration) + tissue metabolism of *x* (where the tissue metabolism term is positive if there is tissue uptake and negative if there is tissue release).

Fick, of course, proposed this equation as a means of measuring blood flow. The equation can be and is used to find any single characteristic whenever all the others are measured independently, and it is our purpose to consider only its application to estimation of tissue metabolism.

It is obvious immediately that A-V concentration differences cannot be equated to tissue uptake (or release) unless flow is constant and known. It is correct to speak of changes in steady state A-V differences (i.e., the difference between one steady state and another steady state) as proportional to changes in tissue uptake (or release) if it is *known* that flow, although not quantified, has not changed. The curious practice has arisen of recognizing that flow must be included in the calculation but then ignoring it on the assumption that it is invariant. Those experienced in measurement of blood flow are familiar with its lability. Blood flow through the forearm of man may increase tenfold, for example, with exercise (5). When circulation to the hand is added to that of the forearm, flow through the brachial artery is easily doubled and, owing largely to the thermoregulatory function of blood flow to the hand, becomes unstable in the absence of careful control of ambient temperature and humidity. It is, therefore, not at all plausible to dismiss blood flow with the assumption that it was constant because the investigator was unaware that he had done anything to change it. Jiggling an arterial needle during sampling provokes vasodilatation, for example, so that most investigators who have not taken pains to lead blood from an artery through flexible tubing may have altered blood flow by as much as 50 per cent and perhaps even by more than twofold (observations by R. Andres, G. Cader and K. L. Zierler).

Because blood flow may not be constant we must inquire whether or not we can salvage application of the Fick principle by *a*) defining those variations in blood flow that are sufficiently small to permit use of the Fick principle (that is, if blood flow is treated as invariant, how much can it vary and produce no more than some given acceptable upper bound on the error estimate?), and *b*) redefining the Fick principle to include describable unsteady states of blood flow.

Validity of the use of the Fick principle depends not only on steady blood flow but also on constant arterial concentration and on constant tissue metabolism. It happens commonly that

* These studies were aided by Contract Nonr-248(34) (NR 101–241) between the Office of Naval Research, Department of the Navy and The Johns Hopkins University, by a grant-in-aid from the Muscular Dystrophy Associations of America, Inc., and by Public Health Service Research Grant A-750 from the National Institute of Arthritis and Metabolic Diseases. Reproduction in whole or in part is permitted for any purpose of the United States Government.

it is desired to measure tissue metabolism precisely when arterial concentration is changing or when metabolism may be changing. It is therefore equally necessary to ask how much change in arterial concentration or in metabolism is tolerable if the Fick principle is to be used or whether the Fick principle can be modified to include non-steady states with respect to arterial concentration or tissue metabolism.

Many investigators have stated or implied that even though, during non-steady states, an A-V difference may not measure accurately tissue uptake or release at that time, it must be true at least qualitatively that a positive A-V difference means that there is net tissue uptake, and a negative A-V difference means that there is net tissue release. This is utterly incorrect, as we shall show.

In substance, then, we ask what interpretation can be put on A-V differences during non-steady states.

Indicator dilution theory: tissue metabolism is zero

1. *Stationary systems.* The discussion which follows is based on principles developed for analysis of indicator dilution theory for measurement of blood flow and volume. Indicator dilution techniques rely on selection of a substance for which metabolism is zero; i.e., the Fick principle reduces to input = output for the steady state. The importance of indicator dilution theory for the present application is that the behavior of certain transient changes in input has been analyzed.

Consider a vascular bed with a single entrance and a single exit. Between entrance and exit, branching and intercommunication of blood vessels may be as complicated as you please. The exact form of the internal structure of the system is immaterial. Blood entering the system during some time interval, say between time t and $t + dt$, will not leave the system as a unit at some later time but will be dispersed with respect to time. The fraction of it which leaves the system s time units later between time $t + s$ and $t + s + ds$ is $h(s)\,ds$, where $h(s)$ is the fraction leaving per unit time; $h(s)$ is a distribution or frequency function with dimension 1/time. For example, if 20 per cent of blood which entered at time zero leaves the system per unit time during the fourth time interval after zero, then $h(4) = 0.2$. The sum of all $h(s)$ is unity; that is, sooner or later all the blood which entered at time t leaves the system and $\int_0^\infty h(t)\,dt = 1$.

The distribution function of transit times through the system is $h(s)$ or $h(t)$. If, for example, the shortest transit time is 3 time units and 30 per cent of the blood has such a transit time, 40 per cent of the blood has a transit time of 4 time units and the remaining 30 per cent of the blood has a transit time of 5 time units, then, $h(0) = 0$, $h(1) = 0$, $h(2) = 0$, $h(3) = 0.3$, $h(4) = 0.4$, $h(5) = 0.3$, $h(6) = 0$. The mean transit time, $\bar{t}$, is $(3 \times 0.3) + (4 \times 0.4) + (5 \times 0.3) = \int_0^\infty th(t)\,dt$.

An indicator is a substance which is so dispersed through the system that the distribution function of its transit times is the same as that of the native material under investigation. That is, the distribution function of transit times of the indicator, which we can observe and measure, gives us the desired distribution function of transit times of native unmarked material which we cannot otherwise observe.

If an indicator is introduced as some function of time, $i(t)$, into the entrance of the system, its concentration at exit is described by the relation which we shall develop provided the following conditions hold: *a*) flow through the system is constant; *b*) volume of the system is constant; *c*) indicator is mixed thoroughly with inflowing blood at the entrance to the system so that $i(t)/F = C_A(t)$, that is, injected indicator divided by appropriate fluid flow is the input concentration of indicator; *d*) all injected indicator leaves the system eventually, that is, there are no stagnant pools; *e*) the system is stationary, that is, the distribution function of transit times does not change during the period of observation. (This is a more strenuous limitation than demanding constant flow and volume, because it is possible to vary the distribution function and still hold flow and volume constant.)

We wish to describe concentration of indicator at exit at time t, $C_V(t)$, as a function of concentration of indicator at entrance, $C_A(t)$. Consider the contribution to the exit concentration at time t made by indicator which entered the

system s time units earlier, that is, at time $(t - s)$. The fraction of injected indicator leaving the system per unit time is $h(s)$. The amount of it leaving the system during the interval between s and $s + ds$ time units after introduction is $C_A(t - s) \cdot h(s) \cdot ds$. Now let s vary from 0 to t and sum $C_A(t - s) \cdot h(s) \cdot ds$ over all such time intervals. The sum is the desired concentration at exit, or

$$C_V(t) = \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds \qquad [1]$$

Equation 1 is owing to Stephenson (6) and further discussion of it may be found in References 7–9. For present purposes we are interested in examining the effect on A-V differences of several functions that $C_A(t)$ might assume.

Consider first the behavior of Equation 1 when $C_A(t)$ is a constant $= I/F$ for $t \geq 0$ and $= 0$ for $t < 0$, where I is the constant rate of injection of indicator and F is constant blood flow. Equation 1 becomes

$$C_V(t) = \frac{I}{F} \int_0^t h(s)\, ds \qquad [2]$$

Because $\int_0^\infty h(t)\, dt = 1$, $\lim_{t \to \infty} C_V(t) = \frac{I}{F}$. $C_V(t)$ approaches that limit along the curve that is proportional to the cumulative frequency function of transit times, $\int_0^t h(s)\, ds = H(t)$. The cumulative frequency function of transit times describes the fraction of blood which has traversed the system by time t. Thus, if 30 per cent of the blood has a transit time of 3 time units, 40 per cent has a transit time of 4 time units and none has any shorter transit time, then at the end of the fourth time unit 70 per cent of the blood which entered at time zero has left the system, or $H(4) = 0.7$. The limit of $H(t)$, of course, is 1.

Depending on the exact nature of $h(t)$, $C_V(t)$ will look something like the curve drawn in Figure, 1. The A-V difference $C_A(t) - C_V(t) = (I/F) - C_V(t)$, is positive from time zero until some time at which the last particle of that indicator which was injected at zero time has left the system. At that instant $H(t) = 1$.

It is obvious, despite the fact that there is a period of time during which $C_V(t) < C_A(t)$, that there has been no tissue metabolism of indicator;

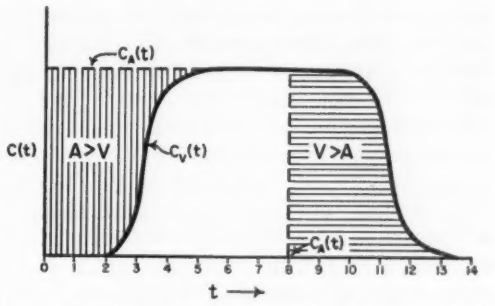


FIG. 1. INDICATOR DILUTION CURVE. Flow constant, and stationarity exists. Constant injection.

that is, a positive A-V difference does not necessarily mean that there has been uptake of the substance by tissues. In the case at hand, the area between the arterial and venous concentrations (see Figure 1) is exactly the mean transit time multipled by the steady state concentration of indicator, I/F (see Reference 7 for proof). The mean transit time, $\bar{t}$, is exactly the volume, V, in which indicator is distributed, divided by the flow, F, through the system. The integrated A-V difference is therefore proportional to V/F.

If at some time, T, after the steady state has been reached, injection of indicator ceases, arterial concentration at entrance falls immediately to zero. We now imagine that indicator is washed out of the system by indicator-free fluid and the equation becomes

$$C_V(t) = \begin{cases} 0, t < 0 \\ \frac{I}{F} \int_0^t h(s)\, ds, 0 \leq t \leq T \\ \frac{I}{F} \left(1 - \int_T^{t-T} h(s)\, ds\right), t \geq T \end{cases} \qquad [3]$$

Figure 1 demonstrates Equation 3. After time T, $C_V(t)$ exceeds $C_A(t)$ until all indicator is washed out of the system. This negative A-V difference, of course, does not mean that some tissue is producing the indicator and delivering it to the circulation. Indeed, the integrated negative A-V difference is exactly the same size as the integrated positive A-V difference and is a measure of $\bar{t}$.

There is nothing in this analysis which restricts the indicator to the vascular system. If one uses an indicator which diffuses into inter-

stitial space, so long as the original assumptions are met, one simply changes the distribution function of transit times to include extravascular paths. The flow remains the same. The volume measured is larger than that of the vascular system because it is the volume of distribution of indicator. The integrated A-V difference from time zero to T is therefore larger, but there is still no measure of tissue metabolism. The indicator may be distributed throughout tissue water. It will still obey Equation 3. The integrated A-V difference from time zero to T will be larger. It may even exceed the A-V difference of those metabolized substances which have an apparent volume of distribution less than that of total water.

Now let us consider the behavior of Equation 1 when $C_A(t)$ is not constant. A simple case lets $C_A(t)$ increase with constant velocity, that is,

$$C_A(t) = \begin{cases} 0, & t < 0 \\ a \cdot t, & t \geq 0 \end{cases}$$

where a is a constant. Equation 1 becomes

$$C_V(t) = a \int_0^t [t - s]\, h(s)\, ds$$

$$= at \int_0^t h(s)\, ds - a \int_0^t s h(s)\, ds \quad [4]$$

The asymptotic behavior of $C_V(t)$ is definite from Equation 4 because $\lim_{t\to\infty} \int_0^t h(s)\, ds = 1$ and $\lim_{t\to\infty} \int_0^t s\, h(s)\, d = \bar{t}$. Therefore,

$$\lim_{t\to\infty} C_V(t) = a \cdot (t - \bar{t}) = C_A(t - \bar{t})$$

that is, when all indicator introduced at time zero is washed out of the system, then $C_V(t)$ equals the arterial concentration introduced $\bar{t}$ time units earlier and $C_V(t)$ continues to be so related to $C_A(t)$ from then on. There will, therefore, always be a positive A-V difference even though there is obviously no tissue metabolism of indicator.

Now let $C_A(t)$ decrease linearly from some previously constant concentration; that is,

$$C_A(t) = \begin{cases} C_A(0), & t \leq 0 \\ C_A(0) - a \cdot t, & 0 \leq t \leq C_A(0)/a \\ 0, & t \geq C_A(0)/a \end{cases}$$

Then Equation 1 becomes

$$C_V(t) = C_A(0) - a \int_0^t [t - s]\, h(s)\, ds, \quad 0 \leq t \quad [5]$$

and the asymptotic behavior, until $C_A(t) = 0$ at $t = C_A(0)/a$, is

$$\lim_{t\to\infty} C_V(t) = C_A(t - \bar{t})$$

The A-V difference, once $C_V(t)$ reaches the above value, is $C_A(t) - C_V(t) = -a\,\bar{t}$; that is, the A-V difference is always negative.

It is instructive to combine a rising and falling arterial injection so that the envelope of arterial concentration is triangular with time, as in Figure 2. Then

$$C_A(t) = \begin{cases} 0, & t \leq 0 \\ a \cdot t, & 0 \leq t \leq T \\ a \cdot (2T - t), & T \leq t \leq 2T \\ 0, & t \geq 2T \end{cases}$$

Substitution of the appropriate values of $C_A(t - s)$ into Equation 1 yields the curve of $C_V(t)$ for $a = 1$ and for the function $h(t)$ illustrated in Figure 2. The area under the curve $C_A(t)$ equals the area under the curve $C_V(t)$ because all injected indicator must leave the system. $F \int_0^\infty C_A(t)\, dt$ is the total indicator injected and $F \int_0^\infty C_V(t)\, dt$ is the total indicator leaving the system. It follows immediately, therefore, that the shaded area marked $A > V$ in Figure 2 equals the shaded area marked $V > A$. The points to

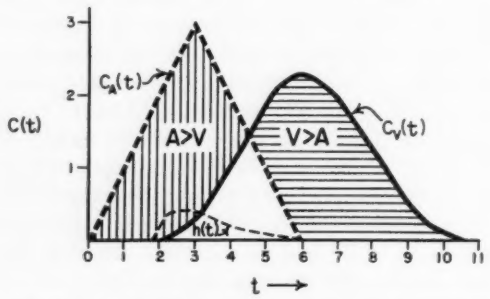


FIG. 2. INDICATOR DILUTION CURVE. Flow constant, and stationarity exists. $C_A(t)$ increases linearly, then decreases linearly.

be noted in Figure 2 are: that the maximal venous concentration is less than the maximal arterial; that until 4.5 time units $C_A > C_V$, although there is no tissue uptake, and after 4.5 time units $C_V > C_A$, although there is no tissue production; and that C_V continues to rise for a time after C_A has begun to fall.

We can now make a general statement about A-V differences of indicators during transient changes in indicator input effected by altered $C_A(t)$. Assume that $C_A(t)$ and $C_V(t)$ are constant for a sufficiently long time before $t = 0$ and that at $t = 0$ a change in $C_A(t)$ begins. Equation 1 can be integrated by parts to yield

$$C_V(t) = \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds$$
$$= C_A(t - s)\, H(s)\,|_0^t + \int_0^t C'_A(t - s)\, H(s)\, ds \quad [6]$$

where $H(t)$ is the cumulative distribution function $\int_0^t h(s)\, ds$, C'_A is the first derivative of C_A and $d\ C_A(t)/dt = -\ d\ C_A(t - s)/ds$.

Because $H(0) = 0$ in the real vascular system, $C_A(t - s)\ \ H(s)\,|_0^t = C_A(0)H(t)$.

Because $H(t) \leq 1$, if $C'_A(t) > 0$ (that is, if $C_A(t)$ is increasing with time), $\int_0^t C'_A(t - s)\ H(s)\ ds < \int_0^t C'_A(t - s)\ ds = C_A(t) - C_A(0)$.

Substituting these functions in the integration by parts yields $C_V(t) < C_A(0)H(t) + C_A(t) - C_A(0) = C_A(t) - C_A(0)\ [1 - H(t)]$, or $C_V(t) < C_A(t)$.

If arterial concentration is decreasing with time, $C'_A(t) < 0$ and $\int_0^t C'_A(t - s)\ H(s)\ ds > \int_0^t C'_A(t - s)\ ds$. With this substitution and by argument similar to that used above, $C_V(t) > C_A(t)$.

Thus, if arterial concentration increases there is a positive A-V difference. If arterial concentration decreases there is a negative A-V difference. If arterial concentration is constant for a sufficiently long period (that is, long enough for $H(t)$ to become unity) then venous concentration will, when $H(t) = 1$, equal arterial concentration. A-V differences occur because positive times are required for traversal of the vascular net (that is, because $H(0) \neq 1$). Clearly, then, A-V differences during non-steady states are not in themselves evidence of tissue metabolism.

2. *Nonstationary systems; variable flow.* We have so far been concerned with input changes produced by altered concentration at constant flow. Now consider input changes produced by altered flow.

Consider first the simplest but least likely case, in which flow is altered without altering the distribution of transit times (that is, stationarity exists). This is possible if the relation $V/F = \bar{t}$ through every path is constant. Such an event is handled simply by generalizing Equation 1

$$m_0(t) = \int_0^t m_i(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds \quad [7]$$

where $m_0(t)$ is output (= flow ... time t multiplied by venous concentration at time t) at time t and $m_i(t)$ is input at time t. If $F_0(t)$ is flow at output, $F_i(t)$ is inflow, and C_A is the constant arterial concentration, then Equation 7 becomes

$$C_V(t) = \frac{C_A}{F_0(t)} \int_0^t F_i(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds.$$

Since nothing has been done to alter concentration anywhere in the system, it must be that $C_V(t) = C_A$. Therefore,

$$F_0(t) = \int_0^t F_i(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds \quad [8]$$

In a system of rigid tubes containing incompressible fluid such as water, flow everywhere in the system is identical at any time. In particular, $F_0(t) = F_i(t)$, the limiting case in which $h(t)$ is simply a brief spike beginning at $t = 0$.

More realistically we must consider that a change in flow is associated with a change in the distribution of transit times through the system, that is, there is nonstationarity. Then if flow, F, is a function of time, $F(t)$, so is the distribution of transit times a function, not only of elapsed time following introduction of indicator, but also of absolute time at which indicator was introduced. The problem has been explored by Sherman (10) following methods used by Zadeh

(11) in analysis of variable or dynamic electrical networks which depend on specified combinations of input, output and time. The following development relies largely on the work of Zadeh and of Sherman.

We have until now defined the time, or the center of gravity of the time interval at which indicator is added to the system, as zero time. Let us now permit this time of indicator addition to be any time, x. Then $h(x)$ is the distribution function of transit times through the system which exists at time x. But the distribution function of transit times is also a function of the time elapsed since addition of indicator, a time which we will designate a, where $a = t - x$, the difference between absolute time, t, and time of indicator addition. The distribution function is therefore $h(x, a) = h(x, t - x) = h(t - a, a)$.

Because $h(x, a)$ is a distribution function (that is, because all indicator introduced at any given time x must eventually leave the system)

$$\int_x^\infty h(x, t - x) \quad dt = \int_x^\infty h(t - a, a) \quad dt = 1$$

Now consider that $h(x, a)$ is the distribution function not only of indicator particles but of all fluid that entered the system at any given time x.

Consider the contribution to outflow at time t made by fluid that entered the system at a particular time before t, x_1. Of the total inflow $F_i(x_1)$, the fraction leaving at a time units later [that is, between times t and $t + dt$ $(= x_1 + a$ and $x_1 + a + da)]$ is $F_i(x_1)\ h(x_1,\ a)\ da$, or $d\ F_0(t) = F_i(x_1)\ h(x_1, a)\ da$. The total outflow is obtained simply by integrating the above expression for $d\ F_0(t)$, letting x vary over all previous times before t, or

$$F_0(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} F_i(x)\ h(x, t - x)\ dx \qquad [9]$$

It is implicit in Equation 9 that once a particle enters the system at any given time x it is committed to traverse the system at some given transit time a with the probability defined by $h(x, a)$, and that changes in flow occurring at some other x, and therefore changes in $h(x, a)$ do not affect transit times of particles already in the system. Further, as Sherman pointed out (10), $F_0(t)$ is defined only in terms of $F_i(x)$ and not in terms of $F_i(t)$, the simultaneous inflow.

By an argument analogous to that used to develop Equation 9, output of indicator as a function of input and time is

$$F_0(t)\ C_V(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} F_i(x)\ C_A(x)\ h(x, t - x)\ dx \qquad [10]$$

For the case of constant arterial concentration C_A, venous concentration at time t is

$$C_V(t) = \frac{C_A}{F_0(t)} \int_{-\infty}^{t} F_i(x)\ h(x, t - x)\ dx = C_A$$

which is expected because C_A is neither diluted nor concentrated as it passes through the system.

For the special case in which $F_i(x)$ and $C_A(x)$ vary inversely so that their product is constant, I, Equation 10 becomes

$$C_V(t) = \frac{I}{F_0(t)} \int_{-\infty}^{t} h(x, t - x)\ dx \qquad [11]$$

After sufficiently long time, because the integral in Equation 11 becomes unity, limit of $C_V(t) = I/F_0(t)$. Until that time is reached, there will be an A-V concentration difference.

We can define precisely what is meant by a sufficiently long time with the aid of Figure 3. Several possible distribution functions are illustrated as histograms by A, C, and F. The total area of each distribution function is unity. Experimentally, these distribution functions are determined by injecting quickly a single quantity of indicator into the entrance to the system under study and measuring its concentration at exit during a period of stationarity. In communication engineering this is equivalent to applying a brief pulse to the input to a network and observing the response at output. In B the unit pulse is applied repeatedly, as indicated by the arrows, or in a hydrodynamic system indicator is injected at constant rate. Output distribution functions are superposed until the height of the output response becomes unity, and it remains unity as long as constant input is maintained. Although when output response is unity it equals the unit input, the output response does not represent any single unit input admitted at some earlier time but it is made up of contributions from a number of earlier inputs. The time at which the output response reaches unity is exactly the longest transit time in the system,

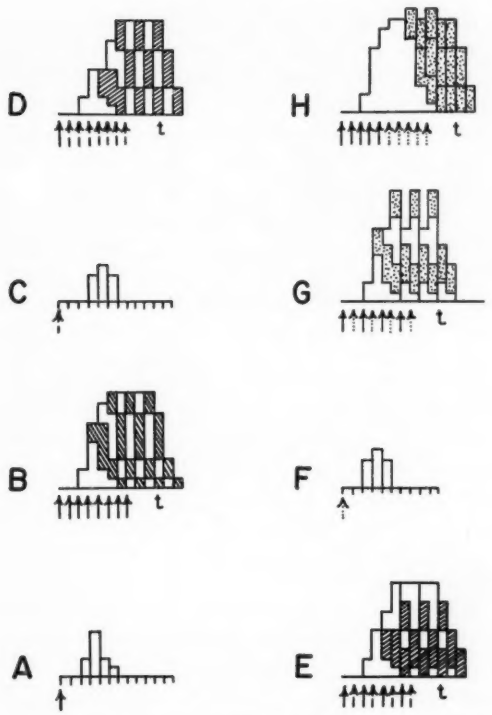


FIG. 3. VARIOUS DISTRIBUTION FUNCTIONS AND THEIR COMBINATIONS IN STATIONARY AND NONSTATIONARY STATES. Alternating white and shaded areas represent distribution of materials entering at successive time intervals. Each arrow style represents a different distribution function pertinent to entrance time indicated by arrow. The functions are: A. $h(x, a) = h_1(t)$. B. $\int_0^t h(s)\, ds = \int_{x_1}^t h(x, t - x)\, dx$, where $h(s) = h_1(t)$. C. $h(x, a) = h_2(t)$. D. $\int_{x_1}^t h(x, t - x)\, dx$, where $h(x_1) = h_1(t)$, $h(x_2)$ to $h(x_8) = h_2(t)$. E. $\int_{x_1}^t h(x, t - x)\, dx$, where $h(x_1) = h(x_3) = h(x_5) = h(x_7) = h_1(t)$ and $h(x_2) = h(x_4) = h(x_6) = h(x_8) = h_2(t)$. F. $h(x, a) = h_3(t)$. G. $\int_{x_1}^t h(x, t-x)\, dx$, where $h_1(t)$ and $h_3(t)$ exist at alternate time units. H. $\int_{x_1}^t h(x, t - x)\, dx$, where $h(x_1)$ to $h(x_5) = h_1(t)$, $h(x_6)$ to $h(x_{10}) = h_3(t)$.

determined from the single sudden injection curve A.

In Figure 3D, constant injection of indicator occurs but the system is nonstationary in that the distribution function changes from $h_1(t)$ during the first time interval to $h_2(t)$ for all subsequent time intervals. Output, which is superposed distribution functions, reaches unity at a time t exactly equal to x_2, the time at which the distribution function through the system changed from h_1 to h_2, plus the longest transit time in the function $h_2(t)$ or in $h_1(t)$, whichever is longer.

In Figure 3E and G there is constant injection through a nonstationary system. In both cases the distribution function alternates between two functions. In E, the longest transit time of both functions is the same. The output reaches unity exactly at that longest transit time and remains there. In G, the longest transit time of one distribution function differs from that of the other. The output response eventually (at a time equal to the greater of the longest transit times of the two distribution functions) oscillates symmetrically about unity, exceeding unity by as much as it is alternately less than unity. The frequency of output oscillation is exactly that at which the two distribution functions alternate.

In Figure 3H, the system changes from one steady state, in which the distribution function is $h_1(t)$ to a second state in which the distribution function is $h_2(t)$. The time required for output to restabilize at unity after the change is made is exactly the longest transit time in the new distribution function.

To return to Equation 11, the sufficiently long time required for $C_V(t)$ to equal $I/F_0(t)$ is either the longest transit time of any distribution function which describes the system for a time at least equal to its longest time or, if the system is always nonstationary but oscillates in some regular way about a group of distribution functions, it is the longest of all transit times described by any distribution function and $C_V(t)$ can be taken as a weighted mean of its oscillating value.

The relation between flow and the distribution function may be confusing. It is possible, but not likely, that a change in the distribution of transit times could occur without a change in flow and it has already been stated that a change in flow could occur without a change in distribution function if volume changed appropriately, but this is again unlikely. Therefore, unless it can be demonstrated otherwise in a specific case, whenever flow changes it is safer to assume that the distribution function also changes and Equation 10 is more apt to be descriptive of the real system than is Equation 7.

But the basic assumption underlying Equa-

tion 10 is probably an oversimplification so that even Equation 10 may be inadequate. The assumption that distribution functions are superposable rests formally on the assumption that the system is linear; that is, that the relation between input and output can be described by a linear equation. This assumption implies that once a particle has entered the system it is committed to traverse it in a given transit time; that is, changes in the distribution function of transit times are assumed not to affect particles already in the system but only new particles just entering the system.

This assumption is not apt to be valid in general. When the distribution function changes owing to vasoactivity, for example, the transit times of particles already in the system are probably changed. In the extreme, with closure of some portions of a capillary bed, flow ceases and diffusion, which until now has been considered negligible, becomes the only means by which solute particles can move through the system; that is, movement of solute and solvent, previously considered to be coupled and described by a common distribution function, becomes uncoupled so that one distribution function does not describe transit times through the system. The system is, therefore, probably formally nonlinear and the development of Equation 10, which rests on the superposition principle, is inappropriate. There is no simple formal solution to this problem. A description of the relations between input, output and time in such a nonlinear system requires detailed knowledge of the behavior of every particle within the system as a function of position within the system and time, and there is no experimental method for obtaining the necessary information at present. This means that in nonstationary and nonlinear systems there is no way to relate simultaneous arterial and venous concentrations, and no simple correction factor, such as evolved from discussion of Equation 4, is applicable.

Tissue metabolism not zero

1. *Tissue uptake.* We have been examining in increasing complexity A-V concentrations of substances for which tissue uptake or output is zero. The problem is even more difficult when we let tissue uptake assume nonzero values.

In the first place, the distribution of transit times of a substance, some of which is metabolized, is different from the distribution of transit times of a solute confined to plasma or to total extracellular fluid and is even apt to be different from that of total water. The transit times under consideration are only of those particles which leave the system and so contribute to the venous concentration. If tissue uptake from every channel through the system were proportional to the rate at which the metabolizable substance flowed through that channel, then and only then, would the distribution of transit times of the substance be identical with the distribution of transit times of some nonmetabolized indicator. Although there may be in certain special cases a close relation between vascularity and metabolism, in general, we anticipate that the fractional uptake from some channels will be different from that in others. There might be little uptake from blood through channels with very short transit times, the extreme being the case of arteriovenous shunts, and there might be a great deal of uptake from blood coursing through intricate capillary nets with long transit times.

For example, if $h(t)$, the distribution function of indicator transit times is $h(0) = 0$, $h(1) = 0$, $h(2) = 0.3$, $h(3) = 0.4$, $h(4) = 0.3$, $h(5)$, and so forth $= 0$, then the distribution function of transit times, $g(t)$, of a metabolized substance through the same vascular bed might be $g(0) = 0$, $g(1) = 0$, $g(2) = 0.5$, $g(3) = 0.3$, $g(4) = 0.2$, $g(5)$, and so forth $= 0$. In this example, the mean transit time for nonmetabolized particles, $\int_0^\infty t\,h(t)\,dt$, is longer than the mean transit time for metabolized particles, $\int_0^\infty t\,g(t)\,dt$, because a large fraction of metabolized particles coursing through long-transit-time channels was eliminated by metabolism within the system.

The purpose of this example is to make it clear that no simple known relation exists between transit times of indicators and of metabolities. It is therefore not possible to "correct" observed venous concentrations by displacement along the time axis in accordance with some notion of the distribution of transit times of nonmetabo-

lized indicators, although the correction can be made as a reasonable approximation in those cases in which nearly all of the substance traverses the system; that is, in those cases in which only a small fraction of entering material is taken up by tissues. For example, in the forearm of man at rest in the basal state about 98 per cent of glucose delivered by arterial blood appears in forearm venous effluent (12). In this example, then, $g(t)$ is probably very nearly the same as $h(t)$ so that for certain practical purposes it would be acceptable to assume that $g(t)$ was indeed $h(t)$.

The relation between $h(t)$ and $g(t)$ is easily defined. Consider those particles whose transit times are between t and $t + dt$ time units. Of those nonmetabolizable or indicator particles entering at zero time, the fraction leaving in the time interval t to $t + dt$ is $h(t)\ dt$. Of metabolizable particles, the fraction of those that entered at zero time which leave in the same time interval is $r(t)\ h(t)\ \ dt$, where $0 \leq r(t) \leq 1$. Integration over all time yields the fraction of metabolizable particles which entered at zero time and which eventually leave the system, $p = \int_0^\infty r(t)\ h(t)\ dt$ and $0 \leq p \leq 1$. Therefore, of those metabolizable particles entering at zero time and which are not metabolized, the fraction leaving the system per unit time between t and $t + dt$ time units later is

$$g(t) = r(t)\ h(t)/p \qquad [12]$$

When $g(t) = h(t)$, from Equation 12 $r(t) = p$, a constant, or $g(t)$ can equal $h(t)$ only if $r(t)$ is constant. When p is almost unity, there can be no assurance that any given $g(t) \doteq h(t)$, but $\int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ \ g(s)\ \ ds \doteq \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ \ h(s)\ \ ds$ for sufficiently large t.

One can, during steady states, observe the distribution function of transit times of certain metabolizable substances by using tracer quantities of labeled material otherwise identical with the metabolized substance. This distribution function, $g(t)$, can be evaluated only while there is stationarity. This requires not only that flow and volume remain constant but also that there be constant uptake of metabolite per unit time, $\dot{Q}$, for if rate of uptake changes with time it cannot be assumed that the proportional change in every channel is identical, which is required if $g(t)$ is to be the same.

The quantity of metabolite entering the system between time t and $t + dt$ is $F\ C_A(t)\ dt$. Of this quantity, assuming uptake is constant, the total amount leaving the system during all subsequent time intervals is $[F\ C_A(t) - \dot{Q}]\ dt$. By the arguments used to develop Equation 1

$$C_V(t) = \int_0^t \left[C_A(t - s) - \frac{\dot{Q}}{F} \right] g(s)\ ds$$

$$= \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ g(s)\ ds - \frac{\dot{Q}}{F} G(t) \qquad [13]$$

where $G(t) = \int_0^t g(s)\ ds$, and $F\ C_A(t) \geq \dot{Q}$.

In a form analogous to that of the classical Fick equation, Equation 13 becomes

$$\dot{Q} = \frac{F}{G(t)} \left[\int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ g(s)\ ds - C_V(t) \right]$$

In the discussion of Equation 6 we showed that if $d\ C_A(t)/dt > 0$, $\int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ g(s)\ ds < C_A(t)$, and if $d\ C_A(t)/dt < 0$, $\int_0^t C_A(t - s)\ \ g(s)\ \ ds > C_A(t)$. Therefore, after sufficient time has elapsed so that $G(t)$ has passed to unity, if $C_A(t)$ is increasing, the A-V difference overestimates $\dot{Q}$, and if $C_A(t)$ is decreasing the A-V difference underestimates $\dot{Q}$. Indeed it is even possible for the A-V difference to be negative, if $d\ C_A(t)/dt$ is sufficiently negative and the mean transit time is sufficiently long, despite the fact that there may be real tissue uptake of the substance measured.

Except where $g(t) = h(t)$, it is not possible to use an indicator curve, such as that in Figure 2, as a guide in estimation of $\dot{Q}$ during transient changes in $C_A(t)$. For example, if in Figure 2 $C_A(t)$ were displaced upward, as in Figure 4, by some constant for all t so that there was a constant steady state A-V difference, the A-V difference during the transient would not be that of Equation 12 unless the distribution function, $h(t)$, of the indicator happened to be the same as that of the metabolite, $g(t)$. If $g(t)$ can be determined independently and can be proven

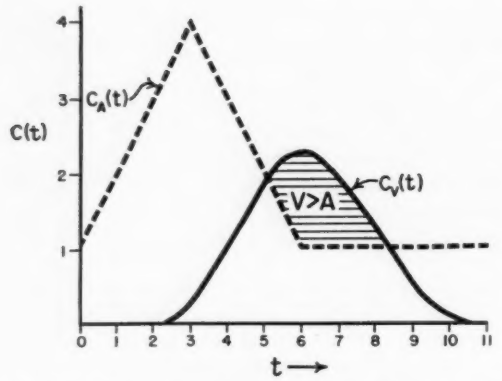


FIG. 4. CONSTANT UPTAKE OF A SUBSTANCE WITH SAME CHANGES IN ARTERIAL CONCENTRATION AS IN FIGURE 2. Uptake cannot be calculated accurately at any time during changes in arterial or venous concentration. Flow multiplied by integrated A-V difference from time 0 to 11 is, in this example, total tissue uptake over that time interval.

stationary, then Equation 13 can be used to test whether or not $\dot{Q}$ is in fact constant.

If tissue uptake is not constant but is some function of time, $\dot{Q}(t)$, then we must consider that the system is not stationary. Consider first the more general problem of varying flow and varying uptake.

If we assume that the system is linear—that is, that the distributions of inputs are superposable—as we did in development of Equation 10 when we considered effects of altered flow and distribution function on indicator concentration, we can immediately generalize Equation 10 by analogy

$$m_0(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} p(x)\, m_i(x)\, g(x, t - x)\, dx \quad [14]$$

where $m_0(t) = F_0(t)\ C_V(t)$, $m_i(t) = F_i(t)\ C_A(t)$ and $p(t)$ is that fraction of $m_i(t)$ which is not metabolized (see Equation 12). For constant uptake, Equation 14 becomes

$$m_0(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} [m_i(x) - \dot{Q}]\, g(x, t - x)\, dx \quad [15]$$

and for constant arterial concentration, Equation 15 becomes

$$C_V(t) = \frac{C_A}{F_0(t)} \int_{-\infty}^{t} F_i(x)\, g(x, t - x)\, dx - \frac{\dot{Q}}{F_0(t)} \int_{-\infty}^{t} g(x, t - x)\, dx \quad [16]$$

Unlike the case of indicator dilution at constant arterial concentration and varying flow, in which $C_A(t) = C_A$, a constant (see discussion following Equation 10), when there is tissue uptake a change in flow produces a change in venous concentration even if arterial concentration is held constant. It is intuitively evident that this must also be true in nonlinear systems. Figure 5 illustrates the sort of changes one might find when flow is changed in stepwise fashion so that the system moves from one steady state to another. An increase in inflow, C_A and $\dot{Q}$ remaining constant, produces a transient change in outflow and in venous concentration, which lag behind input changes. Owing to the lag there is a transient increase in A-V difference and $\dot{Q}$ is overestimated. The steady state is reached at a time equal to the longest transit time of metabolizable particles through the system, not the longest transit time of plasma. The overestimate in $\dot{Q}$ is not compensated in any way by a subsequent reduction in A-V difference as long

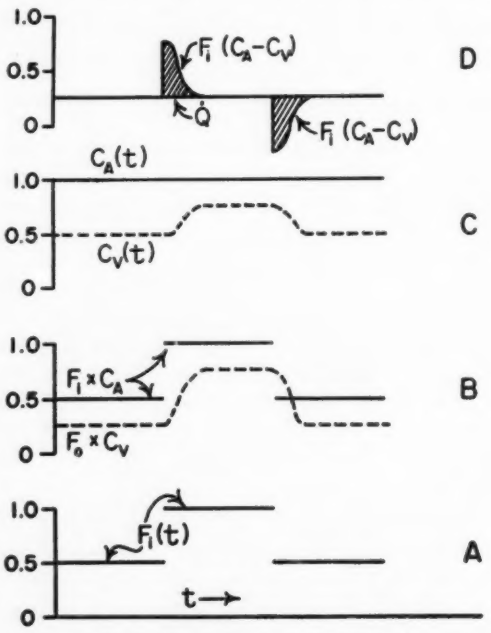


FIG. 5. EFFECT OF CHANGE IN FLOW ON A–V DIFFERENCE. A. Step increase in flow. B. Step increase in input with consequent change in output. C. Change in output concentration with change in flow, despite constant arterial concentration and constant uptake. D. Although tissue uptake, $\dot{Q}$, is constant, the product of flow and A-V difference is not constant when there is a step change in flow.

as the new steady state is maintained. This does not mean that there is tissue storage of the apparent excess, but that there is always a lag between input and output so that $F_0(t)\ C_V(t)$ is not made up of those particles that entered at t, but of those that entered over some time period before t. When flow is decreased to the original rate, there is a transient decrease in A-V difference and $\dot{Q}$ is underestimated. Indeed, if the decrease in flow is sufficiently great there may even be negative A-V differences, as in the illustration, and it may be concluded erroneously that there is tissue output. If, when flow returns to the original rate, the distribution of transit times also returns to the original distribution, the overestimate of $\dot{Q}$ which occurred when flow increased is exactly the same as the underestimate of $\dot{Q}$ which occurred when flow decreased. The integrated A-V difference multiplied by flow during the entire time interval will therefore measure total uptake over that time interval.

Although the assumption of linearity is not apt to hold when the system is nonstationary owing to altered flow, for reasons discussed earlier, the system may very well remain linear when nonstationarity is owing to altered metabolism in the presence of constant flow. This greatly simplifies the problem, as follows.

For the case of constant flow Equation 14 becomes

$$C_V(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} p(x)\ C_A(x)\ g(x, t - x)\ dx \quad [17]$$

Equation 17 does not tell us what tissue uptake was at time t. Although the quantity of material entering between time t and $t + dt$ which is metabolized eventually is $(1 - p)\ F\ C_A(t)\ dt$, this quantity is not $\dot{Q}\ dt$ because there is a distribution of transit times from entrance to the various sites of metabolism within the system. By analogy with equations developed previously in this paper for nonstationary linear systems, rate of tissue uptake as a function of time

$$\begin{aligned}\dot{Q}(t) &= F \int_{-\infty}^{t} [1 - p(x)]\ C_A(x)\ m(x, t - x)\ dx \\ &= F \int_{-\infty}^{t} C_A(x)\ m(x, t - x)\ dx \\ &\quad - F \int_{-\infty}^{t} p(x)\ C_A(x)\ m(x, t - x)\ dx \quad [18]\end{aligned}$$

where $m(x, a)$ is the distribution function of transit times from entrance to sites of uptake.

The integral in the second term on the right-hand side of Equation 18 is obviously related to the integral of Equation 17 which describes $C_V(t)$, the difference being in the distribution functions. The integral in the first term of Equation 18 is clearly related to $C_A(t)$, but it is also clearly not $C_A(t)$. Equation 18, in short, is a general form of the classical Fick equation for constant flow but for variable arterial concentration and variable uptake.

When $C_A(t)$ is constant, C_A, Equation 18 becomes

$$\begin{aligned}\dot{Q}(t) &= F\ C_A \int_{-\infty}^{t} m(x, t - x)\ dx \\ &\quad - F\ C_A \int_{-\infty}^{t} p(x)\ m(x, t - x)\ dx \quad [19]\end{aligned}$$

After a sufficiently long time, the first term in Equation 19 becomes $F\ C_A$. If $p(t)$ is also constant Equation 19 becomes $\dot{Q}(t) = F\ C_A(1 - p) \int_{-\infty}^{t} m(x, t - x)\ dx$, and for t sufficiently large, limit $\dot{Q}(t) = F\,C_A(1 - p) = F\,(C_A - C_V)$, which is the classical Fick equation.

Equation 18 is unfortunately not very useful in that form because it contains the distribution function, $m(x, a)$, which is not subject to direct experimental investigation. An approximate evaluation of $m(x, a)$ comes from the following analysis.

Consider what would have been the distribution of transit times, $f(t)$, through the system of only those particles which were removed. That is, if their transit times had not terminated within the system as described by $m(t)$, what would have been their transit times? Refer to the argument by which Equation 12, relating $g(t)$ to $h(t)$, was developed. Clearly,

$$f(t) = \frac{[1 - r(t)]\ h(t)}{1 - p} = \frac{h(t) - p\ g(t)}{1 - p}$$

Some relation must exist between the transit time of a particle to the point of uptake and its transit time through the entire system. It is plausible to assume that points of uptake lie approximately midway in time between entrance and exit. On this assumption, $m(2t) = f(t)$,

and Equation 18 becomes

$$\dot{Q}(t) \doteq F \int_{-\infty}^{t} C_A(x)\, h\left(\frac{t-x}{2}\right) dx - F \int_{-\infty}^{t} C_A(x)\, p(x)\, g\left(x, \frac{t-x}{2}\right) dx \quad [20]$$

Equation 20 is much simpler to handle than Equation 18. The first term on the right-hand side deals only with a stationary system, that is, as long as flow is constant (and volume), the distribution of transit times of the appropriate indicator, described by $h(t)$, is not dependent on time. We have already seen how to handle such a function when we considered indicator dilution through stationary systems. The second integral on the right-hand side of Equation 20 is closely related to $C_V(t)$, defined in Equation 17. Indeed, if the system becomes stationary for a sufficiently long time (the longest transit time) the second term on the right-hand side of Equation 20 equals $F\, C_V(t)$.

From the discussion surrounding Figure 2 and Equations 4–6, after sufficiently long time, for the case of linear increase in $C_A(t)$, which is a useful case because many changes in arterial concentration may be considered linear over some practicable time interval,

$$\dot{Q}(t) \doteq F\, C_A(t - \tfrac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}) - F\, C_V(t + \tfrac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}_g) \quad [21]$$

where $\bar{t}$ is mean time through $h(t)$ and $\bar{t}_g$ is mean time through $g(t)$. For the special case of $\dot{Q}(t) = 0$, $\bar{t} = \bar{t}_g$ and Equation 21 reduces to the limiting indicator dilution equation, $C_V(t) = C_A(t - \bar{t})$.

In short, if $C_A(t)$ increases linearly an approximate measure of $\dot{Q}(t)$ can be obtained by moving back in time $\frac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}$ units and noting C_A, by moving up in time $\frac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}_g$ units and noting C_V. The difference between these two corrected concentrations is nearly equal to $\dot{Q}(t)/F$; $\bar{t}_g$ can be obtained by tracer techniques or, for the case of substances such as glucose traversing the forearm of man, in which about 98 per cent of entering material leaves the system, $\bar{t}_g$ may be represented satisfactorily by $\bar{t}$.

From the discussion surrounding Figure 1 and Equations 2 and 3 for the case of constant arterial concentration and relatively linear changes in uptake, after sufficiently long time

$$\dot{Q}(t) \doteq F\, C_A - F\, C_V(t + \tfrac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}_g) \quad [22]$$

For the special case of $\dot{Q}(t) = 0$, $\frac{1}{2}\,\bar{t}_g$ degenerates to zero because it appears in Equation 22 only as an approximation of $\bar{t}_m$ which, of course, is nonexistent if there is no tissue uptake. Equation 22 states that even if input to the system (flow and arterial concentration) is constant, $\dot{Q}(t)$ is not equal to $F\, C_A - F\, C_V(t)$, but venous concentration must be corrected backward in time by an amount assumed to represent mean time from entrance to points of uptake.

2. *Tissue release.* We have so far spoken only of uptake and not of output of metabolites. In a steady state, the excess of the constant venous concentration above constant arterial concentration represents the ratio of constant tissue output to constant flow. In non-steady states there is no such symmetry between the analysis of uptake and of output. Consider the case in which a substance is introduced into our test system by way of arterial inflow and all of it eventually leaves the system; that is, there is no uptake. The test tissue, however, releases additional quantities of the substance. The concentration at output is therefore

$$C_V(t) = \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds + \frac{1}{F} \int_0^t \dot{q}(t - s)\, n(s)\, ds \quad [23]$$

where $\dot{q}(t)$ is rate of tissue release at time t, and $n(t)$ is the distribution function of transit times from points of release from tissue cells to the exit from the system.

If a change in $\dot{q}$ is also associated with a change in $n(t)$, that is, if the distribution of released material is not stationary, and we must assume that this is apt to be the case, it is quite likely that as long as $h(t)$ describes a stationary system, the distribution of released material can be described by a linear net. This means simply that although the sites of and relative contributions to tissue release may vary with time,once the metabolite is released it is distributed through elements of the system described by $h(t)$, which is a stationary system. By analogy with previous discussions of linear nonstationary systems, Equation 23 is immediately generalized to

$$C_V(t) = \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds + \frac{1}{F} \int_{-\infty}^{t} \dot{q}(x)\, n(x, t - x)\, dx \quad [24]$$

The first term on the right-hand side of Equation 24 is simply an indicator dilution term and obviously Equation 24 reduces to the indicator dilution Equation 1 for $\dot{q}(t) = 0$. This means that all of the discussion of effect of varying arterial concentration on indicator dilution curves is applicable to Equation 24. The second term is not the rate at which tissues release the substance at time t, but simply the sum of all contributions made by tissue release before time t which reach the sampling site at exit at time t.

For the case of $C_A(t)$ constant, Equation 24 becomes

$$F[C_V(t) - C_A] = \int_{-\infty}^{t} \dot{q}(x)\, n(x, t - x)\, dx \quad [25]$$

that is, flow multiplied by simultaneous A-V difference is not tissue release at time t but is the sum of those fractions of tissue release at time x whose transit times are $(t - x)$.

If $\dot{q}(t)$ increases linearly, assuming that the mean transit time from sites of release to exit is half the mean transit time from entrance to exit, and if $C_A(t)$ is constant, $F[C_V(t) - C_A] \doteq \dot{q}(t - \frac{1}{2}\bar{t})$, that is, use of simultaneous A-V difference determines the rate of tissue release which occurred approximately $\frac{1}{2}\bar{t}$ time units earlier.

If $\dot{q}(t)$ is constant but $C_A(t)$ is variable, $F C_V(t) - F \int_0^t C_A(t - s)\, h(s)\, ds = \dot{q}$, which can be handled according to the discussion of indicator dilution curves and which reduces to the classical Fick equation for $C_A(t)$ constant.

If flow is not constant, the system probably becomes nonlinear and the difficulties are those encountered in the previous discussion of nonlinear systems.

3. *Simultaneous uptake and release, and other complications.* When tissue uptake and tissue release occur simultaneously, combination of Equations 17 and 24 yields, for constant flow,

$$C_V(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{t} p(x)\, C_A(x)\, g(x, t - x)\, dx + \frac{1}{F}\int_{-\infty}^{t} \dot{q}(x)\, n(x, t - x)\, dx$$

Clearly, in this case the A-V difference gives little information about metabolic events at time t. Even in the steady state this is a difficult problem requiring more experimental data than are needed if only uptake or only release occurs. The problem falls into a somewhat different category than those distributive problems considered in the general development of equations here. In general, if the system is homogeneous (that is, if the concentration of the metabolite under study is the same in all venous blood draining the system), then in the steady state, $F(C_A - C_V)$ is the difference between uptake and release, uptake is measured by proper use of tracer quantities of labeled metabolite, and release is obtained by difference. If the system is not homogeneous, as in the forearm of man in which concentration of certain metabolites may vary widely from vein to vein, then this simple use of A-V differences of naturally occurring and isotopic metabolite is inadequate. The solution, if one is possible, requires some knowledge of the anatomy of the system and in general involves simultaneous A-V differences from more than one vein, and may also require simultaneous measurement of distribution of blood flow to various parts of the system and the use of A-V differences of more than one molecular species. More detailed exposition of this problem is reserved for another communication.

We have, however, raised the problem of tissue heterogeneity. Clearly it is worthless, in a system with many venous effluents, all with differing concentrations, to let all calculation of metabolism depend on measurement of concentration in blood from only one vein unless it is known that nearly all the blood leaving the system is drained by the vein sampled. In many experiments it is not possible to guarantee, as a result of anatomical good fortune or surgical intervention, that all venous blood flows through the vein sampled. It is therefore necessary to sample from a sufficient number of veins to be sure that most of the venous flow has been represented by the sampling, and it is necessary to know the contribution to total outflow made by blood flow through each bed represented by each vein sampled.

For the case of multiple exits from the system and heterogeneity of tissue metabolism, the flow which must be determined is not that through the whole system but only that through the fraction of the system drained by the vein sampled. Therefore, in defining the steady state it is not enough to demonstrate that total flow is constant but it must be shown that flow

through that part of the system represented by $C_V(t)$ is constant.

SUMMARY AND RECOMMENDATIONS

Rate of tissue metabolism, uptake or release, can be measured by multiplying blood (or plasma, whichever is appropriate) flow by arteriovenous difference only if flow is constant, arterial concentration is constant, and rate of tissue metabolism is constant. A further restriction is that if venous concentration is not identical in all veins draining the tissue the venous concentration used must be weighted by the relative contribution to total outflow made by the bed drained by the vein sampled.

If flow varies with time the distribution of transit times through the system is apt to be unmeasurable and the system cannot be handled by equations that depend on the superposition principle; that is, the system is apt to become a nonlinear nonstationary system. During such changes in flow there does not appear to be any reliable way to interpret the data. It is clear only that an increase in flow will probably lead to an overestimate of tissue uptake and a decrease in flow to an underestimate. These considerations eliminate the possibility of using A-V differences to measure metabolism when flow varies. As soon as flow has remained constant for a time equal to the longest transit time through the system, it can be regarded as satisfactory for use in estimation of metabolism. This time can be determined for each system by indicator dilution techniques. Phasic changes in flow about a stable mean can be regarded as constant provided the period is brief compared with mean transit time through the system.

With these restrictions in mind we assume in what follows that flow is constant. If either uptake or output is a function of time, the distribution of transit times through the system is not stationary but the system is probably satisfactorily represented as linear; that is, the transformations with respect to time of various inputs through the system are superposable. Because tissue metabolism is an event occurring within the system, the transit times from entrance to sites of metabolism or from sites of metabolism to exit are the ones we wish to measure but apparently can't at present. We can, however, plausibly relate the desired transit times to measurable transit times through the system. To find the metabolic rate at time t, clearly we need to use arterial concentration at some time before t and venous concentration at some time after t. For linear changes in uptake or output we are able to make these temporal corrections in arterial and venous concentration by using the approximate mean transit time which can be estimated by indicator dilution methods. For a nonmetabolized substance, mean transit time is its volume of distribution, V, divided by the flow F (plasma or blood water, in whichever it is dissolved) through the system. For most metabolites the appropriate volume of distribution is probably the total extracellular volume of the system. In the case of glucose, for example, mean transit time through the forearm of man in the basal state is about 10 minutes, which is a considerable correction on some time scales. The magnitude of the time correction also determines the frequency with which blood samples should be taken. It is probably prudent to sample at intervals no greater than the mean transit time unless arterial and venous concentrations are relatively stable or otherwise well defined.

If arterial concentration is also a function of time, the data are manageable if the function is well defined. This means that it must be measured often enough to define it. If the change in arterial concentration is linear with time, the correction is made by moving back in time to that arterial concentration, found or properly interpolated, that occurred one mean transit time unit earlier. Treatment of combinations of variations follows the same principle and is given in the body of this paper. The uncertainties are such that the investigator is urged wherever possible to design his experiments so that arterial concentration is held constant or so that he changes arterial concentration stepwise from one steady state to another. The time required to reach the steady state is not the mean transit time but the longest transit time through the system. For the case of glucose through the forearm of man in the basal state, the longest transit time is about 30 minutes.

In the introduction an operational definition of *constant* was promised. If the temporal cor-

rections proposed here do not lead to a corrected A-V difference that differs from the simultaneous A-V difference at time t by more than the experimental error of measurement of an A-V difference, it is probably safe to regard the functions as constant.

The effect of the non-steady state on simultaneous A-V differences means that a solitary A-V difference is uninterpretable. The immediate history of the system must be known. A single pair of A-V differences determined simultaneously on two substances passing through the same bed is also not properly useful for comparing the relative metabolism of the two substances unless it is known that the distributions of their transit times are identical.

REFERENCES

1. Cori, C. F., Fisher, R. E., and Cori, G. T. The effect of epinephrine on arterial and venous plasma sugar and blood flow in dogs and cats. Amer. J. Physiol. 1935, **114**, 53.
2. Visscher, M. B., and Johnson, J. A. The Fick principle: Analysis of potential errors in its conventional application. J. appl. Physiol. 1953, **5**, 635.
3. Fishman, A. P., McClement, J., Himmelstein, A., and Cournand, A. Effects of acute anoxia on the circulation and respiration in patients with chronic pulmonary disease studied during the "steady state." J. clin. Invest. 1952, **31**, 770.
4. Fick, A. Ueber die Messung des Blutquantums in den Herzventrikeln. S.-B. phys.-med. Ges. Würzburg 1870, p. 16.
5. Grant, R. T. Observations on the blood circulation in voluntary muscle in man. Clin. Sci. 1938, **3**, 157.
6. Stephenson, J. L. Theory of the measurement of blood flow by the dilution of an indicator. Bull. math. Biophys. 1948, **10**, 117.
7. Meier, P., and Zierler, K. L. On the theory of the indicator-dilution method for measurement of blood flow and volume. J. appl. Physiol. 1954, **6**, 731.
8. Zierler, K. L. A simplified explanation of the theory of indicator-dilution for measurement of fluid flow and volume and other distributive phenomena. Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp. 1958, **103**, 199.
9. Zierler, K. L. Circulation times and the theory of indicator-dilution methods for determining blood flow and volume *in* Handbook of Physiology, vol. I., sect. 2, Circulation. American Physiological Society. In press.
10. Sherman, H. On the theory of indicator-dilution methods under varying blood-flow conditions. Bull. math. Biophys. 1960, **22**, 417.
11. Zadeh, L. A. Frequency analysis of variable networks. Proc. IRE 1950, **38**, 291.
12. Andres, R., Cader, G., and Zierler, K. L. The quantitatively minor role of carbohydrate in oxidative metabolism by skeletal muscle in intact man in the basal state. Measurements of oxygen and glucose uptake and carbon dioxide and lactate production in the forearm. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 671.

CORRECTION

On page 2000 of the article entitled "Studies of the Blood-Cerebrospinal Fluid Barrier to Cortisol in the Dog" by Nicholas P. Christy and Robert A. Fishman (J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 1997), lines 9 and 10 in the right-hand column should read: "Samples of plasma and CSF were taken at hourly intervals. Constant levels of cortisol in plasma and CSF were attained after 4 hours and maintained for the succeeding 5 hours."

DEMONSTRATION OF CIRCULATING ANTINUCLEAR GLOBULINS IN ULCERATIVE COLITIS *

By PAUL CALABRESI, WALTER R. THAYER, JR.† AND HOWARD M. SPIRO

(From the Department of Internal Medicine, Yale University School of Medicine, New Haven, Conn.)

(Submitted for publication April 20, 1961; accepted May 29, 1961)

Although Andresen (1) first considered "allergy" as a factor in the pathogenesis of ulcerative colitis in 1925, the recent studies of Levine, Kirsner, Klotz and Elchlepp (2–4) have renewed interest for the role of hypersensitivty in this disorder. Various clinical features suggest the presence of an altered immune state in ulcerative colitis. Among these are sensitivity to drugs and blood transfusion (5), the beneficial effects of ACTH and corticosteroids (6) and such extracolonic manifestations as erythema nodosum (7), uveitis (8), hepatitis (9, 10), myocarditis (6), glomerulitis (5, 11), arthritis (12–14), purpura (5), hemolytic anemia with positive Coombs test (15), leukopenia (16) and splenomegaly (8). In addition, a few reports have called attention to the presence of ulcerative colitis in patients with lupus erythematosus (17), scleroderma (18), or periarteritis nodosa (19).

Previous studies have shown the presence of circulating antinuclear globulins in patients with systemic lupus erythematosus as well as in cases of rheumatoid arthritis, complicated by splenomegaly and leukopenia (Felty's syndrome) (20). In the course of testing sera from patients presenting this clinical picture, two individuals with ulcerative colitis were found to have circulating antinuclear factors. The present study was undertaken to determine the nature and frequency of antinuclear globulins in ulcerative colitis. A preliminary report has been published (21).

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Human sera. Sera were obtained from 24 patients with proven ulcerative colitis and from 13 individuals who had previously undergone colectomy for this disorder. Four patients were studied before and after colectomy and are included in both groups. Over 300 sera from normal subjects and from patients with various disease states were tested while the study was in progress. Whenever multiple tests were performed, aliquots of the same serum sample were used. All sera were stored at −20° C.

Fluorescent antiglobulin tests. The details of the technique used have been reported previously (20). Briefly, the test sera were superimposed for 1 hour on: *1*) normal human peripheral blood smears fixed in 95 per cent ethanol (20), and on *2*) nucleohistone spots prepared from calf thymocytes (22, 23). The slides were thoroughly washed and fluorescein-labeled rabbit antihuman γ-globulin, absorbed with rat liver powder, was then used as a histochemical stain for human γ-globulin. The first procedure tests the affinity of the sera for human leukocyte whole nuclei and the fluorescent label is detected by ultraviolet microscopy. In the second method, the sera are tested against calf nucleoprotein and fluorescence is visible to the naked eye when the slides are exposed to the beam of a Woods lamp.

Lupus erythematosus (LE) cell preparations. The technique used was a variation of the Zinkham-Conley method (24). One ml of heparinized normal blood was added to 0.5 ml of test serum. After standing at room temperature for 2 hours with occasional shaking, 1.5 ml of the mixture was transferred to screw-top tubes containing glass beads and rotated at 40 rpm for 30 minutes at 37° C. The contents were then centrifuged in small-bore tubes to isolate the buffy coat which was smeared on glass coverslips, stained with Wright-Giesma and examined microscopically for the presence of LE cells.

Rheumatoid factor tests. Commercially available human γ-globulin-coated latex particles (Hyland RA test) were mixed with a 1:20 dilution of the patient's serum on a glass slide. Visible flocculation constituted a positive result.

Thyroglobulin antibodies. Commercially available thyroglobulin-coated latex particles (Hyland TA test) were mixed on glass slides with test sera. The sera were previously incubated at 56° C for 30 minutes and tested undiluted and at a 1:20 dilution. Macroscopic clumping constituted a positive result.

Serum protein determinations. Filter paper electrophoresis was performed in veronal buffer at pH 8.6 in a model R Spinco apparatus. The strips were stained with bromphenol blue and scanned with the Analytrol photo-

* Supported in part by United States Public Health Service Grants OG-14, H-1577, C-2578, CY-5944, A-1785, A-4759, and A-3473, and a grant from the Connecticut Branch of the American Cancer Society.

† Research Fellow in Medicine, Yale University School of Medicine.

TABLE I

Clinical and laboratory findings in patients with ulcerative colitis

Patients		Age, Sex	Duration of disease	ACTH-steroid therapy	Serum proteins A/G	Thyroglobulin antibody	Rheumatoid factor	LE prep.	Fluorescent antiglobulin test: Nucleoprotein	Fluorescent antiglobulin test: Whole nuclei	Remarks
1.	C.F.	27 ♀	8 yrs	Yes	2.6/2.8	0	0	0	0	+	Arthritis, splenomegaly, leukopenia
2.	J.L.	38 ♂	7 yrs	0	2.3/3.1	0	0	0	0	+	Arthritis, splenomegaly, leukopenia
3.	L.D.	40 ♂	23 yrs	0	2.48/2.64	0	0	0	0	+	Eosinophils 6%
4.	M.J.	45 ♀	4 mos	Yes	2.2/3.2	0	0	0	0	0	Alopecia
5.	M.S.	26 ♀	4 yrs	Yes	2.9/3.6	0	0	0	0	+	Patient and mother had rheumatic fever
6.	E.M.	55 ♀	2 mos	Yes	1.74/3.31	0	0	0	0	+	Disease developed after penicillin treatment
7.	B.A.	23 ♂	4 yrs	Yes	2.74/3.87	0	0	0	0	0	
8.	F.P.	17 ♂	1 yr	0	2.08/3.78	+	0	0	0	+*†	Hepatitis, arthritis. Aunt and cousin, ulcerative colitis
9.	J.G.	46 ♂	10 yrs	0	3.80/2.89	0	0	0	0	+	Psoriasis
10.	R.F.	28 ♂	8 yrs	Yes	1.55/4.14	0	0	0	0	+	Arthritis, splenomegaly, pleurisy, eosinophils 5%
11.	R.G.	19 ♂	1 yr	Yes	2.8/3.7	0	0	0	0	0	Arthritis, hepatitis, recurrent thrombophlebitis

* Test negative after ACTH-steroid therapy.
† Test negative after colectomy.

TABLE I—(*Continued*)

Patients		Age, Sex	Duration of disease	ACTH-steroid therapy	Serum Proteins A/G	Thyroglobulin antibody	Rheumatoid factor	LE prep.	Fluorescent antiglobulin test: Nucleoprotein	Fluorescent antiglobulin test: Whole nuclei	Remarks
12.	F.M.	35♂	2.5 yrs	0		0	0	0	0	+	Past history of arthralgias and hives
13.	R.M.	23♀	1 yr	Yes	2.3/4.2	0	0	0	0	+†	Allergic to penicillin
14.	J.H.	27♀	2.5 yrs	Yes	3.1/2.86	0	0	0	0	0	Arthritis, erythema multiforme nodosum
15.	M.H.	65♀	10 days	0	2.2/3.6	0	0	0	0	0	Leukopenia, eosinophils 6%
16.	J.P.	16♂	1 yr	Yes	2.73/5.76	0	0	0	0	+*	Dermatitis, penicillin allergy, splenomegaly, thromboses, pyroderma gangrenosum, glomerulitis, eosinophils 15%
17.	M.W.	45♂	15 yrs	0	3.72/3.66	0	0	0	0	+	Arthralgias, regional ileitis. Son, rheumatic fever
18.	A.L.	45♂	2 yrs	0	1.55/3.22	0	0	0	0	0†	Butterfly rash
19.	J.G.	42♂	25 yrs	0	3.80/3.32	0	0	0	0	+	Brother, rheumatic heart disease. Sister, nephritis
20.	C.M.	19♂	9 yrs	Yes	2.30/3.32	0	0	0	0	+	Arthritis. Mother, rheumatic heart disease
21.	M.W.	37♀	1 yr	0		0	0	0	0	+	
22.	S.R.	61♂	14 days	0	3.72/4.68	+	0	0	0	+	
23.	C.S.	57♂	1 yr	Yes		0	0	0	0	+	
24.	S.G.	18♂	2 yrs	Yes	2.82/3.73	0	0	0	0	+†	

densitometer. Normal values for this laboratory were: albumin, 3.39 to 5.59 g; globulin, 1.88 to 4.08 g.

RESULTS

The pertinent clinical and laboratory findings in 24 patients with ulcerative colitis are listed in Table I. Positive fluorescent antiglobulin tests against whole nuclei were observed in 18 of these patients (Figure 1A). However, uniformly negative results were obtained when sera were tested for affinity to calf thymus nucleoprotein (Figure 2), for the presence of the rheumatoid factor or for their ability to induce LE cells. Thyroglobulin antibody tests were negative in all but two individuals, both without evidence of thyroid disease. Serum protein determinations indicated borderline elevation of serum globulins in four subjects and frequent hypoalbuminemia, a common finding in ulcerative colitis. Positive antinuclear tests were not related to age, sex or history of hypersensitivity disorders, although frequent manifestations of the latter were present in several of the patients or their relatives. Approximately half of the patients were receiving ACTH or corticosteroid therapy at the time of testing, and in one-third the disease had been present for over 5 years.

The results of the fluorescent antinuclear test with respect to certain clinical findings are reported in Table II. The over-all results of the test in this series of patients did not seem to be greatly influenced by ACTH or corticosteroid therapy. Nine of 13 individuals under treatment had positive tests as compared with 9 of the 11 patients not receiving hormones. However, in two individuals (Table I, Subjects 8 and 16), the fluorescent antinuclear tests became negative during hormone therapy. In 9 of 13 postcolectomy patients, including two individuals who had positive tests before operation and another who had reverted to negative on hormone therapy, no antinuclear globulins were detected (Table I). In the group of patients whose disease manifestations

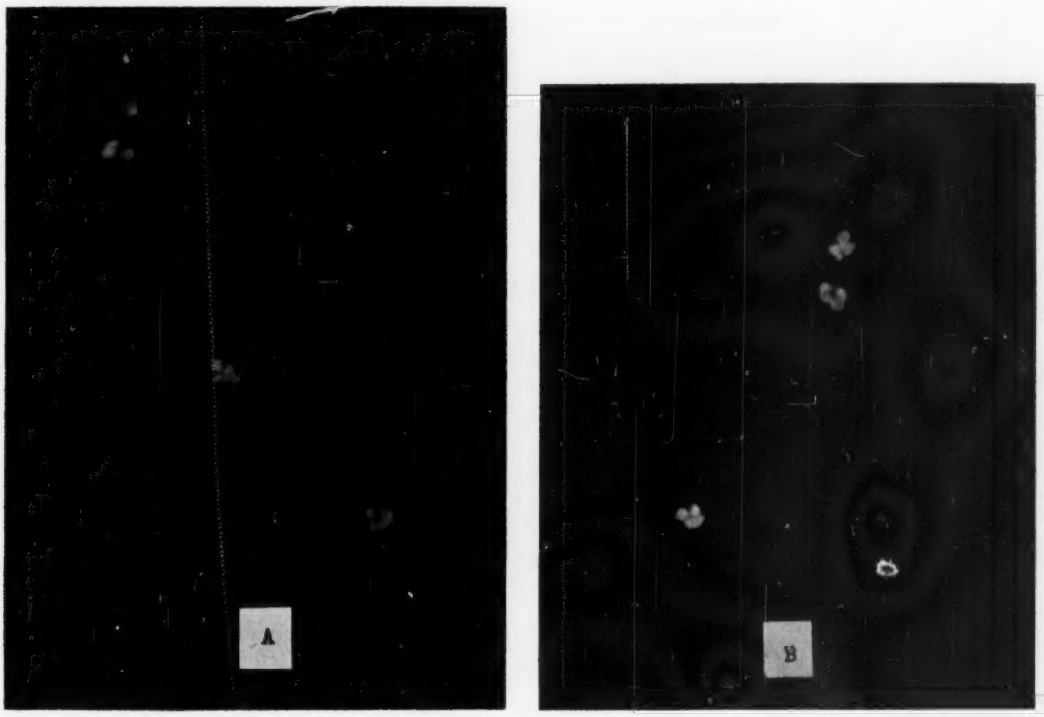


FIG. 1. A) POSITIVE FLUORESCENT ANTIGLOBULIN TEST AGAINST HUMAN LEUKOCYTE WHOLE NUCLEI PREVIOUSLY EXPOSED TO SERUM OF A PATIENT WITH ULCERATIVE COLITIS. B) SIMILAR REACTION WITH SERUM FROM A PATIENT WITH LUPUS ERYTHEMATOSUS. Note brighter fluorescence.

FIG. 2. FLUORESCENT ANTIGLOBULIN TEST AGAINST CALF THYMUS NUCLEOPROTEIN SPOTS PREVIOUSLY EXPOSED TO TEST SERA. Negative reaction (left) with ulcerative colitis serum; positive reaction (right) with lupus erythematosus serum.

had been present for less than 5 years, ten had positive and six had negative antinuclear tests as compared with the eight individuals with a history of over 5 years' duration, all of whom were found to have circulating antinuclear globulins. All four patients with splenomegaly and seven of the nine who suffered joint manifestations had positive antinuclear tests.

Table III lists the results obtained to date with sera tested for antinuclear factors from a group of normal controls and from patients with a variety of disease states. Certain specific disorders, included in this list for comparison, have formed the basis for or have been included in part in earlier reports and are designated by appropriate references (20, 25–27). In every case, the sera studied for affinity to calf thymus nucleoprotein were also tested against fixed whole nuclei of normal peripheral blood leukocytes, but in some cases only the latter test was performed. Circulating antinuclear factors have been detected by these methods in lupus erythematosus, rheumatoid arthritis and related disorders, as well as in chronic liver disease and in some drug reactions.

TABLE II

Correlation of antinuclear test with clinical findings in ulcerative colitis

Clinical finding	Fluorescent antiglobulin test (whole nuclei)	
	No. positive	No. negative
Arthritis and arthralgia	7	2
Splenomegaly	4	0
Duration of disease		
Under 5 yrs	10	6
Over 5 yrs	8	0
Postcolectomy	4	9
ACTH-steroid therapy		
Yes	9	4
No	9	2

DISCUSSION

In addition to the clinical observations previously mentioned, some support for a possible relationship of ulcerative colitis to the hypersensitivity states stems from a few recent experimental studies. Broberger and Perlmann (28) demonstrated that sera from patients with ulcerative colitis contained precipitating and hemagglutinating factors capable of reacting with tissue extracts from colon as well as from liver or kidney. Furthermore, the same authors observed absorption of γ-globulins from these sera onto colonic cells in tissue culture by fluorescent techniques, but did not describe nuclear or cytoplasmic localization, specificity, or prevalence of this reaction. Polcak and Vokurka (29) studied a circulating factor which agglutinated collodion particles coated with extracts of normal colonic mucosa and submucosa. Bregman and Kirsner (30) report detecting circulating antibodies apparently specific for colon mucosa by double agar diffusion and hemagglutination techniques.

The results of the present investigation demonstrate that a circulating antinuclear γ-globulin is present in many patients with ulcerative colitis. It is important to emphasize that the fluorescent antiglobulin technique, as used in this study, serves only as a histochemical method for detecting globulins and does not distinguish antibodies from abnormal proteins which may have affinity for nuclear material. The inability to determine a specific antigen, as well as the absence of additional information regarding the nature of these antinuclear globulins and their behavior in other immunological systems, precludes, for now, the conclusion that they are true antibodies or that immunological mechanisms are involved in their reactions with nuclear material. Furthermore, the relation of this factor to those detected by other workers remains to be established. In our system this factor was detected on homologous leukocyte nuclei in a reaction quantitatively similar to that observed with sera of some patients with

TABLE III

Results of tests for antinuclear factors in sera of individuals without ulcerative colitis

Diagnosis	Fluorescent antibody test			
	Nucleoprotein		Whole nuclei	
	No. tested	No. positive	No. tested	No. positive
Systemic lupus erythematosus (20)	12	12	21	21
Rheumatoid arthritis (25)	50	5	50	17
Other collagen diseases	5	2	5	5
Hepatitis and cirrhosis (26)	19	3	65	24
Leukemias and lymphomas (27)	30	0	30	0
Drug reactions	7	0	7	2
Carcinoma of colon	17	0	17	0
Other diseases of colon*	9	0	9	1†
Other diseases (20)	62	0	108	0
Normal laboratory personnel	15	0	15	0
Totals	226	22	327	70

* Tests negative in: amebic colitis, 2; mucous colitis, 2; diverticulitis, 2; schistosomiasis, 1; multiple polyps, 1.
† Positive antinuclear test in man with familial polyposis whose son has ulcerative colitis.

rheumatoid arthritis (25), chronic hepatitis (26), drug reaction, scleroderma, polyarteritis, and in the sera of patients with lupus erythematosus in relative remission. Higher titers of this factor are usually encountered in patients with rheumatoid arthritis accompanied by complications such as splenomegaly and leukopenia, and in individuals with active lupus erythematosus (20, 25). In over 250 sera from healthy subjects as well as from patients with other diseases characterized by leukopenia, hyperglobulinemia, splenomegaly or colon pathology, antinuclear globulins were not demonstrable.

While many of our patients exhibited some of the features often attributed to hypersensitivity disorders, none fulfilled the clinical picture of systemic lupus erythematosus. The LE cell preparations, in agreement with the findings of Lagercrantz, Winberg and Zetterström (5), were uniformly negative. The antinucleoprotein test, which has shown closer correlation with the LE phenomenon than the reaction against whole nuclei (25), was also negative in every case. In accord with other reports (12, 13), the rheumatoid factor was absent in all of our patients with ulcerative colitis even when arthritis was present. Thyroglobulin antibodies were present in two of our patients, but this finding has been reported in 18 per cent of a normal hospital population (31).

Although the number of cases is too small to warrant definite conclusions, attention should be called to the fact that patients with splenomegaly, arthritis or arthralgia, or disease of over 5 years' duration usually had positive antinuclear tests (Table II). While, in general, postcolectomy cases gave negative results, this serum factor was present in nine patients on ACTH-corticosteroid therapy as well as in nine patients not receiving hormones. At the present time we do not know what may be spontaneous fluctuations of these factors during the natural course of the disease, the influence of hormones, or the role played by the presence of a diseased colon.

The possible implications of the presence of circulating antinuclear globulins in ulcerative colitis should be tempered by the realization that little is known about their significance or about the nature of the diseases in which they are present. No one has yet demonstrated that these abnormal globulins play a specific role in the pathogenesis of any of the disorders in this group (32). A recent report (33) that clinically healthy relatives of patients with lupus erythematosus have circulating antinuclear globulins suggests the possibility that this is a genetically controlled protein abnormality which merely denotes or accompanies an unusual type of immunological reactivity. In some individuals with this constitution, exposure to unknown stimuli might result in different clinical syndromes with some common features.

Whether this circulating antinuclear globulin in the individual with ulcerative colitis represents an increased susceptiblity for, a primary factor in, or

an incidental result of the disease process remains to be determined.

SUMMARY

Sera from 24 patients with ulcerative colitis were studied for the presence of antinuclear globulins by the fluorescent antiglobulin technique. In 18 patients (75 per cent) a positive reaction was detected on whole nuclei of human leukocytes, but no affinity for calf thymus nucleoprotein was observed. Tests for rheumatoid factor and lupus erythematosus cell induction were negative.

Antinuclear factors were usually present in patients with splenomegaly, arthritis or arthralgia and long-standing disease (over 5 years). They were absent in 9 of 13 patients who had previously undergone colectomy for their disorder, including 2 who had positive tests before surgery. While positive antinuclear tests were present in 9 patients on ACTH-corticosteroid therapy, in 2 the test became negative during treatment.

Over 300 sera from normal subjects and patients with various diseases were tested. Positive antinuclear tests were encountered in systemic lupus erythematosus, rheumatoid arthritis and related collagen disorders, as well as in chronic hepatitis, cirrhosis and in some drug reactions.

The presence of a circulating antinuclear globulin in ulcerative colitis is of interest, since many patients with this disease exhibit features often attributed to hypersensitivity disorders.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

We are grateful to Dr. S. C. Finch for his support and interest during this study and to Mr. Harvey Sage and Mrs. Bette Epstein for technical assistance.

REFERENCES

1. Andresen, A. F. R. Gastrointestinal manifestations of food allergy. Med. J. Rec. 1925, **122**, 271, (suppl.).
2. Levine, M. D., Kirsner, J. B., and Klotz, A. P. A new concept of the pathogenesis of ulcerative colitis. Science 1951, **114**, 552.
3. Kirsner, J. B., and Elchlepp, J. The production of an experimental ulcerative "colitis" in rabbits. Trans. Ass. Amer. Phycns 1957, **70**, 102.
4. Kirsner, J. B. Editorial: Ulcerative colitis—A challenge. Arch. intern. Med. 1958, **101**, 3.
5. Lagercrantz, R., Winberg, J., and Zetterström, R. Extra-colonic manifestations in chronic ulcerative colitis. Acta paediat. (Uppsala) 1958, **47**, 675.
6. Kirsner, J. B., Palmer, W. L., Spencer, J. A., Bicks, R. O., and Johnson, C. F. Corticotropin (ACTH) and the adrenal steroids in the management of ulcerative colitis: Observations in 240 patients. Ann. intern. Med. 1959, **50**, 891.
7. Foster, J. J., and Brick, I. B. Erythema nodosum in ulcerative colitis. Gastroenterology 1954, **27**, 417.
8. Bargen, J. A. Complications and sequelae of chronic ulcerative colitis. Ann. intern. Med. 1929, **3**, 335.
9. Jones, G. W., Baggenstoss, A. H., and Bargen, J. A. Hepatic lesions and dysfunction associated with chronic ulcerative colitis. Amer. J. med. Sci. 1951, **221**, 279.
10. Gray, N., Mackay, I. R., Taft, L. I., Weiden, S., and Wood, I. J. Hepatitis, colitis, and lupus manifestations. Amer. J. dig. Dis. 1958, 3, 481.
11. Jensen, E. J., Baggenstoss, A. H., and Bargen, J. A. Renal lesions associated with chronic ulcerative colitis. Amer. J. med. Sci. 1950, **219**, 281.
12. Bywaters, E. G. L., and Ansell, B. M. Arthritis associated with ulcerative colitis: A clinical and pathological study. Ann. rheum. Dis. 1958, **17**, 169.
13. Wright, V., and Watkinson, G. The arthritis of ulcerative colitis. Medicine (Baltimore) 1959, **38**, 243.
14. Fernandez-Herlihy, L. The articular manifestations of chronic ulcerative colitis: An analysis of 555 cases. New Engl. J. Med. 1959, **261**, 259.
15. Lorber, M., Schwartz, L. I., and Wasserman, L. R. Association of antibody-coated red blood cells with ulcerative colitis; report of four cases. Amer. J. Med. 1955, **19**, 887.
16. Levine, M. L., Miranda, M., Engle, R. L., Jr., and Almy, T. P. Leukocyte response in nonspecific ulcerative colitis (abstract). Gastroenterology 1960, **38**, 971.
17. Brown, C. H., Haserick, J. R., and Shirey, E. K. Chronic ulcerative colitis with systemic lupus erythematosus: Report of a case. Cleveland Clin. Quart. 1956, **23**, 43.
18. Bicks, R. O., Goldgraber, M. B., and Kirsner, J. B. Generalized scleroderma associated with chronic ulcerative colitis. Amer. J. Med. 1958, **24**, 447.
19. Wasserman, F., Krosnick, A., and Tumen, H. Necrotizing angiitis associated with chronic ulcerative colitis. Amer. J. Med. 1954, **17**, 736.
20. Calabresi, P., Edwards, E. A., and Schilling, R. F. Fluorescent antiglobulin studies in leukopenic and related disorders. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 2091.
21. Thayer, W., Spiro, H. M., and Calabresi, P. Antinuclear globulins in ulcerative colitis. Clin. Res. 1960, **8**, 369.
22. Crampton, C. F., Lipshitz, R., and Chargaff, E. Studies on nucleoproteins. I. Dissociation and reassociation of the deoxyribonucleohistone of calf thymus. J. biol. Chem. 1954, **206**, 499.
23. Friou, G. J. Clinical application of a test for lupus globulin-nucleohistone interaction using fluorescent antibody. Yale J. Biol. Med. 1958, **31**, 40.

24. Zinkham, W. H., and Conley, C. L. Some factors influencing the formation of L.E. cells. Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp. 1956, **98**, 102.
25. Calabresi, P., Friou, G., and Finch, S. Characterization of rheumatoid states by study of antinuclear factors. Clin. Res. 1960, **8**, 197.
26. Calabresi, P., and Greenberg, M. Circulating antinuclear globulins in patients with chronic liver disease (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 976.
27. Calabresi, P., and Finch, S. The value of the fluorescent antiglobulin reaction in the differential diagnosis of aleukemic leukemia *in* Proceedings of the Eighth International Congress of Blood Transfusion. Tokyo, 1960.
28. Broberger, O., and Perlmann, P. Autoantibodies in human ulcerative colitis. J. exp. Med. 1959, **110**, 657.
29. Polcak, J., and Vokurka, V. Auto-immune reactions in the course of ulcerative colitis. Amer. J. dig. Dis. 1960, **5**, 395.
30. Bregman, E., and Kirsner, J. B. Colon antibodies in ulcerative colitis (abstract). J. Lab. clin. Med. 1960, **56**, 795.
31. Hackett, E., Beech, M., and Forbes, I. J. Thyroglobulin antibodies in patients without clinical disease of the thyroid gland. Lancet 1960, **2**, 402.
32. Holman, H. R. Editorial: Systemic lupus erythematosus—Disease of an unusual immunologic responsiveness? Amer. J. Med. 1959, **27**, 525.
33. Pollak, V. E., Mandema, E., and Kark, R. M. Antinuclear factors in the serum of relatives of patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. Lancet 1960, **2**, 1061.

DETERMINATION OF HUMAN PLATELET SURVIVAL UTILIZING C^{14}–LABELED SEROTONIN *

By ROBERT M. HEYSSEL

(From the Division of Nuclear Medicine and Biophysics and the Division of Hematology of the Department of Medicine, Vanderbilt University School of Medicine, Nashville, Tenn.)

(Submitted for publication June 8, 1961; accepted August 10, 1961)

All of the methods available for estimation of platelet survival have certain disadvantages. Isolation and considerable manipulation of platelets *in vitro* are necessary with the Cr^{51} technique (1, 2). The P^{32} (3), diisopropylfluorophosphate^{32} (DFP^{32}) (4), or S^{35} (5) methods are all *in vivo* labeling procedures. Studies with P^{32} or S^{35} require special subjects for study (patients with polycythemia vera or leukemia). Finally, both autologous and homologous platelet survival cannot be studied with facility.

The use of serotonin [5-hydroxytryptamine (5-HTA)] as a platelet label appeared to have certain advantages. It is preferentially concentrated by blood platelets *in vivo* and *in vitro* (6). Isolation of platelets is not required to achieve an *in vitro* label, and *in vivo* labeling of platelets can be accomplished without labeling their precursors. We have used radioactive labeled (C^{14}) serotonin to study platelet survival.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

C^{14}-labeled 5-hydroxytryptamine.[1] C^{14}-labeled 5-HTA [5-hydroxy-3-indolyl-(ethyl-2-amino-1-C^{14})] creatinine sulfate monohydrate complex (specific activity 6.87 mc per mmole) was made up in sterile, pyrogen-free, isotonic saline solution in concentration of 2.5 μc per ml. Each milliliter of solution contained approximately 64 μg of 5-HTA. After filtration through a cellulose bacteriological [2] filter and bacterial culture, the solution was stored in a refrigerator at 4° C in a multi-dose vial. Paper chromatography of the material as originally received confirmed that greater than 95 per cent of C^{14} activity was associated with 5-HTA. Deterioration of the substance was noted on prolonged storage. After 3 months only 50 per cent of the C^{14} activity was still associated with 5-HTA.

We were initially concerned with the pharmacological and radiation hazards of C^{14}-5-HTA. On the basis of *in vitro* studies, it was determined that a usable label for *in vivo* studies could be achieved with 1.0 to 2.0 μc of C^{14}-5-HTA. 5-HTA has profound physiological effects when given intravenously in amounts of 2 mg or more (7). In these studies, however, the amount given is much smaller (25 to 50 μg) and in greatest part is bound to platelets and unavailable for immediate pharmacological action. Local venospasm has not been observed in any of the experimental subjects. The radiation hazard is negligible. The maximal permissible body burden of C^{14} is 400 μc (8). In these studies no more than 2 μc was used. Since it is probable that the end-products of 5-HTA catabolism are excreted practically *in toto*, it seems unlikely that C^{14} injected as 5-HTA would enter other metabolic pathways to any appreciable extent (9).

Preparation of C^{14}-5-HTA-labeled platelets. Blood, 250 ml, was drawn directly (via a 16 gauge needle) into a plastic bag. Initially, 30 ml of 0.1 M sodium citrate was prepared and used as the anticoagulant, because Born and Gillson had indicated (10) that uptake of 5-HTA by platelets was maximal under these circumstances. Subsequently, commercially prepared plastic bags (Cutter) containing acid citrate dextrose as the anticoagulant have been used with results similar to those obtained with 0.1 M sodium citrate. After withdrawal of the blood, 1 to 2 μc of C^{14}-5-HTA solution was injected into the bag and the mixture was incubated at 37° C for 30 to 45 minutes in a water bath with occasional gentle swirling. At the end of the incubation period the contents of the bag were rapidly infused into the experimental subject, retaining approximately 15 ml in siliconized conical volumetric centrifuge tubes for sampling of platelets and plasma for radioactivity.

Determination of amount of C^{14} activity in the infused platelets. A hematocrit determination and platelet counts using the method of Brecher and Cronkite (11) were done on the retained sample. The remainder of the sample was then immediately centrifuged and platelet-rich plasma obtained. The platelet-rich plasma was separated and platelet counts performed. A 2-ml aliquot of platelet-rich plasma was transferred to a sample container (20-ml liquid scintillation counting bottle). The remaining volume of platelet-rich plasma was measured and centrifuged to obtain a platelet plug. The plate-

* Supported in part by Army Research and Development Command, Contract DA-49-007-MD-995, Public Health Service Training Grant 2A-5129, and Clinical Research Center Grant OG-2 from the United States Public Health Service.

[1] Nuclear-Chicago Corporation.

[2] Millipore type HA filter, Millipore Corporation.

let-poor plasma was decanted from the plug and 2 ml transferred to a sample container. The silicon-coated conical tubes containing the residual platelet plug were inverted and the excess plasma allowed to drain thoroughly. One ml of distilled H_2O was added to the platelet plug and the plug dispersed using an ultrasonic vibrator.[3] This last step yielded a homogeneous suspension which was decanted into a third sample bottle. One ml of distilled H_2O was used as a washout of the tube and added to the sample container to bring the total volume of the disintegrated platelet suspension to 2 ml. Approximately 0.6 to 1.0×10^9 platelets were suspended in 2 ml of platelet-rich plasma and 1.0 to 1.5×10^9 platelets made up the platelet plug obtained from normal subjects. The platelet-poor plasma rarely had more than 0.003×10^9 platelets in the 2-ml aliquot (corresponding to fewer than 1,500 platelets per mm^3 of plasma).

The sample bottles into which the 2-ml volumes of platelet-rich plasma and the dispersed platelet plug were decanted had been previously prepared by the addition of 18 ml of a liquid scintillation mixture of dioxane, anisole and dimethyloxyethane (6:1:1 by volume) containing 7 g of PPO (2,5-diphenyloxazole) and 50 mg of POPOP [2,2-*p*-phenylenebis (5-phenyloxazole)]. In order to maintain the intact platelets in suspension, this mixture had been modified by addition of Thixcin[4] in concentrations of 2.5 g per 100 ml to form a gel. Counting efficiency in a liquid scintillation counter[5] with this system was approximately 30 per cent for aqueous colorless solutions. Efficiency was lower (approximately 20 per cent) for the samples containing colored solution (i.e., plasma). Samples were counted long enough to achieve a counting error of 3 per cent or less (usually 10 to 30 minutes). The use of liquid scintillation counting methods for *in vivo* studies was dictated by the relatively low C^{14} activity in platelets after dilution in the blood volume of the study subjects had occurred. The major advantage was in the number of platelets which could be conveniently placed in a liquid counting system as opposed to solid sample beta counting systems. Recovery of radioactivity could be enhanced by extraction of C^{14}-labeled serotonin from platelets or by use of a more efficient liquid counting system. The method used, however, allows rapid preparation of samples and is adequate in terms of efficiency.

C^{14}-5-HTA in red cells was not counted directly. *In vitro* experiments confirmed previous findings that red blood cells concentrate and retain 5-HTA poorly (6). It is unlikely that the small number of red cells in the samples contributes any of the radioactivity observed. Further confirmation of this point came from the use of reference standards for the total amount of radioactivity infused. Virtually all of the injected activity could be accounted for by totaling platelet and plasma activity.

Sampling of the recipient. Fifteen ml of whole blood was drawn with silicon-coated equipment and processed in the same manner as the aliquot of infused bag blood. The recipient was sampled until the radioactivity per 10^9 platelets was less than 20 per cent of the amount present 24 hours after infusion. In addition, 24-hour urines were collected from some subjects and total C^{14} activity in the urine determined.

Experimental subjects. Eleven normal males who had never received blood transfusions were infused with C^{14}-labeled platelets. Two experiments in normals were cross-transfusion studies. The remaining experiments were infusions of the subject's own labeled platelets. An additional normal subject received C^{14}-labeled 5-HTA infused in saline rather than in whole blood to determine the efficiency of *in vivo* labeling. Finally, four patients with thrombocytopenia were studied on five occasions. Three of these patients received homologous platelet infusions. The fourth patient was reinfused with his own platelets that were labeled *in vitro*, as in the normal subjects.

RESULTS

Yield of infused platelets. In nine experiments in normal subjects, it was possible to calculate the expected level of radioactivity in the circulating platelets following infusion of C^{14}-5-HTA-labeled platelets. Two experiments lacked data essential for this calculation. The radioactivity in circulating platelets was determined for each sampling period and the per cent yield was calculated according to the formula:

$$\text{per cent yield} = \frac{(\text{cpm, platelets observed})\ (\text{platelets/ml})\ (\text{blood vol, ml})}{(\text{cpm, platelets infused})\ (\text{platelets/ml})\ (\text{ml infused})} \times 100$$

Per cent yield for 2, 6 and 24 hours, summarized in Table I, included seven autologous and two homologous platelet infusions. The lowest yield, 39 per cent (Subject SH), differs from the re-

TABLE I

Per cent of calculated expected yield observed at 2, 6, and 24 hours in nine normal subjects

Subject	Time		
	2 hrs	6 hrs	24 hrs
	%	%	%
SH	39	49	36
KY	80		62
HB	75	80	75
LF	73		65
BD	54	58	51
NF	47		47
PF	51		59
EG*	59		61
JP*	56		57
Mean	59	67	57

* Homologous platelet infusions.

[3] Narda "Sonblaster."

[4] Baker Castor Oil Company.

[5] Packard Tri-Carb.

TABLE II

Efficiency of in vivo labeling compared with in vitro labeling

Subject	Cpm/10^9 platelets at 24 hrs	Infused C^{14} activity in platelets at 24 hrs	C^{14} activity excreted at 24 hrs
		% *total*	%
RH (*In vivo* label)	61	7	53
EG (*In vitro* label)	385	61	8
JP (*In vitro* label)	630	57	6

mainder. This study was done with 75 ml of blood drawn into a silicon-coated glass bottle and incubated with C^{14}-5-HTA as usual. Unfortunately, it was necessary to reinject the blood with multiple syringes. The remainder of the experiments all utilized greater volumes of blood drawn into plastic bags and reinfused directly into the recipient. The lowest yield of the last eight experiments was 47 per cent. The mean yield for all nine experiments was 59 per cent at 2 hours and 57 per cent at 1 day. The results in two subjects (EG and JP) who received homologous platelets were similar to those of the autologous platelet infusions. The rise to peak activity at approximately 24 hours, seen in other studies (1–3) and interpreted as indicating temporary platelet sequestration *in vivo*, was not observed in these experiments. A small rise occurred in many between 2 and 6 hours. However, the 2-hour value usually was similar to or higher than the 24-hour value.

Calculation of per cent yield is subject to error since C^{14}-5-HTA free in plasma is present in the infusion, and *in vivo* labeling of platelets occurs. The magnitude of this error was assessed by infusing a normal subject with C^{14}-5-HTA in 250 ml of 0.85 per cent sodium chloride solution. Experiments done in Subjects RH, EG and JP are summarized in Table II. The blood of EG and JP was typed, cross-matched and cross-transfused after their platelets were labeled in plastic bags, as previously described. Less than 10 per cent of the infused C^{14} activity was free in plasma; the remainder was in platelets. RH received a similar amount of C^{14}-5-HTA in a volume of saline comparable to the whole blood infusions received by EG and JP. Less than 10 per cent of the infused

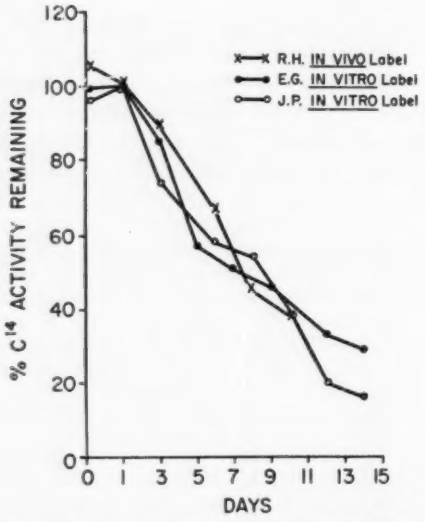


FIG. 1. DISAPPEARANCE OF C^{14}-LABELED 5-HTA FROM PLATELETS. EG and JP received *in vitro* labeled homologous platelets. RH was infused with 5-HTA in saline, an *in vivo* platelet label. 100 per cent = counts per minute per 10^8 platelets at Day 1.

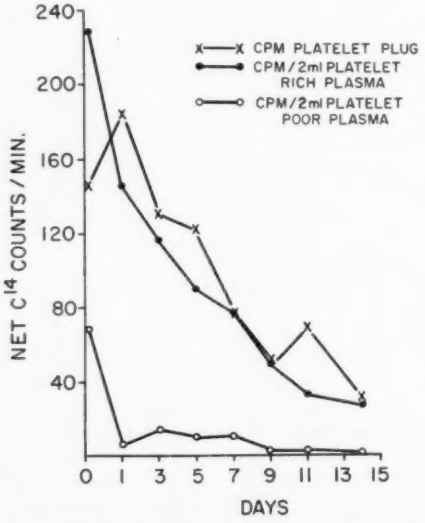


FIG. 2. COMPARISON OF C^{14} ACTIVITY IN PLATELET-RICH PLASMA, PLATELET-POOR PLASMA AND PLATELET PLUG. The total number of platelets in samples of platelet-rich plasma was approximately 0.7 to 0.8×10^9; in platelet-poor plasma 0.004×10^9; in the platelet plug 0.7 to 0.8×10^9 platelets.

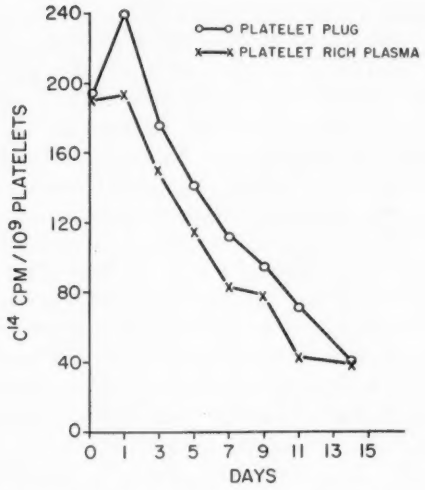


FIG. 3. PLATELET SPECIFIC ACTIVITY CALCULATED BY USING COUNTS PER MINUTE OBSERVED IN THE PLATELET PLUG AND IN PLATELET-RICH PLASMA. The lower specific activity seen in platelets suspended in platelet-rich plasma is due to the quenching effect of plasma as opposed to the aqueous platelet plug sample.

activity was present in urine (EG and JP) at the end of 1 day when C¹⁴-5-HTA bound to platelets was infused. Fifty-three per cent of infused activity was in the 24-hour urine of the subject (RH) receiving C¹⁴-5-HTA in saline. *In vivo* labeling of the platelets of RH was appreciable. This was, however, less than 20 per cent of the activity found when a comparable amount of 5-HTA labeled to platelets was infused. Since usually no more than 10 per cent of the injected activity is in plasma, free to label circulating platelets in the recipent, the magnitude of the error introduced by *in vivo* labeling is probably small. Overestimation of per cent yield by no more than 3 to 5 per cent results. The disappearance rates of the C¹⁴-5-HTA from the circulating platelets of the three subjects were similar (Figure 1).

Platelet survival in normal subjects. Counts per minute per 2 ml of platelet-rich plasma, platelet-poor plasma, and counts per minute in the platelet plug are plotted against days for a typical experimental subject (Figure 2). Comparatively, the amount of activity in platelet-poor plasma was small. However, in calculating platelet specific activity, the platelet-rich plasma counts are corrected by subtracting platelet-poor plasma counts, because all of the C¹⁴ activity present in plasma on the first day cannot be accounted for by activity present in the few platelets which have remained in suspension in platelet-poor plasma. C¹⁴ platelet specific activity calculated by use of values obtained from the corrected platelet-rich plasma and platelet plug is plotted against days in Figure 3. Platelet specific activity based on the platelet plug is higher. This can readily be accounted for by the greater quenching effect of plasma in the scintillation solution as opposed to the aqueous platelet plug solution. In this case the quenching effect of the plasma resulted in reduction of observed counts to approximately 80 per cent of total counts in a colorless aqueous solution, as estimated by using internal standards in the scintillation solution. Correction of observed counts per minute per 10^9 platelets derived from platelet-rich plasma results in close agreement of the two values for platelet specific activity.

It is possible to express per cent survival as a

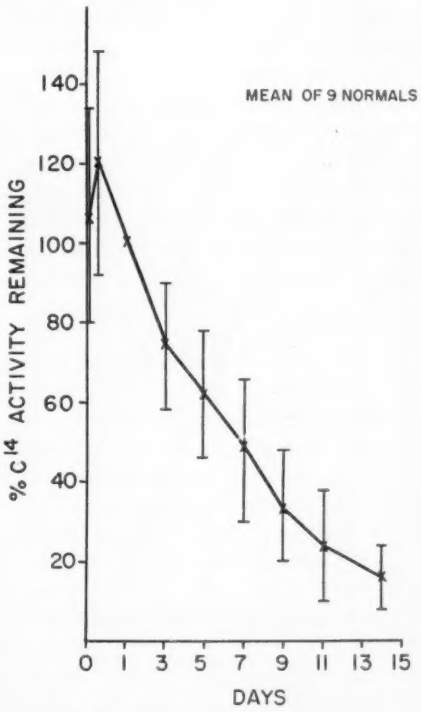


FIG. 4. MEAN ± 2 SD OF NINE AUTOLOGOUS C¹⁴-LABELED PLATELET INFUSIONS. 100 per cent activity is taken arbitrarily as platelet specific activity at 24 hours.

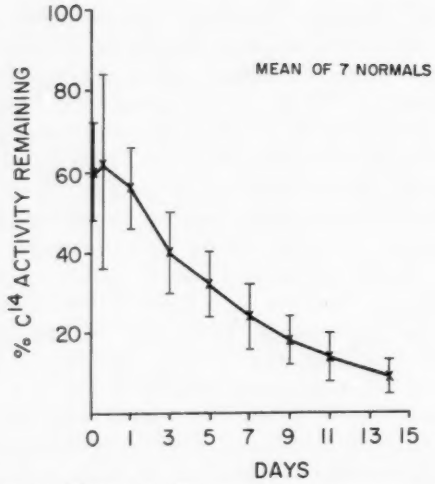


FIG. 5. MEAN ± 2 SD OF SEVEN AUTOLOGOUS C^{14}-LABELED PLATELET INFUSIONS. 100 per cent = calculated expected yield.

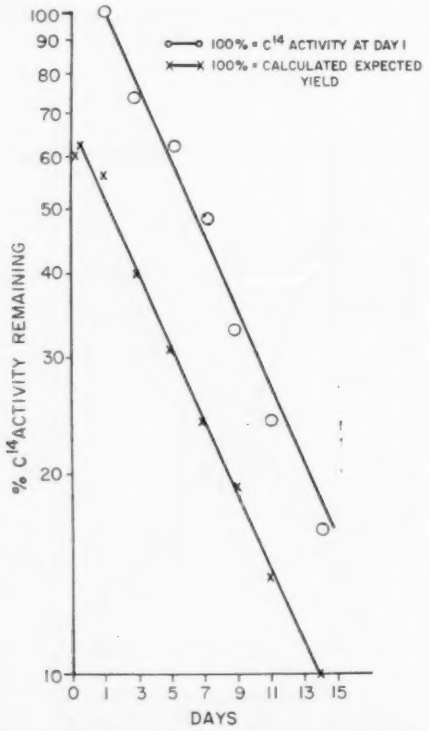


FIG. 6. VALUES FROM FIGURES 4 AND 5 PLOTTED ON SEMILOGARITHMIC COORDINATES. 100 per cent = value at Day 1; mean of 9 experiments (○——○). 100 per cent = calculated expected yield; mean of 7 experiments (×——×).

function of time in two ways: either as a per cent of activity per 10^9 platelets at some arbitrary time after infusion, or as a per cent of the calculated expected yield, as Aas and Gardner (1) and others (2) have done. The latter method has the advantage of compensating for changing platelet counts in the recipient. Figure 4 illustrates the mean, plus or minus 2 standard deviations, of nine experiments done in normals with autologous transfusions. Specific activity 24 hours after infusion has been arbitrarily taken as 100 per cent. Figure 5 represents seven of these nine experiments with per cent activity remaining plotted against time as a function of platelet yield. Figure 6 shows the data of Figures 4 and 5 plotted on semilogarithmic coordinates. An exponential disappearance of C^{14}-serotonin from the circulating

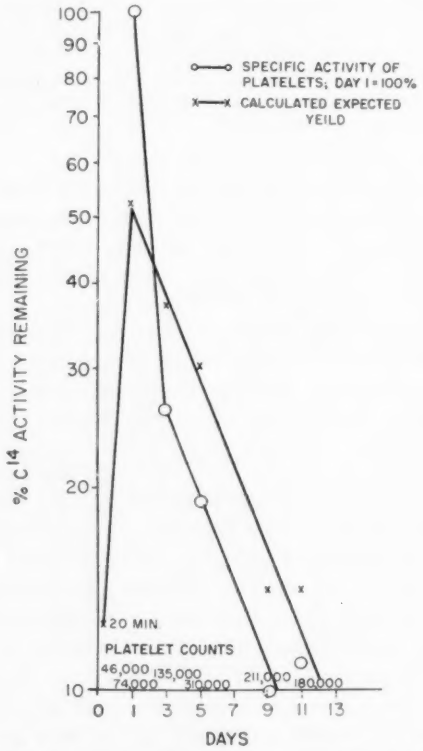


FIG. 7. PLATELET SURVIVAL IN DRUG-INDUCED (?) THROMBOCYTOPENIA IN RECOVERY PHASE. Survival (○——○) based on platelet specific activity appears markedly shortened initially, while the curve (×——×) based on calculated expected yield is basically normal. Platelet counts in peripheral blood at time of sampling are indicated.

TABLE III

Per cent of circulating platelet radioactivity, expected and observed platelet rise, and urinary excretion of C^{14} in four homologous platelet transfusions in thrombocytopenia

Subject	Yield at 24 hrs	Expected platelet yield/mm³	Observed platelet yield/mm³	Per cent of expected platelet rise observed	C^{14} excreted first 24 hrs
	%			%	%
EJ (DLE)	53	22,000	11,000	50	47
EC (Acute leukemia)	5	65,000	0	0	49
MD (ITP)					
1	4	7,650	0	0	80
2*	6	148,000	(?)2,000		92

* Infused with blood from patient with idiopathic thrombocythemia (platelet count of donor 1.5×10^6/mm³).

platelet mass was seen. The half-times for these curves were close to 5 days in both cases. They are similar to the *in vivo* and homologous labeled curves (Figure 1). One difference is in the time necessary for the curves to reach 20 per cent or less of initial activity. In the case of the per cent yield model, this occurred at approximately 8 days, while less than 20 per cent was not reached until 13 or 14 days after infusion, if all values are referred to the amount of activity present 24 hours after infusion.

The advantage of using per cent of calculated platelet yield is best illustrated (Figure 7) by a patient who developed acute thrombocytopenia, possibly drug-related (Librium [6]). A platelet survival study, utilizing the patient's own platelets, was initiated 2 days after steroid therapy was begun. Peripheral blood platelet count at that time was 46,000 per mm³. The curve based on per cent yield indicates a basically normal survival ($T_{\frac{1}{2}} = 5$ days), while that based on per cent residual activity per 10^9 platelets is initially suggestive of a markedly shortened survival. The impression of a relatively normal life span is further strengthened by the slope of the curve based on platelet specific activity after 3 days, when marked changes in platelet count were no longer occurring. This portion of the curve has a half-value of 5 days much like that in the normal situation.

[6] Roche; 7-chloro-2-methylamino-5-phenyl-3H-1,4-benzodiazepine 4-oxide hydrochloride.

Platelet survival in thrombocytopenia. One of the studies in patients with thrombocytopenia has been referred to in the preceding section and was done with autologous platelets. The remaining three patients were studied a total of four times with homologous infusion of platelets. These included a 34 year old female with disseminated lupus erythematosus (DLE) and thrombocytopenia, a 54 year old male patient with acute leukemia in relapse and severe hemorrhagic manifestations who had previously received multiple transfusions, and two studies done in a 31 year old female patient with acute idiopathic thrombocytopenic purpura (ITP). Per cent yield at 24 hours, expected platelet rise, observed platelet rise, and per cent platelet rise, as well as C^{14} urinary excretion data are summarized for these three patients (Table III). The patient with idiopathic thrombocytopenic purpura had developed purpura 2 weeks prior to study with peripheral blood platelet counts of around 3,000 per mm³. She had received no blood transfusions at the time of these studies. The massive destruction of platelets previously observed (12) in idiopathic thrombocytopenic purpura was corroborated. The patient with leukemia had massive purpura at the time of study and had received multiple transfusions before the study was done. Rapid utilization of platelets due to his hemorrhagic diathesis, or destruction of platelets due to antibodies induced by prior transfusion of platelets, or both, could account for the result seen. The patient with lupus erythematosus had a defi-

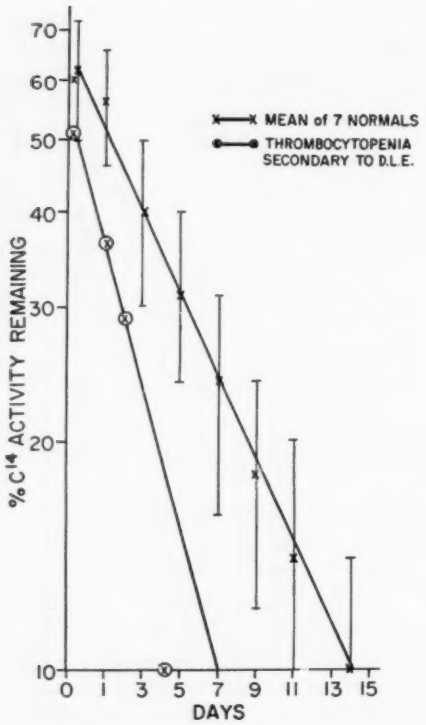


FIG. 8. PLATELET SURVIVAL IN A PATIENT WITH THROMBOCYTOPENIA (PLATELET COUNT 33,000 PER MM^3) SECONDARY TO DLE.

nitely shortened platelet survival with a half-life of less than 3 days. Platelet survival in this patient is plotted and contrasted with the seven autologous infusions done (Figure 8). The result may indicate simply more rapid utilization of platelets because of a decreased circulating platelet mass. Another possibility is a circulating platelet antibody due either to the basic disease or to three transfusions of whole blood received 4 months previously. The patient did not have a positive direct or indirect Coombs' test at the time of this study.

DISCUSSION

These studies were initiated because Udenfriend, Weissbach and Bogdanski noted the close correlation between the half-time of 5-HTA in platelets and platelet survival in rabbits and dogs (13, 14). The studies cited here in humans and similar studies by us in rats (15) extend these observations to two other species.

Still lacking is direct experimental proof that 5-HTA, once taken up and perhaps bound in platelets, is not lost *in vivo* until platelet lysis occurs. Born and Gillson (10) have shown that exchange of C^{14}-labeled for nonlabeled 5-HTA can occur between plasma and platelets *in vitro*. However, the conditions of their experiment would rarely, if ever, be found *in vivo*, as they properly pointed out. A study is cited by Zucker (16) on platelet 5-HTA disappearance rate in a patient with the carcinoid syndrome. Platelet 5-HTA disappeared in approximately 2 hours. The difference between that situation and our results is unexplained. It may relate to the basic disease process in the carcinoid syndrome.

The possibility exists that agreement between the half-time of disappearance of 5-HTA from circulating platelets and estimates of platelet survival *in vivo* is coincidental. We have been unable to devise a direct method for settling this point, other than radioautography of platelets. In humans, using the present amounts of C^{14}-labeled 5-HTA, it would take an estimated 40 years' exposure of the radioautographic material before a definite platelet label was detectable. We are now doing these studies in rats, since they have a much smaller platelet mass and a much heavier platelet label can be achieved. Another possibility is homologous infusion of labeled platelet-rich blood into an individual with thrombocytopenia due to marrow megakaryocyte aplasia and study of concomitant platelet and C^{14} disappearance rates.

Loss of platelet label from the circulation, studied by this method, is clearly exponential. Recently, much work has been done by several groups using various isotopic techniques to study the survival of platelets in the circulation in humans and animals. Disappearance of platelets from the circulation with the DFP^{32} (an *in vivo* label) method of Leeksma and Cohen (4) is reported as a linear phenomenon. Odell and Anderson (5), using S^{35} *in vivo* labeling of platelets in rats and humans, also have reported linear disappearance rates, but pointed out that the derived curves could as well be drawn as exponentials. Initially, Aas and Gardner (1) stated that the disappearance of platelets labeled *in vitro* with Cr^{51} was a linear phenomenon. In a more recent publication, however, Cohen, Gardner and Barnett

(17), using the Cr^{51} technique, have described the disappearance rate of platelets from the circulation as the sum of two expo.. .ntials multiplied by two constants rather than as a linear phenomenon. Adelson and co-workers (18) labeled platelets of polycythemic individuals *in vivo* with P^{32} and infused them into normal recipients. Exponential disappearance curves of platelet radioactivity were obtained. They have interpreted their results to indicate "utilization of platelets" in a constant process of *in vivo* clotting. They further presented evidence to show that platelet survival curves by their method can be altered from a clearly exponential function to a linear disappearance rate by anticoagulation with coumarin derivatives. Because of uncertainties with regard to re-utilization of C^{14}-5-HTA label, exchange of tracer between labeled and nonlabeled platelets or between labeled platelets and other body pools of serotonin, the question of whether platelets are utilized (random destruction) or age and die in the circulation cannot be settled from these studies.

The half-life of survival of platelets in the circulation has ranged, by these various methods, from 2 to 3 days (17, 18) to 5 days (2, 4, 5). Total life span has been estimated at from 8 to 14 days, the highest value being an upper limit reported by Pollycove, Dal Santo and Lawrence (19) using DFP^{32}. The results with C^{14}-5-HTA are in reasonable agreement with these estimates.

The yield of infused platelets of approximately 57 per cent observed at 24 hours is in accord with the concept of a relatively small reserve of noncirculating platelets (20). It has been estimated that the noncirculating platelet mass is only one or perhaps two times greater than the circulating platelet mass. Alternatively, the possibility exists that some of the infused platelets fail to circulate because of damage induced by manipulation. Platelet sequestration described by others is not a constant or a striking phenomenon in these studies. In normal subjects, the 24-hour period after injection appears to be more one of equilibration and redistribution than an active sequestration of platelets. Marked sequestration was noted in two abnormal subjects, one with drug-induced thrombocytopenia and one with lupus erythematosus. These differences again are unexplained.

The method described has several advantages over others. The most important is ease and simplicity of the labeling procedure and the minimal manipulation of platelets required. Either *in vitro* or *in vivo* labeling of platelets can be accomplished. Autologous or homologous studies may be done. The greatest disadvantage is the need for liquid scintillation counting techniques when studying as large an animal as man and the relatively expensive instrumentation required.

SUMMARY

1. The disappearance rate of C^{14}-5-HTA (5-hydroxytryptamine) from circulating platelets in normal subjects infused with both autologous and homologous C^{14}-5-HTA-labeled platelets has been studied. The half-time of C^{14}-5-HTA in circulating platelets was 5 to 6 days, with less than 20 per cent of the activity present at 8 to 13 days. These values correlate well with reported platelet survival in humans studied by other techniques.

2. If exchange of labeled for nonlabeled 5-HTA in platelets and re-utilization of label are minimal, the disappearance curves indicate an exponential loss of platelets from the circulation compatible with the concept of random disappearance of platelets from the circulation.

3. Calculation of the number of infused labeled platelets that circulate indicates that 50 to 55 per cent was in the peripheral blood at the end of the first day. This value is in reasonable agreement with other estimates of a relatively small total platelet pool.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The author wishes to express his appreciation to Mrs. Marie Wasson for excellent technical assistance.

REFERENCES

1. Aas, K. A., and Gardner, F. H. Survival of blood platelets labeled with chromium[51]. J. clin. Invest. 1958, **37**, 1257.
2. Baldini, M., Costea, N., and Dameshek, W. The viability of stored human platelets. Blood 1960, **16**, 1669.
3. Adelson, E., Rheingold, J. J., and Crosby, W. H. Studies of platelet survival by tagging *in vivo* with P^{32}. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1957, **50**, 570.
4. Leeksma, C. H. W., and Cohen, J. A. Determination of the life span of human blood platelets using labeled diisopropylfluorophosphonate. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 964.

5. Odell, T. T., Jr., and Anderson, B. Production and life span of platelets *in* The Kinetics of Cellular Proliferation, F. Stohlman, Jr., Ed. New York, Grune and Stratton, 1959, p. 278.
6. Stacey, R. S. Platelets and 5-hydroxytryptamine *in* 5-Hydroxytryptamine, Proceedings of a Symposium, G. P. Lewis, Ed. New York, Pergamon Press, 1958, p. 116.
7. Page, I. H. Cardiovascular actions of serotonin (5-hydroxytryptamine) *in* 5-Hydroxytryptamine, Proceedings of a Symposium, G. P. Lewis, Ed. New York, Pergamon Press, 1958, p. 93.
8. The International Commission for Radiologic Protection. Report of Committee II on Permissible Dose for Internal Radiation (1959). New York, Pergamon Press, 1959.
9. Udenfriend, S. Metabolism of 5-hydroxytryptamine *in* 5-Hydroxytryptamine, Proceedings of a Symposium, G. P. Lewis, Ed. New York, Pergamon Press, 1958, p. 43.
10. Born, G. V. R., and Gillson, R. E. Studies on the uptake of 5-hydroxytryptamine by blood platelets. J. Physiol. (Lond.) 1959, **146**, 472.
11. Brecher, G., and Cronkite, E. P. Morphology and enumeration of blood platelets. J. appl. Physiol. 1950, **3**, 365.
12. Harrington, W. J. The purpuras. Dis. Month 1957, July.
13. Udenfriend, S., and Weissbach, H. Studies on serotonin (5-hydroxytryptamine) in platelets. Fed. Proc. 1954, **13**, 412.
14. Weissbach, H., Bogdanski, D. F., and Udenfriend, S. Binding of serotonin and other amines by blood platelets. Arch. Biochem. 1958, **73**, 492.
15. Heyssel, R. M. Unpublished observations.
16. Zucker, M. B. Serotonin (5-hydroxytryptamine): Hematologic aspects *in* Progress in Hematology, L. Tocantins, Ed. New York, Grune and Stratton, 1959, vol. II, p. 206.
17. Cohen, P., Gardner, F., and Barnett, G. Reclassification of the thrombocytopenias by the Cr^{51} labeling method for measuring life span. New Engl. J. Med. 1961, **264**, 1294.
18. Adelson, E., Rheingold, J. J., Parker, O., Buenaventura, A., and Crosby, W. H. Platelet and fibrinogen survival in normal and abnormal states of coagulation. Blood 1961, **17**, 267.
19. Pollycove, M., Dal Santo, G., and Lawrence, J. H. Simultaneous measurement of erythrocyte, leukocyte, and platelet survival with diisopropylfluorophosphate^{32} (DFP^{32}). Clin. Res. Proc. 1958, **6**, 45.
20. Cronkite, E. P. Regulation of platelet production *in* Brookhaven Symposia in Biology no. 10: Homeostatic Mechanisms. Upton, N. Y., Brookhaven National Laboratory, 1957, p. 96.

IRON AND PROTEIN KINETICS STUDIED BY MEANS OF DOUBLY LABELED HUMAN CRYSTALLINE TRANSFERRIN *

By JAY H. KATZ

(From the Radioisotope and Medical Services of the Boston Veterans Administration Hospital, and the Dept. of Medicine, Boston University School of Medicine, Boston, Mass.)

(Submitted for publication June 16, 1961; accepted August 10, 1961)

Although proteins isotopically labeled with iodine have been used in tracer studies for some years, interest has been mainly focused on their distribution and degradation in the body. While it is often possible to produce iodoproteins whose physical and chemical properties are not grossly altered, the possible effects of iodination on the functional properties of such substances in a physiologic setting have been less thoroughly investigated. That it is possible to trace label proteins without significantly reducing their biological activities has been demonstrated in the case of insulin (2) and certain anterior pituitary hormones (3, 4).

Transferrin (siderophilin, iron-binding globulin), a β-globulin found in the plasma of man (5, 6) and other animal species (7, 8), is thought to function primarily as a transport vehicle for iron (9). It is remarkably similar in its metal-binding properties to conalbumin, an egg white pseudoglobulin, and, indeed, it has been suggested that the binding sites in the two proteins are similar (10). At neutral or mildly alkaline pH and in the presence of bicarbonate, both proteins firmly bind two ferric ions per molecule, forming colored complexes which have approximately the same absorption maximum (11–14).

It has been shown that the iron-binding capacity of uncomplexed conalbumin is markedly diminished by a variety of chemical procedures which include iodination. This suggests that the specific interaction between metal and protein depends on the structural integrity of the latter (15). However, Azari and Feeney (16, 17) have recently demonstrated that not only is the iron complex of conalbumin more resistant to proteolysis and thermal denaturation than the metal-free protein, but that it is possible to maintain the iron-binding capacity of the former after extensive iodination.

Since both iron and transferrin levels are affected in a variety of disease states, a technique in which both can be followed simultaneously *in vivo* should prove valuable. Elmlinger and coworkers (18) have reported in abstract form on the use of doubly labeled "iron-binding globulin" in human subjects, but few details were given as to the methods of preparation and the distribution of the two labels.

The following study was undertaken to determine if the protein moiety of the iron-transferrin complex could be labeled with iodine without affecting its binding properties. When this was found to be possible *in vitro*, the behavior of the doubly labeled crystalline transferrin was then investigated in eight normal subjects.

METHODS

Three times recrystallized human transferrin was obtained in its iron-free form [1] (19, 20). This material was at least 97 per cent pure, by moving boundary electrophoretic criteria. A similar preparation has been shown to have 0.5 per cent albumin and 0.2 per cent γ-globulin, as determined immunologically (21). Starch gel electrophoresis of this material at pH 8.5, using the method of Smithies (22), yielded a single band corresponding to the transferrin C phenotype (23).

All glassware was acid-washed. Iron was added as $Fe(NH_4)_2(SO_4)_2 \cdot 6\ H_2O$ (with or without Fe^{59}) to solutions of the protein at pH 7.5 (0.1 M Tris,[2] 0.02 M HCO_3^-). After stirring for 1 hour at room temperature, the mixture was allowed to stand overnight at 4 to 5° C to allow sufficient time for oxidation of the ferrous ion

* A preliminary report of this study has appeared in abstract form (1). This work was supported by Training Grant no. 2A-5155 from the National Institute of Arthritis and Metabolic Diseases of the United States Public Health Service to the Boston University School of Medicine.

[1] Kindly provided by the Michigan State Department of Health through the courtesy of the American Red Cross.

[2] Sigma 121; tris(hydroxymethyl)aminomethane.

and full color development. A 20 to 40 per cent excess of iron was used when complete saturation was desired. Optical titrations (6) were carried out in the same buffer by adding varying amounts of iron to equal aliquots of protein. The resultant solutions were checked at intervals to determine if maximal color development had been attained; generally the final readings were not taken for 18 hours.

Iodination was carried out as follows: 8 to 10 per cent solutions of transferrin (iron-saturated or iron-free) were first thoroughly dialyzed against 0.1 M Tris buffer to bring the pH to 8.5 and to remove excess iron. Iodine was added dropwise with constant stirring to samples of the protein kept in an ice bath. The iodinating solutions contained I_2 and KI in a molar ratio of 1:2 or 1:4 plus carrier-free KI^{131}. Because of the presence of bisulfite in commercial KI^{131}, the molarity of the iodine was checked immediately before use by titration against arsenate. After addition of the required amount of the iodine, the mixtures were allowed to stand in the ice bath for 4 to 6 hours and then passed slowly through a Dowex-1 column (Cl^- cycle, buffered at pH 8.5 with 0.01 M Tris). This removed 98 to 99 per cent of the excess I^-. When extinction coefficients were to be determined, the solutions were then dialyzed thoroughly against several changes of 0.02 M Tris, 0.1 M NaCl, pH 7.5 buffer. Dry weights (determined in duplicate) were determined by lyophilization of duplicate aliquots in a vacuum oven at 65° C until constant weight was achieved. The weight of the salt in the final dialysate was subtracted to give the net weight of protein. No Donnan correction was made. The optical density was read against a dialysate blank.

For purposes of stoichiometry the reaction was presumed to proceed as follows: $I_2^- + R \rightarrow RI + 2\ I^-$.

It should be noted that when iodine (2 equivalents per mole) and iodide are present in the iodinating mixture in a molar ratio of 1:2, a maximum of 25 per cent of the added radioactivity will be bound if the above reaction goes to completion, assuming that the labeled iodide is in ready equilibrium with the stable triiodide ion. Thus, the iodine content of the transferrin may be calculated from the radioactivity of the protein per unit weight, with reference to the specific activity of the iodinating solution expressed in terms of counts per equivalent of total iodine plus iodide. It was in fact demonstrated that the specific activity of the labeled transferrin was within 6 per cent of that of the iodinating mixture by means of direct chemical determinations of each in two experiments.[2] In these calculations the molecular weight of transferrin was taken as 86,000. The yield, as given in the results, compares the actual iodine content per mole of protein with that of the theoretical maximum under a given set of conditions.

When prepared for injection, transferrin was initially saturated with stable iron and, after iodination as above with a total of 2 to 3 mc I^{131}, the iron was removed by lowering the pH to 5.5 to 5.6 with an acetate-EDTA[4] buffer (19). Decolorization of the complex was complete in 1 hour; the solutions were then dialyzed to bring the pH back to 7.5 and to remove the EDTA. Fe^{59} was then added to the desired level of saturation. After further dialysis against 0.02 M $NaHCO_3$, 0.1 M NaCl (pH 7.4 to 7.6), the solution was passed through a Millipore filter[5] (pore size 0.3 μ) into sterile containers. The final concentration of protein was 2.5 to 4.0 g per 100 ml. It contained 12 to 25 μc of I^{131}, and 1 to 2 μc of Fe^{59} per ml. Less than 0.1 per cent of the iodine radioactivity was unbound as determined by trichloroacetic acid precipitation.

Processing took 3 days and the material was administered within 5 days of the initial addition of I^{131}. It was calculated (24) that no more than 3,000 rad was absorbed by the transferrin prior to injection.

Analytic ultracentrifugal patterns were obtained in a model E Spinco ultracentrifuge.[6] The human transferrin immune serum used was derived from rabbits[7] and was found to produce a single band of precipitation against serum and crystalline transferrin in Ouchterlony (25) plates. Quantitative precipitin curves in the zone of antibody excess were constructed by the method of Gitlin (26).

Chromatograms were done on Whatman no. 1 paper using the salt-saturated solvent (A) described by McMenamy, Lund and Oncley (27). Digests were prepared in 4 M $Ba(OH)_2$ in sealed tubes at 105° C. The papers were stained with either Pauly's reagent or isatin, as described by the same authors. Monoiodotyrosine (Rf, 0.41) and diiodotyrosine (Rf, 0.19) reacted with both these stains, although less well than tyrosine itself. In addition to visual estimation against standards, the iodinated protein chromatograms were scanned in a strip counter or radioautographed.

The volunteers used in the *in vivo* studies were all healthy white males, 25 to 43 years of age. All received 10 drops of Lugol's solution daily. The doubly labeled transferrin was delivered intravenously from calibrated syringes from which standards were also prepared. The total amount of protein and iron injected did not exceed 70 mg and 90 μg, respectively (about 2 to 3 per cent of the total plasma content of each). Each subject received 30 to 50 μc of I^{131} and 3 to 4 μc of Fe^{59}.

Six to 7 ml of blood was drawn at 10- to 30-minute intervals for the first 3 hours and approximately 6 hours after injection and the plasma immediately separated. Daily samples were taken thereafter for 18 to 21 days and, in addition to plasma, aliquots of whole blood, hemolyzed with saponin, were saved for counting. Serum iron and total iron-binding capacity (TIBC) were determined on samples drawn immediately before injection of transfer-

[2] These determinations were performed by the Graham Laboratories, Brookline, Mass.

[4] Ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid (disodium salt).

[5] Millipore Corporation, Bedford, Mass.

[6] Kindly performed through the courtesy of Dr. J. L. Oncley and Mr. Charles Gordon, Dept. of Biological Chemistry, Harvard Medical School.

[7] Behringwerke, Marburg-Lahn, West Germany.

rin and about 2 weeks later. The method of Peters, Giovanniello, Apt and Ross (28–30) was used for both.

Radioactivity was measured in a sodium iodide scintillation well counter. Simultaneous Fe^{59} and I^{131} content was determined using an adaptation of the method of Hine and associates (31) in which two scalers, set at different discrimination levels (200 and 700 Kev), were employed. The sample counts are then compared to pure Fe^{59} and I^{131} under identical conditions. By means of the comparative counting sensitivities of the scalers, simultaneous equations may be derived which define the relative proportions and absolute amounts of the two isotopes in the mixed sample. This method yields a higher counting rate than would be obtained by using a narrow-window pulse-height analyzer. Net counting rate on the scaler with the lower discriminator setting was at least three times background, and sufficient counting time was employed to give an over-all counting error of not more than 3 to 4 per cent.

Body counting was performed with the apparatus described by Hine, Jagger and Burrows (32). The recording system was as described above, except that a correction was made for the difference in geometry between standards and the body.

The terms and methods of calculation used for iron kinetics are those of Huff and co-workers (33). Venous hematocrit was corrected by a factor of 0.92 in calculating red cell mass. Plasma volume was determined on the basis of the dilution of I^{131} as extrapolated to zero time. Transferrin concentration of plasma in milligrams per 100 ml was calculated as TIBC (μg per 100 ml)/1.30. Immunologic determinations of transferrin concentration agreed closely with the above.

RESULTS

A. Chemical studies. The addition of iodine to both iron-free and iron-saturated transferrin was practically quantitative, 89 to 98 per cent of the theoretical yields being obtained. This is apparently due to the large number of tyrosine residues present (about 30 per mole on the basis of chromatographic estimation) and the absence of reduced sulfhydryl groups in the transferrin molecule (34).

The original transferrin, fully saturated with iron, had a broad visible absorption maximum with a peak at 465 mμ where the extinction coefficient ($E^{1\%}_{465}$) was 0.63.[8] Optical titration at this wave length indicated a binding capacity of 1.30 Fe per mg transferrin, equivalent to a molecular weight of 86,000 for the protein. The same value was obtained by means of the specific activity of Fe^{59} in samples that were first passed through a cation-exchange column, which removes traces of nonchromogenically bound iron.

[8] When corrected for the absorption of the iron-free transferrin at this wave length, as is done by Inman and colleagues (20), $E^{1\%}_{465}$ is 0.60.

TABLE I

Effect of iodination of iron-saturated transferrin on the visible extinction and binding capacity *

Moles I/ mole transferrin	$E^{1\%}_{465}$	Binding capacity (μg Fe/mg) transferrin
0.0	0.63	1.30
0.9	0.63	1.31
2.0	0.63	1.29
5.7	0.63	1.33
9.2	0.62	1.29
14.0	0.61	1.28

* All of the above were iodinated as the iron complex. Values were obtained after dialysis and treatment with cation-exchange resin, pH 7.5.

The effect of iodination on the visible extinction of transferrin and its iron-binding capacity is shown in Table I. Only a slight change was noted when up to 14 atoms of iodine per mole of protein were incorporated into the iron-complexed protein. In contrast, a moderate but progressive decrease in $E^{1\%}_{465}$ was noted when iron-free transferrin was iodinated and subsequently saturated with iron (Table II).

The ultraviolet spectrum in 0.1 N NaOH was little changed in the region of 279 mμ, but increasing absorption was noted in the region of 308 to 312 mμ as the iodine content of the transferrin was increased. Although this appeared to indicate the presence of diiodotyrosine, which has its absorption maximum at 311 mμ, chromatographic analysis of the iodoproteins indicated that all of the radioactivity moved as monoiodotyrosine. Evidently the absorption maximum of monoiodoty-

TABLE II

*Effect of iodination of iron-free transferrin on the visible extinction after subsequent iron saturation**

Moles I/ mole transferrin	$E^{1\%}_{465}$
0.0	0.63
0.7	0.59
1.5	0.58
5.1	0.54
8.5	0.51

* All of the above were iodinated in the iron-free state. The extinctions were obtained after addition of excess iron, followed by dialysis. Binding capacity was not determined as such in this series.

rosine, which is 305 mμ in basic solutions, is increased somewhat in the peptide chain.

When lightly iodinated transferrin (0.9 atoms iodine per mole) saturated with Fe^{59} was dialyzed at room temperature for 48 hours against a large volume of human serum, no radioiodide appeared in the dialysate. The great stability of the iron protein complex was indicated by the fact that only 9 per cent of the theoretical amount of iron that could be bound by the transferrin in the serum crossed the membrane in the 48 hours.

Iron was removed from this preparation by lowering the pH to 5.6 in the presence of EDTA. After EDTA was eliminated by dialysis and the pH raised to 7.5, the binding capacity was unchanged. $E^{1\%}_{279}$ of the iron-free material was 11.1 and that of the iron-saturated protein 13.7, which were the same as the values of the uniodinated transferrin.

Ultracentrifugation of the lightly iodinated transferrin in 0.15 M NaCl, 0.01 M Tris, pH 7.5, gave patterns which were identical with that of the original protein. Sedimentation of a 1 per cent solution of iron-saturated transferrin at 25° C was 5.1S (Figure 1). Immunologic studies on this material revealed no obvious alteration in either the precipitation patterns produced in Ouchterlony plates or in the quantitative precipitin curves as compared with normal human serum and untreated crystalline transferrin.

B. In vivo studies. Four separate preparations of iodinated transferrin, each doubly labeled, were used in these studies: I) 0.4 atoms iodine per mole and 1.32 μg Fe per mg transferrin (100 per cent saturation), II) 0.8 atoms iodine per mole and 1.3 μg Fe per mg transferrin (100 per cent saturation), III) 0.6 atoms iodine per mole and 0.57 μg Fe per mg transferrin (42 per cent saturation), IV) 0.6 atoms iodine per mole and 0.65 μg Fe per mg transferrin (50 per cent saturation). All were prepared from the same lot of crystalline transferrin.

Ferrokinetic data in the eight subjects are summarized in Table III. Since relatively small amounts of Fe^{59} were injected, plasma clearance could be accurately followed for only 3 to 6 hours

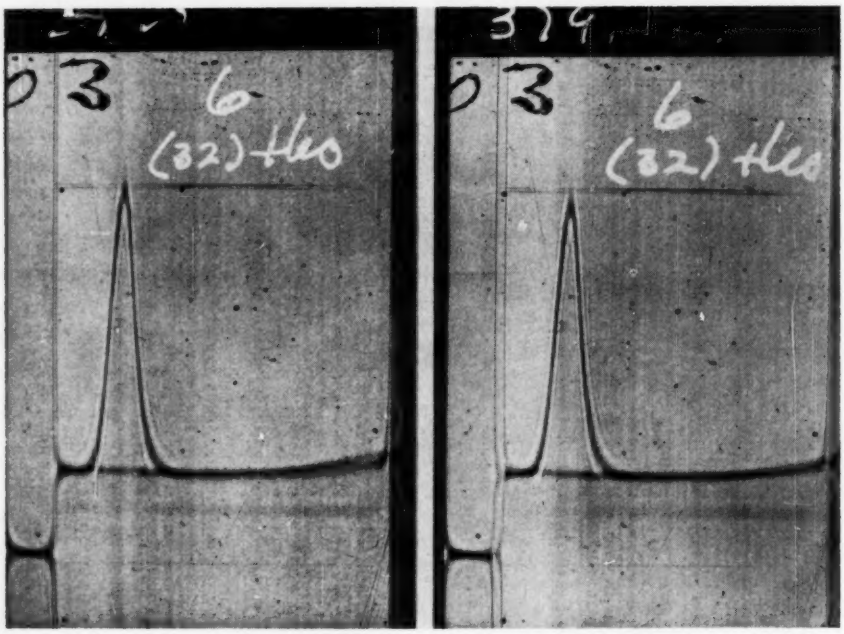


FIG. 1. ULTRACENTRIFUGAL PATTERNS OF CRYSTALLINE TRANSFERRIN, 0.99 G PER 100 ML (LEFT) AND OF IODINATED TRANSFERRIN WITH 0.9 ATOMS IODINE PER MOLE PROTEIN, 0.96 G PER 100 ML (RIGHT). Both preparations saturated with iron and dialyzed against a pH 7.5, 0.15 M NaCl, 0.01 M Tris buffer, 59,780 rpm; bar angle + 60°, time 32 minutes, temperature 25° C.

TABLE III

Ferrokinetics of doubly labeled transferrin

Subject	Preparation	Venous hct.	Plasma Fe	$T_{\frac{1}{2}}Fe$*	Plasma Fe turnover	RBC Fe utilization	RCB Fe turnover
		%	*μg/100 ml*	*hrs*	*mg/kg/day*	*% dose*	*mg/kg/day*
H.L.	I	45	94	1.05	0.67	86	0.58
R.M.	I	47	124	1.32	0.69	85	0.56
A.D.	II	45	163	2.48	0.48	75	0.36
H.W.	II	47	86	0.98	0.63	92	0.59
E.M.	III	46	130	1.63	0.58	81	0.48
P.R.	III	45	146	2.00	0.52	81	0.42
H.C.	III	44	123	2.00	0.49	85	0.42
S.M.	IV	48	89	1.93	0.34	87	0.30

* Half-life of plasma iron disappearance.

after injection. During this interval the iron disappeared at what seemed to be a single exponential rate. With the exception of A.D., whose serum iron was at the upper limit of normal, it appeared that the clearance was more rapid in those subjects given transferrin fully saturated with iron. Variation in serum iron levels makes direct comparison difficult, since the calculated plasma iron turnover values diminished the apparent differences, although the three highest values for turnover were found in those subjects given preparations I and II. However, all values were within the limits previously established in this laboratory (35, 36) [9] and in others (37, 38) when whole plasma has been used to bind the radioiron.

Red cell utilization of iron was maximal on the eighth to tenth day after injection, at which time 75 to 92 per cent of the Fe^{59} was in the circulating red cell mass. This is again within the range found when plasma-bound iron is injected.[9]

Protein kinetics are summarized in Table IV. The initial rate of disappearance of transferrin from the plasma (over the first 3 to 6 hours) did not exceed 5.7 per cent per hour, i.e., the half-life

[9] The values obtained in this laboratory in normal subjects using whole plasma to bind radioiron have been: *a*) plasma iron half-life ($T_{\frac{1}{2}}Fe$), 1.0 to 2.4 hours; *b*) plasma iron turnover, 0.25 to 0.70 mg per kg per day; *c*) maximal red blood cell Fe utilization, 75 to 95 per cent of dose injected.

TABLE IV

Protein kinetics of doubly labeled transferrin

Subject	Wt	Plasma transferrin	Plasma volume	$T_{\frac{1}{2}i}$*	Total transferrin pool	Extravascular fraction of transferrin pool	$T_{\frac{1}{2}p}$†	Transferrin degraded per day
	kg	*mg%*	*ml/kg*	*hrs*	*g/kg*		*days*	*g/kg*
H.L.	45.6	255	45	21	0.27	0.57	8.0	0.023
R.M.	71.0	256	44	16	0.30	0.62	7.0	0.030
A.D.	90.5	205	44	18	0.20	0.56	7.5	0.019
H.W.	53.6	222	43	14	0.25	0.62	7.8	0.022
E.M.	77.5	213	44	23	0.23	0.58	6.7	0.024
P.R.	60.8	236	48	15	0.29	0.61	7.5	0.027
H.C.	55.0	215	47	15	0.25	0.59	7.7	0.023
S.M.	70.5	246	44	12	0.27	0.59	8.4	0.022

* $T_{\frac{1}{2}i}$ = half-life of initial plasma transferrin disappearance (diffusion).
† $T_{\frac{1}{2}p}$ = plasma half-life of transferrin after equilibrium was achieved (degradation).

of this initial disappearance ($T_{\frac{1}{2}}$) was greater than 12 hours. This is about the same rate at which albumin initially diffuses from the plasma (39). No significant difference was noted in the four preparations used. Plasma volumes obtained by extrapolating iodine counts to zero time were likewise similar to those obtained by others when radioalbumin was used (40). Indeed, in two subjects Evans blue plasma volume determinations were within 8 per cent of the isotope dilution volumes.

In all subjects, zero time I^{131} and Fe^{59} counts, expressed as the fraction of the respective isotope injected, agreed quite closely (Figure 2A). Graphical analysis of curves constructed from plasma transferrin disappearance over the ensuing 3 days (Figure 2B) indicated that the initial rate of disappearance of the two isotopes was identical.

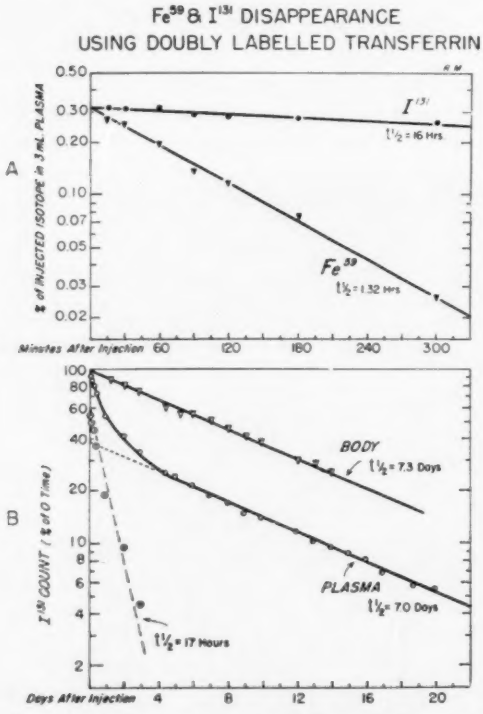


FIG. 2. A) DISAPPEARANCE OF Fe^{59} AND I^{131} FROM THE PLASMA IN SUBJECT R.M. OVER THE FIRST 5 HOURS AFTER INJECTION, PLOTTED ON SEMILOGARITHMIC SCALE. Abscissa units are in minutes. B) DISAPPEARANCE OF I^{131} FROM THE PLASMA AND "BODY" IN R.M. Abscissa units are in days. The dashed line in the lower left-hand corner represents the initial component of plasma disappearance as extrapolated from the linear portion of the plasma curve.

fusion did not vary significantly and corresponded to the rate observed over the first few hours. Although this apparently indicates that plasma transferrin interchanges with a single extravascular compartment (41), the presence of additional small or very slowly turned over compartments cannot be excluded from the available data. Equilibrium of the tracer in the plasma with such a compartment or compartments was achieved in 4 to 5 days. Thereafter the protein disappeared at a single exponential rate with a half-life of 6.7 to 8.4 days (the half-life obtained from Days 5 to 12 did not differ significantly from the half-life obtained by including subsequent points). Extrapolation of this linear portion of the curve to zero time indicated that 56 to 62 per cent of the total exchangeable transferrin was extravascular.

Body counting of radioiodine (Figure 2B) in two subjects gave disappearance rates which were in fair agreement with that obtained from the linear phase of the plasma curves (in H.L. plasma and body half-lives were 8.0 and 8.7 days and in R.M. 7.0 and 7.3, respectively). No evidence of localization of radioiodide was found in the region of the thyroid. Previous observations using radioiodinated albumin have indicated that body-counting disappearance curves closely paralleled those derived from urinary and fecal excretion data (42). It is therefore felt that the plasma data in this study gave a good estimate of the actual degradation rate.

The total exchangeable pool of transferrin ranged from 0.23 to 0.30 g per kg body weight. On this basis 0.022 to 0.030 g was degraded per day per kg. Since transferrin levels were reasonably stable (levels did not vary by more than 10 per cent during the period of study), a steady state may be assumed and the same figures would apply to the synthetic rate.

DISCUSSION

The great avidity of transferrin for iron appears to account for its primary function as a regulator of the metabolism of the metal in the body. The concentration of ionic iron in the presence of transferrin is exceedingly small provided the binding capacity has not been exceeded. The stability constant of the complex has been estimated as 10^{29} (43). Recent evidence has suggested that it may

play an important part in the control of absorption of iron from the gut (44). Furthermore, the interaction of the protein at specific cellular sites may determine the distribution and chemical form of the iron incorporated into such tissues as marrow and liver (45, 46). The studies presented herein indicate that the protein moiety of the transferrin-Fe complex can be labeled with radioiodine without changing its binding properties *in vitro*. Gross physical and immunologic characteristics were likewise unchanged. It was felt, therefore, that such a substance could be validly employed as a tracer *in vivo* when both iron and protein kinetics were to be followed.

Dialysis studies indicated that there is a very slow interchange of iron with unsaturated transferrin once the metal is bound within a given molecule. A similar observation has been made recently by Turnbull and Giblett (47) who have employed electrophoretically separable variants of transferrin. It is, therefore, a reasonable assumption that the two isotopes remain on the same transferrin molecule until the iron is removed, there being essentially no interchange of the latter with indigenous protein during the first few hours after injection.

Bothwell, Hurtado, Donohue and Finch (38) found that iron disappearance was significantly slower in subjects given radioiron bound to fraction IV-7 of Cohn as compared with simultaneously determined clearances using iron bound to plasma. The crystalline transferrin used in the present study is derived from fraction IV-4, the immediate source of fraction IV-7 (20). However, the plasma clearance and red cell utilization in the eight subjects studied was within the relatively wide range found by these workers and others (35–37) when plasma-bound iron is injected. It is realized that comparison with previous data of this sort is somewhat tenuous in view of the variability of these values, not only among different subjects but for the same individual at different times. The use of a double-iron isotope technique employing Fe^{55} and Fe^{59} (38, 47), which might have allowed the direct assessment of any differences in clearance, was precluded by the lack of suitable equipment and the desire to minimize radiation dosage. While it cannot therefore be stated with certainty that there was no alteration in the unloading and normal distribution of iron *in vivo*, the results suggest that these characteristics are not grossly affected by the methods employed in the isolation and iodination of transferrin.

The observation that transferrin disappears from the plasma compartment much more slowly than the rate at which iron is cleared is similar to the findings of Elmlinger and associates (18), and is consistent with the hypothesis of Laurell that iron is dissociated from transferrin prior to the passage of the protein through the capillaries (9). However, the latter author stated that the process by which this dissociation occurs involves a simple equilibrium between intra- and extravascular ionic iron. In view of the strength of binding, as noted above, it is difficult to see how such a process can account for the rapidity with which iron disappears from the plasma.

Jandl, Inman, Simmons and Allen (45) have indicated that transferrin in some manner preferentially directs iron into hemoglobin-synthesizing reticulocytes in the presence of mature red cells. They suggested that this depends on a specific interaction of transferrin with the surface of reticulocytes. Recent studies employing a preparation of transferrin identical with those used in this report appear to confirm this hypothesis (48).

If such adsorption occurs on erythropoietic cells in general, another possible explanation for the discrepant rates of iron and protein disappearance may be inferred. Bone marrow sinusoids, which are intimately dispersed throughout erythropoietic tissue, appear to be lined by multifunctional reticular cells, to lack a definite basement membrane, and to be frequently discontinuous (49, 50). Furthermore, the marrow does not contain separate lymphatic vessels, the sinusoids presumably subserving this function. The circulation is therefore "fundamentally open in character" (49). Thus, transferrin may be directly absorbed from and eluted into the functional confines of the vascular compartment. Since the turnover rates of adsorbed transferrin in reticuloyctes have been found to be quite rapid (48), probably only a small fraction of the transferrin molecules present in this compartment is adsorbed (i.e., sequestered) at any given time, at least in normal subjects. Therefore, no great effect on plasma volume would be noted when determined by dilution of the protein tracer. The clearance of iron may

thus be a function both of the rate of turnover of the adsorbed Fe-transferrin complex and the rate of extraction of the metal therefrom by the developing red cells. Some evidence that these two rate processes are interrelated has been obtained from the *in vitro* studies cited above (48). In any event, the extravascular migration of iron in the complexed or ionic state need not be involved.

More than 50 per cent of the exchangeable pool of transferrin was found to be extravascular. Part of this extravascular protein can be found within the cells of various tissues (51). The relatively rapid changes seen in the iron-binding capacity of plasma, which occur in infection, may be a result of redistribution of the transferrin pool. In this regard, Cartwright, Gubler and Wintrobe (52) have found that the reticuloendothelial blockade produced by thorium dioxide inhibits the fall in transferrin level usually noted in infected dogs. Similarly, the increase in plasma transferrin found in iron-deficient states may represent shifts in the opposite direction. The extremely rapid changes observed by Mitchell and co-workers (53) when iron is given in such a situation can only be explained on the basis of redistribution of the transferrin. As indicated by these authors, this may well be due to an increase in transferrin adsorption to cellular sites.

The turnover of transferrin as obtained in this study lay between that observed for albumin (54) on the one hand, and the lipoproteins (55) on the other. Gitlin, Janeway and Farr (56), who also used iodine-labeled crystalline transferrin, found that the metabolic half-life was 12 days in one normal child.

Not only may the procedures employed in obtaining fractions for labeling affect the degradation rates of the protein, but other factors, such as the extent of iodination (57) and the degree of absorption of radiation (54, 58), affect its behavior in the body. Although care was taken to minimize the latter factors, it is impossible to state how closely the turnover of the transferrin used in this study corresponds to that of the native protein. However, the fact that several preparations disappeared at an apparently uniform and reproducible rate over 3 weeks, during which time more than 75 per cent of the labeled transferrin had been degraded, suggests that no significant degree of catabolic heterogeneity had been produced.

SUMMARY

1. Iodine may be incorporated in small amounts into transferrin in its iron-complexed state without materially affecting its binding capacity and immunologic properties *in vitro*.

2. Iron and protein kinetics were followed in eight subjects after the administration of human crystalline transferrin labeled with both Fe^{59} and I^{131}.

3. Iron clearance and red cell utilization were within the limits found in previous studies which have used radioiron bound to plasma. Initial transferrin disappearance from plasma was at least six times slower than the rate at which iron was cleared.

4. The total exchangeable pool of transferrin was determined as 0.2 to 0.3 g per kg body weight, of which 56 to 62 per cent was extravascular.

5. The metabolic half-life of four separate preparations of iodinated transferrin varied from 6.7 to 8.4 days.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The author is indebted to Dr. Margaret Hunter, Department of Biological Chemistry, Harvard Medical School, and to Dr. Martha Ludwig, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, for their valuable advice and assistance.

REFERENCES

1. Katz, J. H. Iron and protein kinetics studied by means of doubly-labeled crystalline transferrin (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 1053.
2. Elgee, N. J., Williams, R. H., and Lee, N. D. Distribution and degradation studies with insulin-I^{131}. J. clin. Invest. 1954, **33**, 1252.
3. Sonenberg, M., Money, W. L., Keston, A. S., Fitzgerald, P. J., and Godwin, J. T. Localization of radioactivity after administration of labeled prolactin preparations to the female rat. Endocrinology 1951, **49**, 709.
4. Sonenberg, M., Money, W. L., Dorans, J. F., Lucas, V., and Bourque, L. The distribution of radioactivity in the tissues of the rat after the administration of radioactive growth hormone preparations. Endocrinology 1954, **55**, 709.
5. Holmberg, C. G., and Laurell, C. B. Studies on the capacity of serum to bind iron. A contribution to our knowledge of the regulation mechanism of serum iron. Acta physiol. scand. 1945, **10**, 307.
6. Schade, A. L., and Caroline, L. An iron-binding component in human blood plasma. Science 1946, **104**, 340.
7. Laurell, C. B., and Ingelman, B. The iron-binding protein of swine serum. Acta chem. scand. 1947, **1**, 770.

8. Goodman, M., Poulik, E., and Poulik, M. D. Variations in the serum specificities of higher primates detected by two-dimensional starch-gel electrophoresis. Nature (Lond.) 1960, **188**, 78.
9. Laurell, C. B. What is the function of transferrin in plasma? Blood 1951, **6**, 183.
10. Warner, R. C. Metal chelate compounds of proteins. Trans. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1954, **16**, ser. 2, 182.
11. Warner, R. C., and Weber, I. Metal-combining properties of conalbumin. J. Amer. chem. Soc. 1953, **75**, 5094.
12. Schade, A. L., Reinhart, R. W., and Levy, H. Carbon dioxide and oxygen in complex formation with iron and siderophilin, the iron-binding component of human plasma. Arch. Biochem. 1949, **20**, 170.
13. Surgenor, D. M., Koechlin, B. A., and Strong, L. E. Chemical, clinical, and immunological studies on the products of human plasma fractionation. XXXVII. The metal combining-globulin of human plasma. J. clin. Invest. 1949, **28**, 73.
14. Koechlin, B. A. Preparation and properties of serum and plasma proteins. XXVIII. The β_1-metal-combining protein of human plasma. J. Amer. chem. Soc. 1952, **74**, 2649.
15. Fraenkel-Conrat, H., and Feeney, R. E. The metal-binding activity of conalbumin. Arch. Biochem. 1950, **29**, 101.
16. Azari, P. R., and Feeney, R. E. Resistance of the metal complexes of conalbumin and transferrin to proteolysis and thermal denaturation. J. biol. Chem. 1958, **232**, 293.
17. Azari, P. R., and Feeney, R. E. The resistance of conalbumin and its iron complex to physical and chemical treatments. Arch. Biochem. 1961, **92**, 44.
18. Elmlinger, P. J., Masouredis, S. P., Soni, J., Fulton, G. E., and Belknap, S. L. Plasma mixing and removal curves for Fe^{59} and I^{131} after intravenous injection of doubly labeled iron binding globulin (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1954, **33**, 930.
19. Inman, J. K. Preparation of crystalline beta-1-metal-combining protein *in* Tenth Conference on Plasma Proteins and Cellular Elements of the Blood. Cambridge, Mass., Protein Foundation, 1956.
20. Inman, J. K., Coryell, F. C., McCall, K. B., Sgouris, J. T., and Anderson, H. D. A large-scale method for the purification of human transferrin. Vox Sang. (Basel) 1961, **6**, 34.
21. Goodman, M., Newman, H. S., and Ramsey, D. S. Use of chicken antiserum for rapid determination of plasma protein components. III. The assay of human serum transferrin. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1958, **51**, 814.
22. Smithies, O. An improved procedure for starch-gel electrophoresis. Further variations in the serum proteins of normal individuals. Biochem. J. 1959, **71**, 585.
23. Smithies, O. Third allele at the serum β-globulin locus in humans. Nature (Lond.) 1958, **181**, 1203.
24. Hine, G. J. Isotopes: Radioactive; dosimetry of internal beta- and gamma-ray emitters *in* Medical Physics, O. Glasser, Ed. Chicago, Year Book Publishers, 1960, vol. 3, p. 314.
25. Ouchterlony, O. Diffusion in gel methods for immunological analysis. Progr. Allergy 1958, **5**, 1.
26. Gitlin, D. Use of ultraviolet absorption spectroscopy in the quantitative precipitin reaction. J. Immunol. 1949, **62**, 437.
27. McMenamy, R. H., Lund, C. C., and Oncley, J. L. Unbound amino acid concentrations in human blood plasmas. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 1672.
28. Peters, T., Giovanniello, T. J., Apt, L., and Ross, J. F. A new method for the determination of serum iron-binding capacity. I. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1956, **48**, 274.
29. Peters, T., Giovanniello, T. J., Apt, L., and Ross, J. F. A simple improved method for the determination of serum iron. II. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1956, **48**, 280.
30. Peters, T., and Giovanniello, T. J. A note on the serum iron determination described by Peters, Giovanniello, Apt and Ross. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1958, **51**, 494.
31. Hine, G. J., Burrows, B. A., Apt, L., Pollycove, M., Ross, J. F., and Sarkes, L. A. Scintillation counting for multiple-tracer studies. Nucleonics 1955, **13**, no. 2, 23.
32. Hine, G. J., Jagger, P. I., and Burrows, B. A. Measurement of body radioactivity for studies of sodium metabolism. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1960, **55**, 476.
33. Huff, R. L., Hennessy, T. G., Austin, R. E., Garcia, J. F., Roberts, B. M., and Lawrence, J. H. Plasma and red cell iron turnover in normal subjects and in patients having various hematopoietic disorders. J. clin. Invest. 1950, **29**, 1041.
34. Schultze, H. E., Heide, K., and Muller, H. Uber Transferrin / Siderophilin. Behringwerk-Mitteil 1957, **32**, 25.
35. Apt, L., Pollycove, M., and Ross, J. F. Idiopathic pulmonary hemosiderosis. A study of the anemia and iron distribution using radioiron and radiochromium. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 1150.
36. Pollycove, M., and Mortimer, R. The quantitative determination of iron kinetics and hemoglobin synthesis in human subjects. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 753.
37. Bush, J. A., Ashenbrucker, H., Cartwright, G. E., and Wintrobe, M. M. The anemia of infection. XX. The kinetics of iron metabolism in the anemia associated with chronic infection. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 89.
38. Bothwell, T. H., Hurtado, A. V., Donohue, D. M., and Finch, C. A. Erythrokinetics: IV. The plasma iron turnover as a measure of erythropoiesis. Blood 1957, **12**, 409.
39. Schultz, A. L., Hammarsten, J. F., Heller, B. I., and Ebert, R. V. A critical comparison of the T-1824 dye and iodinated albumin methods for plasma volume measurement. J. clin. Invest. 1953, **32**, 107.

40. Schreiber, S. S., Bauman, A., Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. Blood volume alterations in congestive heart failure. J. clin. Invest. 1954, **33**, 578.
41. Solomon, A. K. Equations for tracer experiments. J. clin. Invest. 1949, **28**, 1297.
42. Katz, J. H., and Donaldson, R. Unpublished observations.
43. Korman, S. Iron metabolism in man. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1960, **88**, 460.
44. Solvell, L. Effect of transferrin intravenously on iron absorption. Acta med. scand. 1960, suppl. 358, 91.
45. Jandl, J., Inman, J. K., Simmons, R. L., and Allen, D. W. Transfer of iron from serum iron-binding protein to human reticulocytes. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 161.
46. Mazur, A., Green, S., and Carleton, A. Mechanism of plasma iron incorporation into hepatic ferritin. J. biol. Chem. 1960, **235**, 595.
47. Turnbull, A., and Giblett, E. R. The binding and transport of iron by transferrin variants. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1961, **57**, 450.
48. Jandl, J. H., and Katz, J. H. The plasma-to-cell cycle of transferrin in iron utilization. Trans. Ass. Amer. Phycns. In press.
49. Pease, D. C. An electron microscopic study of the red bone marrow. Blood 1956, **11**, 501.
50. Weiss, L. An electron microscopic study of the vascular sinuses of the bone marrow of the rabbit. Bull. Johns Hopk. Hosp. 1961, **108**, 171.
51. Gitlin, D., Landing, B. H., and Whipple, A. The localization of homologous plasma proteins in the tissues of young human beings as demonstrated with fluorescent antibodies. J. exp. Med. 1953, **97**, 163.
52. Cartwright, G. E., Gubler, C. J., and Wintrobe, M. M. The anemia of infection. XII. The effect of turpentine and colloidal thorium dioxide on the plasma iron and plasma copper of dogs. J. biol. Chem. 1950, **184**, 579.
53. Mitchell, J., Halden, E. R., Jones, F., Bryan, S., Stirman, J. A., and Muirhead, E. E. Lowering of transferrin during iron absorption in iron deficiency. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1960, **56**, 555.
54. Steinfield, J. L., Greene, F. E., Tabern, D. L., Paton, R. R., and Flick, A. L. Degradation of iodinated human serum albumin prepared by various procedures. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1958, **51**, 756.
55. Gitlin, D., Cornwall, D. G., Nakasato, D., Oncley, J. L., Hughes, W. L., Jr., and Janeway, C. A. Studies on the metabolism of plasma proteins in the nephrotic syndrome. II. The lipoproteins. J. clin. Invest. 1958, **37**, 172.
56. Gitlin, D., Janeway, C. A., and Farr, L. E. Studies on the metabolism of plasma proteins in the nephrotic syndrome. I. Albumin, γ-globulin and iron-binding globulin. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 44.
57. McFarlane, A. S. Labelling of plasma proteins with radioactive iodine. Biochem. J. 1956, **62**, 135.
58. Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. The effect of irradiation damage of albumin-I^{131} on the rate of its *in vivo* metabolism with special reference to the validity of biologic studies with I^{131}-labeled proteins (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 746.

CORRECTION

In the paper "The Incorporation of Plasma Free Fatty Acids into Plasma Triglycerides in Man," by S. J. Friedberg, R. F. Klein, D. L. Trout, M. D. Bogdonoff and E. H. Estes, Jr., 1961, **40**, 1852 (October), the following errors occurred.

For:	read:
$z=x-y$	$z=x+y$
$z=x-k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt$	$z=x+k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt$
$F=z/M=\left[x-k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]\Big/M$	$F=z/M=\left[x+k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]\Big/M$
$Fa=a/M\left[x-k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$	$Fa=a/M\left[x+k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$
Plasma TGFA content	Plasma TGFA content
$=a/Mk\left[x-k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$	$=a/Mk\left[x+k\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$
$=a/M\left[x/k-\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$	$=a/M\left[x/k+\int_{t_0}^{t_1} x\,dt\right]$

A TEST OF CONNECTIVE TISSUE STATE AND REACTIVITY IN COLLAGEN DISEASES *

By DANIEL M. LASKIN, MILTON B. ENGEL, NORMAN R. JOSEPH AND VICTOR E. POLLAK †

(From the Colleges of Dentistry, Pharmacy and Medicine, University of Illinois, Chicago, Ill.)

(Submitted for publication January 12, 1961; accepted August 17, 1961)

In the group of conditions known as "collagen diseases" there are often morphological changes in discrete areas of the connective tissue. For example, fibrinoid degeneration of the collagen fibers and changes in the ground substance may be seen in the subcutaneous nodules of rheumatoid arthritis and in the skin lesions of lupus erythematosus. These lesions are not well understood. The more generalized alterations in the connective tissue are even more difficult to demonstrate and remain poorly defined. Using an *in vivo* electrometric method, we have previously determined certain physicochemical properties of normal mammalian connective tissue which are related to its amphoteric colloidal structure (1–5). Since these properties may be altered in pathological states, we have adapted this method to study some of the fundamental connective tissue changes in collagen diseases of humans.

Based upon histochemical, physicochemical and morphological studies, a unified concept of the organization of the extracellular part of normal connective tissue has been developed (6–11). The ground substance has been characterized physicochemically as a two-phase system containing heterogeneous (soluble and insoluble) colloids, electrolytes and water. A water-rich phase containing the soluble components is considered to be in equilibrium with a colloid-rich phase. The existence of these phases at a submicroscopic level has been demonstrated with the electron microscope. The water-rich phase consists of vacuoles with diameters ranging from 600 to 1,200 Ångstrom units (7–10). These vacuoles are enclosed by a much denser colloid-rich phase. Under physiological conditions the amphoteric colloidal matrix bears a net negative charge; this is distributed between the two phases. The colloidal charge governs the distribution of mobile cations and anions through thermodynamic and electrostatic equilibrium and through the chemical binding of ions to the matrix. Electrolyte concentrations and water content in connective tissues are thus determined by the colloidal structure (1–5).

Collagen, glycoproteins and mucopolysaccharides, including chondroitin sulfate and hyaluronic acid, have been conceived to be constituents of a complex coacervate in the matrix of dermal connective tissue (12). The isoelectric point of the matrix ranges from about pH 2.2 to 2.5 depending on its composition. The low isoelectric point is a result of the acidic character of substances such as chondroitin sulfate and other mucopolysaccharides. The density of negative charge of the colloidal matrix is related to the number of titratable groups which bind hydrogen ions between pH 7.4 (physiological) and the isoelectric point (pH 2.2 to 2.5). This depends on the compostion of the matrix with respect to all the colloidal components. That these form complex insoluble aggregates may be inferred from the difficulties usually encountered in attempts to isolate the colloidal components in pure form.

When the enzyme hyaluronidase is injected into the dermis, hyaluronic acid and some of the chondroitin sulfate are disaggregated. This leads to measurable changes in spreading properties and to a lowering of the negative charge density (13–16). The effect may be explained by: *1*) removal of negatively charged components, such as hyaluronic acid and chondroitin sulfate A, accompanied by *2*) redistribution of water and electrolytes within the region of spreading. By the action of the enzyme, the normal balance between soluble and insoluble colloidal components is disturbed, and the remaining insoluble colloids are characterized by

* This work was supported in part by a grant from the Graduate Research Board, University of Illinois.

† Established Investigator, American Heart Association, supported by the Illinois Heart Association.

a low density of negative charge. In animal experiments, the effect of hyaluronidase applied subcutaneously is to lower the negative colloidal charge to less than half the initial level (14). The initial state, as indicated by the negative charge density, may be compared with a hyaluronidase-modified state produced during a standard time interval. After the colloidal charge density becomes minimal the subsequent recovery curve, observed electrometrically, illustrates the functional state of the connective tissue (14–16). The serial electrometric evaluation of colloidal charge offers a means of comparing normal and pathological tissues and the effects of various treatments.

THEORETICAL

At an equilibrium boundary between a charged colloidal surface and an isotonic saline solution there is a difference of potential which depends on the density of colloidal charge and on the composition of the applied electrolyte solution (5, 17, 18). This is the normal Donnan potential, E_D, which is related to the Donnan ratio, r, by the formula:

$$E_D = \frac{2.303\ RT}{96{,}500} \log_{10} r \qquad [1]$$

where 2.303 is the conversion factor between common and natural logarithms, R is the gas constant in joules per degree, T is the absolute temperature, and 96,500 is the value of the Faraday constant in coulombs. E_D is usually not determined directly in tissues; it is measured indirectly by the potential at the surface after substitution of 0.015 M NaCl at the boundary (5, 17). This yields a displaced Donnan potential, E_D', related to the following quantities: the Donnan potential, the Donnan ratio, the fractions of current transported by anions and cations, and the density of negative colloidal charge, x (5, 17, 18). Thus

$$E_D' - E_D = \frac{2.303\ RT}{96{,}500} (n_1' - n_2') \qquad [2]$$

where n_1' and n_2' denote the fractions of current carried respectively by cations and anions in the colloidal phase. The difference is related to the Donnan ratio, r, by the formula:

$$n_1' - n_2' = \frac{r^2 - 1.52}{r^2 + 1.52} \qquad [3]$$

where 1.52 is the ratio of the ionic conductance of chloride to that of sodium (5, 17). The density of negative colloidal charge, x, in equivalents (Eq) per kilogram water is related to r by the formula

$$x = 0.15\ (r - 1/r) \qquad [4]$$

where $r = \frac{(Na^+)_2}{(Na^+)_1} = \frac{(Cl^-)_1}{(Cl^-)_2}$. The subscripts 1 and 2 refer to the solution phase (0.15 M), and the colloidal phase, respectively. Graphical methods have been described to estimate x, the colloidal charge, from $(E_D' - E_D)$ at any pH (5). At pH 7.4 and 37° C, for values of x less than about 0.06 Eq per kg water, there is a simple linear relation:

$$E_d = -12.3 + 206\ x \qquad [5]$$

where E_d denotes the difference $(E_D' - E_D)$, and is termed the "dilution potential." On the basis of this method, titration curves of numerous colloidal surfaces have been measured. These include dermis, cartilage and epidermis *in vivo*, and wool surfaces *in vitro* (5, 17, 18).

MATERIAL AND METHODS

The connective tissue function test was performed in 10 healthy persons and in 14 untreated patients with various connective tissue diseases. The age and sex distributions of the two groups are given in Table I. The following pathological conditions were studied: rheumatoid arthritis (3 cases), systemic lupus erythematosus (3 cases), and scleroderma (8 cases). In addition, the alteration in connective tissue was also investigated in 3 patients with Cushing's syndrome. A number of patients in each group was retested after periods of treatment.

Displaced Donnan potentials in dermal connective tissue were measured by a modification of the method previously described for animal studies (5, 14–16). Details of the method are as follows: a 25 gauge platinum needle with a glass hub was inserted into the dermis on the anterior surface of the right forearm.[1] The reference

[1] In human subjects the use of a platinum needle is preferable to surgical exposure of the dermis and direct application of the solutions. In experiments with rats and rabbits the dilution potential in the dermis has been found to be about −2 mv after direct exposure of the tissue to the dilute solution (5). The same result has been found in a series of animals and humans using the platinum needle technique. In both series of experiments the calculated value of x is about 0.050 Eq. Since the platinum needle is filled with saline solution, the metal is at constant potential. Contact with the solution is made by means of saturated KCl, and there is no

TABLE I

Electrometric results in normal subjects and in patients with connective tissue diseases *

Condition	Male	Female	Age range	Baseline dilution potential (E_d^0)	Minimum dilution potential (E_d)†	k	Half-recovery time
			yrs	*mv*	*mv*		*min*
Normal subjects	5	5	22–76	−1.9 ± 0.7	− 7.9 ± 0.8	0.0021 ±0.0006	156 ± 40
Rheumatoid arthritis	0	3	40–47	−9.1 (−8.0 to −10.1)	−12.3 (−12.0 to −12.5)	0.0000	No recovery
Lupus erythematosus	1	2	14–45	−4.9 −(4.4 to − 5.2)	−11.1 (− 9.9 to −11.8)	0.0000	No recovery
Scleroderma	0	8	28–63	−9.6 ± 0.8	−12.1 ± 0.4	0.0000	No recovery
Cushing's syndrome	1	2	20–35	−5.7 (−5.5 to − 6.0)	−11.3 (−10.8 to −11.7)	0.0047	65

* Mean values (± standard deviations where stated). Dilution potentials (E_d) can be converted to negative charge density (x) by the formula $E_d = -12.3 + 206\ x$.

† The lowest value of E_d obtained after the injection of hyaluronidase into the dermis.

junction was made by immersing several fingers of the left hand in a beaker containing 0.15 M NaCl (Figure 1). The lumen of the platinum needle was filled with 0.1 to 0.2 ml of sterile buffered (pH 7.4) 0.15 M NaCl (solution I), making contact with the dermal connective tissue. The solution was prepared by mixing 10 ml of 0.075 M Na_2HPO_4 with 1 ml 0.15 M NaH_2PO_4, and diluting to 110 ml with 0.15 M NaCl. The solutions at the experimental junction and in the reference beaker were each connected to saturated KCl-calomel half-cells by means of saturated KCl salt bridges. The ends of the connecting tubes were sealed with small tapered glass tubes filled with saturated KCl in solidified agar. A similar method of studying epidermis has been described (17). Potentials were measured with a Leeds-Northrup type K-2 potentiometer and a galvanometer sensitive to 0.1 mv. The circuit is represented as follows:

$$Hg \mid Hg_2Cl_2 \mid KCl\ (sat.) \mid \text{solution I or II} \mid \text{dermis} \mid \text{finger} \mid \text{solution I} \mid KCl\ (sat.) \mid Hg_2Cl_2 \mid Hg$$

An initial potential (E_1) between the experimental (forearm dermis) and reference (finger) sites was determined with solution I (buffered isotonic NaCl) at the experimental junction. The solution was then aspirated and replaced by 0.1 to 0.2 ml of a 1/10 dilution (0.015 M NaCl, solution II). The displaced potential (E_2) was measured. The initial potential was then re-established with solution I at the experimental site. Each value was based on the mean of two consecutive readings taken over a period of 2 to 3 minutes. The mean value of ($E_2 - E_1$) measured before the action of hyaluronidase is denoted as the initial dilution potential, E_d^0. The potentials E_1 and E_2 were generally quite constant and reproducible. The values of E_1 preceding the measurement of E_2 generally agreed to within 0.5 mv. Two values of E_1 following the measurement of E_2 agreed equally well (Table II). Standard deviations of four readings were

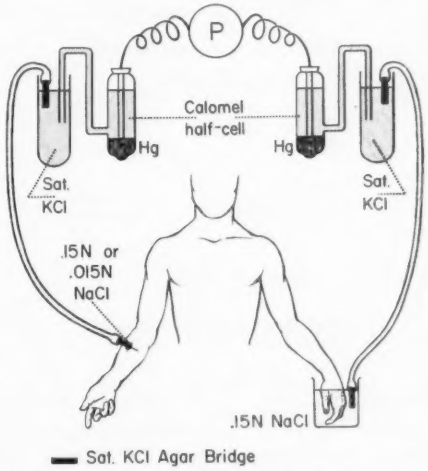


FIG. 1. DIAGRAM OF THE APPARATUS USED FOR THE ELECTROMETRIC DETERMINATION OF DISPLACED DONNAN POTENTIALS IN THE DERMIS.

metallic contact with the platinum. For these reasons the flow of current is entirely through the solutions. The system may therefore be treated by the same theoretical and mathematical methods that have been applied to wool, epidermis, and to surgically exposed tissue surfaces (5, 17, 18). In most subjects, the magnitude of the potential E_1 was about 40 to 50 mv, with the experimental (forearm) junction positive with respect to the reference (finger) junction. The sign of the potential always refers to the experimental site.

about 0.3 to 0.5 mv compared with E_d values of about -2 mv (normal), and -8 mv (normal plus hyaluronidase).

Immediately after determination of E_d, 15 turbidity reducing units of testicular hyaluronidase (Wyeth), freshly dissolved in 0.2 ml of buffered saline, pH 7.4, were injected into the test site with a 29 gauge needle inserted into the lumen of the platinum needle. Dilution potentials were measured at intervals of 15 and 30 minutes, and at 1, 2, 3 and 4 hours after injection, unless half-recovery occurred more rapidly. Control experiments were made over similar time intervals using a 0.15 M NaCl solution which contained no enzyme. In healthy subjects, these showed no appreciable change of potential over periods of 1 to 2 hours. From the dilution potential, E_d, the negative colloidal charge density, x, of the dermal connective tissue may be calculated according to Equation 5. The values of x may thus be followed in relation to time after the action of the enzyme.

RESULTS

Normal subjects. In a typical experiment on healthy young adults, the initial value of the dilution potential was about -2 mv. This represents a colloidal charge of about 0.05 Eq per kg tissue water, corresponding closely to that found for normal dermal connective tissue of rats and rabbits (5). After the action of testicular hyaluronidase the dilution potential fell to about -8 mv on the average, corresponding to a negative colloidal charge of about 0.02 Eq, about 40 per cent of the normal level. This level was observed after 15 to 30 minutes' exposure to the enzyme. Readings of E_1 and E_2 before and after hyaluronidase are given for a healthy subject and a patient (Table II). After the period of exposure, serial readings were made, and were found to increase during half-hour or 1-hour intervals. Half-recovery for healthy subjects was found to occur between 2 and 3 hours after the minimal potential of -8 mv had been observed. For a subject showing an initial value of colloidal charge of 0.05 Eq and a minimal value of 0.02 Eq, half-recovery would correspond

TABLE II

Initial and displaced potentials of a healthy subject compared with those of scleroderma patient*

Subject, Sex, Age	Condition		Initial potential E_1 Isotonic, pH 7.4	Displaced potential E_2 0.015 M NaCl	Dilution potential E_d (calculated) (E_2-E_1)
			mv	mv	mv
M.Z.,	Healthy		41.3		
♂, 24			41.4	39.2	
				39.0	
			41.6		
			41.2		
		Mean	41.4	39.1	−2.3
After hyaluronidase (30 min)					
			51.3		
			51.3	44.4	
				44.0	
			52.5		
			52.6		
		Mean	51.9	44.2	− 7.7
O.T.,	Untreated				
♀, 41	scleroderma		35.1		
			35.3	25.8	
				26.1	
			35.9		
			35.5		
		Mean	35.5	26.0	− 9.5
After hyaluronidase (20 min)					
			44.2		
			44.0		
				31.5	
				31.9	
			43.0		
			43.8		
		Mean	43.8	31.7	−12.1

* Sign of potentials E_1 and E_2 was always positive, i.e., dermal connective tissue positive with respect to finger epidermis. Dilution potentials were calculated from the average values of E_1 and E_2. Each reading of E_1 and E_2 refers to a different isotonic or dilute solution.

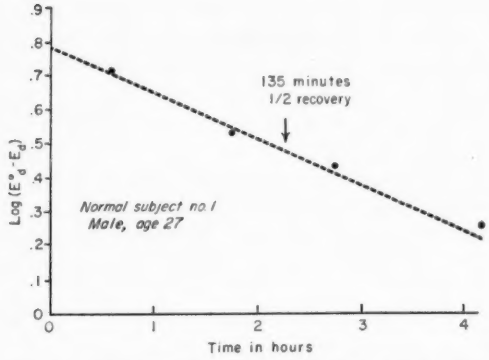


FIG. 2. LOGARITHMIC RECOVERY CURVE FOR A NORMAL SUBJECT.

to a value of 0.035 Eq, or to a dilution potential of − 5 mv. In the control series, potentials were observed over a period of 3 to 4 hours after the minimal potentials had been observed. In every case half-recovery had occurred within that time. The average half-recovery period for 10 normal subjects was found to be 156 minutes (Table I).

On the basis of animal experiments it has been found that recovery of colloidal charge after the action of hyaluronidase follows a logarithmic equation (16). It follows that half-recovery times may be conveniently estimated from a small number of serial measurements of dilution potential (Figure 2). It is assumed that at any time t after the removal of the enzyme, the rate of recovery is proportional to the displacement of x from the initial value, x^0. This is represented by the formula (15, 16):

$$dx/dt = a\ (x^0 - x) \qquad [6]$$

where a is a rate constant expressed in reciprocal minutes. By integration

$$\ln\ (x^0 - x) = -at + C \qquad [7]$$

where C is the integration constant, and ln is the natural logarithm. By applying Equation 5, the equation for E_d as a function of time is obtained:

$$\ln\ (E_d^0 - E_d) = -at + B \qquad [8]\ ^2$$

where the constant B is obtained from the maximum displacement $(E_d^0 - E_d)$ at zero time (beginning of recovery). In the computations it is convenient to use common rather than natural logarithms. Then

$$\log_{10}\ (E_d^0 - E_d) = -kt + \log_{10}\ (E_d^0 - E_d') \qquad [9]$$

where E_d is the dilution potential at time t, E_d^0 is the value before use of hyaluronidase, E_d' is the value of the maximally displaced dilution potential at zero time, and k is a rate constant expressed in reciprocal minutes. The relation between k and a is: $a = 2.303\ k$, where 2.303 is the conversion factor between common and natural logarithms. Equation 9 has been found to give an adequate description of the data in a large number of animal experiments (15, 16). Half-recovery time and the rate constant, k, are related by the formula: $t_{\frac{1}{2}} = 0.301/k$, where 0.301 is the logarithm of 2, and $t_{\frac{1}{2}}$ is the half-recovery time. From the data for 10 healthy subjects, values of k and $t_{\frac{1}{2}}$ were calculated. This requires values of E_d^0, E_d' and of the serial dilution potentials E_d as a function of time after maximal enzyme effect. The mean half-recovery time (Table I) agrees well with that estimated from the normal time-response curve shown in Figure 2.

Connective tissue diseases. In patients with connective tissue diseases, the negative charge density, x, of the dermal colloids was about 30 to 60 per cent lower than that found in healthy subjects. The mean value was approximately 35 mEq in

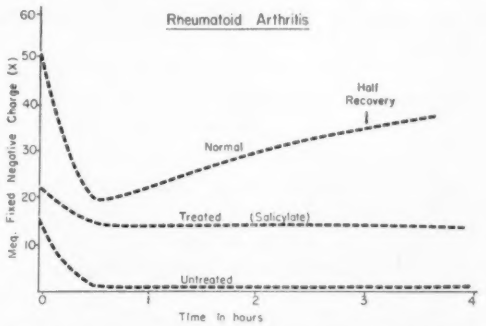


FIG. 3. MEAN TIME-RESPONSE CURVE FOR HEALTHY SUBJECTS COMPARED WITH CURVES OBSERVED IN A PATIENT WITH RHEUMATOID ARTHRITIS BEFORE AND AFTER TREATMENT. (Curves labeled, respectively, "normal," "untreated," and "treated.") Hyaluronidase was injected after the measurement at zero time.

[2] Equation 8 is used empirically to give a convenient means of estimating half-recovery times. A more exact check of the validity of the equation would require experimental data extending over more than one logarithmic decade. Since the potentials all fall between − 2 and − 12 mv, it is not possible to check the formula beyond these limits.

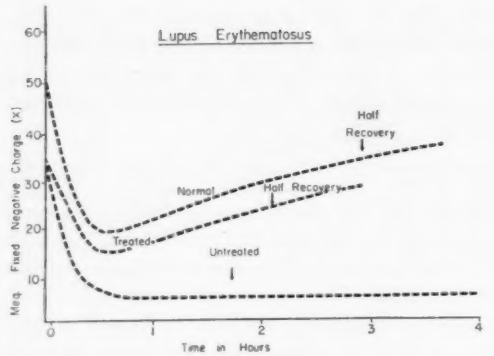


FIG. 4. TIME-RESPONSE CURVES FOR A PATIENT WITH LUPUS ERYTHEMATOSUS BEFORE AND AFTER TREATMENT WITH 50 MG OF PREDNISONE DAILY FOR 10 WEEKS.

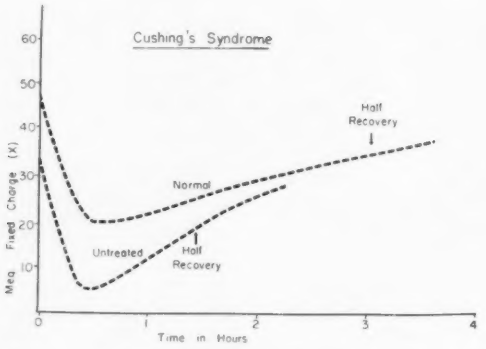


FIG. 6. TIME-RESPONSE CURVE FOR A PATIENT WITH CUSHING'S SYNDROME COMPARED WITH THE CURVE FOR NORMAL SUBJECTS.

patients with systemic lupus erythematosus, and about 15 mEq in patients with scleroderma and rheumatoid arthritis, as compared with the normal value of 50 mEq. After hyaluronidase injection, the value of x fell to about 5 mEq or less in all patients (Figures 3–6; Table I). This effect was observed in about 30 minutes. Usually no recovery was observed in any of the patients during study periods of up to 3.5 hours.

Cushing's syndrome. The connective tissue function test was also performed in three patients with Cushing's syndrome. The initial colloidal charge density was about 30 mEq, as compared with the normal level of 50. After hyaluronidase the level fell to about 5 mEq (Figure 6; Table I). Recovery was very rapid, however, and the initial negative charge was fully restored within 2 to 3 hours, while the half-recovery time was about 60 minutes.

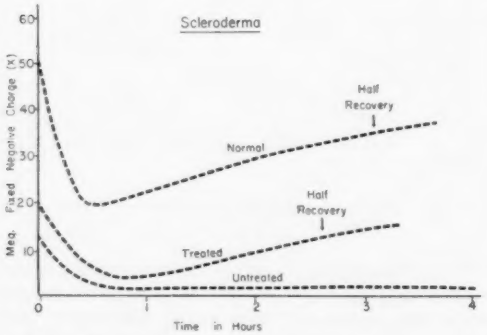


FIG. 5. TIME-RESPONSE CURVES FOR A PATIENT WITH SCLERODERMA BEFORE AND AFTER TREATMENT WITH 20 MG PREDNISONE DAILY FOR 6 MONTHS.

Effects of treatment. One patient with rheumatoid arthritis was restudied after 2 weeks of treatment with sodium salicylate (600 mg four times daily). The time-response curve is compared with that of the untreated group in Figure 3. Although the initial density of negative charge was slightly higher after therapy, the level was still considerably below the normal control level. Hyaluronidase produced only a slight change in this level, presumably due to the inhibitory effect of salicylate (19). No recovery was noted during the 3.5-hour observation period. The patient continued to receive salicylate for another week and was then retested 36 hours after discontinuation of treatment. The results at that time closely approximated the original curve observed previous to any treatment.

One patient with systemic lupus erythematosus was given prednisone (50 mg daily) for 10 weeks before retesting. After this treatment the initial negative charge density was not significantly changed. The change after hyaluronidase remained greater than normal, but was less than in the untreated patients. The recovery curve paralleled the normal, but remained approximately 5 mEq lower throughout (Figure 4).

Three patients with scleroderma were restudied after 3 to 12 months of treatment with prednisone (20 to 25 mg daily). The initial density of negative charge had increased by about 10 mEq. The change after hyaluronidase was slightly less than in the untreated cases, and some recovery was observed after the initial effect of the enzyme (Figure 5).

One patient with Cushing's syndrome was re-examined approximately 8 months after treatment by bilateral adrenalectomy. At that time he was receiving 37.5 mg of cortisone daily, and 25 mg of deoxycorticosterone acetate per month, and was in good health. The initial density of negative charge of the dermal connective tissue was about 14 mEq less than before surgery, and no recovery was observed during a 3.5-hour testing period after the action of hyaluronidase.

DISCUSSION

Attempts have been made from time to time to evaluate connective tissue changes in pathological states by investigating the spreading of various diffusible substances. One of the earliest methods, proposed by McClure and Aldrich (*20, 21*), measured the disappearance time of intradermal saline blebs. The results may be interpreted as reflecting indirectly the state of the tissue colloids, including their water-binding properties.

More recently several procedures using hyaluronidase and dyes have been described (*22–25*). The spreading reaction appears to be very complex; it depends not only on the state of the tissue but also on the method of injection, the affinity of the tissue for the indicator, and the degree of irritation produced by the dye (13). Moreover the effect of recovery on the spreading reaction is difficult to delineate. For these reasons the interpretation of dye diffusion experiments may be equivocal. The colloidal state of the ground substance can be more directly studied by using the electrometric method outlined in this report. Kinetics of the response can be quantitatively followed. In this way the stages of breakdown and recovery are sharply defined.

In untreated patients a clear distinction between the various connective tissue diseases cannot be made on the basis of electrometric measurements. When the time-response curves are compared with the normal curve, however (Figures 3–5), three characteristics of these pathological conditions may be distinguished: *1*) the initial colloidal charge density is lower in the patients with rheumatoid arthritis, scleroderma and systemic lupus erythematosus; *2*) the colloidal charge density after hyaluronidase becomes very low (5 mEq or less) compared with that found in the healthy group under similar conditions (about 20 mEq); and *3*) there is little or no reversal of the effect during the recovery period of 3 to 4 hours.[3] These findings suggest that in these disease states the ground substance of the dermal connective tissue differs from the normal both in composition and in responses. Changes in the hexosamine-hydroxyproline ratios of dermal connective tissue in certain diseases support this interpretation (*26*). Reversal of the enzymatic breakdown appears to depend on both cellular and extracellular responses; synthesis of extracellular colloids would depend on cellular metabolism, whereas replacement by flow or hydrostatic pressure would depend primarily on the viscous properties of extracellular phases and components. In connective tissue diseases there appears to be a decrease in negatively charged colloidal components of the kind which are broken down by hyaluronidase (i.e., chondroitin sulfate and hyaluronic acid). Accompanying this change there is a marked decrease in the rate at which negatively charged components are replaced in a region in which they have been enzymatically hydrolyzed. The inhibited rate may result from impaired rheological properties as well as from failure of the cells to synthesize the necessary components. The half-recovery time as determined electrometrically is much more rapid than results obtained by isotopic studies of hyaluronic acid (4 days) and chondroitin sulfuric acid (8 to 10 days) (*27*). Clinical and histological observations on wound repair, however, also indicate a more rapid recovery rate. In the electrometric studies the recovery is influenced by the flow of colloids from contiguous areas and by cellular synthesis of new materials. Fluidity seems to be enhanced in Cushing's syndrome or by administration of cortisone (14), and to be lowered in collagen diseases.

The results of therapy, particularly when the same drug was used, show that there are also characteristic differences between the various conditions. The time-response curve in the patient with systemic lupus erythematosus receiving prednisone approximated the normal curve fairly well, in contrast with the time-response curves of patients with scleroderma who were receiving similar treatment. This difference in response is in accordance with

[3] The possibility that changes in connective tissue state would be demonstrated in other kinds of illness is recognized but has not been tested.

clinical experience. Electrometric changes do not, however, always parallel the clinical response to therapy. In the case of rheumatoid arthritis, for example, salicylates produced remission of symptoms with relatively small changes observed in the state of the tissue colloids, as measured by colloidal charge. It is evident that "clinically successful" treatment is not always synonymous with reversal of the pathological tissue changes.

Whereas under normal circumstances a compound such as cortisone retards repair, it promotes a remission of symptoms in many connective tissue diseases. The following explanation is suggested. Cortisone stimulates the connective tissue cells to form ground substance which differs qualitatively from the normal and which is characterized by a low density of negative colloidal charge (low cation binding). This has been demonstrated in electrometric studies on animals (14) and in the patients with Cushing's syndrome. In the normal subject the altered ground substance formed in response to cortisone interferes with proper healing. In the pathological state, however, the same modified ground substance represents a partial reversal of the disease process. In the healthy subject the modified ground substance is characterized by lowered negative charge and by increased fluidity; in pathological states cortisone may increase both the negative charge and the fluidity. Thus, depending on the initial state of reference, cortisone may promote either a partial degradation or a partial restoration of the connective tissue.

The adaptation of the electrometric method as a test of connective tissue function in patients has made it possible to characterize the state of the colloids, to describe some of the recuperative powers of the tissue, and to determine the response to drugs. Through *in vivo* studies of the physicochemical properties of connective tissue, valuable insights into its normal and pathological behavior may be gained.

SUMMARY

The rate at which connective tissue ground substance is disaggregated and restored after injection of hyaluronidase may be taken as an index of its initial state and its capacity for repair. This reaction was studied by an electrometric method involving the serial measurement of displaced Donnan potentials in the dermis. Normal persons and patients with rheumatoid arthritis, scleroderma and systemic lupus erythematosus were compared. The results indicate that in these connective tissue diseases a ground substance is formed which differs both qualitatively and quantitatively from the normal. The rate of reconstitution after enzymatic action is markedly delayed. The administration of corticosteroids tends to reverse these conditions. The measurements of changes in the state of the ground substance after the injection of hyaluronidase is a useful test for evaluating connective tissue diseases and the effects of therapy.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The prednisone used to treat the patients reported was kindly supplied as Meticorten by the Schering Corporation, Bloomfield, N. J., through the courtesy of Dr. C. J. Szmal. The hyaluronidase (Wydase) was generously contributed by Wyeth and Co., through the courtesy of W. H. Rennie, Jr.

REFERENCES

1. Engel, M. B., Joseph, N. R., and Catchpole, H. R. Homeostasis of connective tissues. I. Calcium-sodium equilibrium. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1954, **58**, 26.
2. Joseph, N. R., Engel, M. B., and Catchpole, H. R. Homeostasis of connective tissues. II. Potassium-sodium equilibrium. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1954, **58**, 40.
3. Catchpole, H. R., Joseph, N. R., and Engel, M. B. Homeostasis of connective tissues. III. Magnesium-sodium equilibrium and interactions with strontium and lead. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1956, **61**, 503.
4. Joseph, N. R., Engel, M. B., and Catchpole, H. R. Interaction of ions and connective tissue. Biochim. biophys. Acta 1952, **8**, 575.
5. Joseph, N. R., Catchpole, H. R., Laskin, D. M., and Engel, M. B. Titration curves of colloidal surfaces. II. Connective tissues. Arch. Biochem. 1959, **84**, 224.
6. Gersh, I., and Catchpole, H. R. The organization of ground substance and basement membrane and its significance in tissue injury, disease and growth Amer. J. Anat. 1949, **85**, 457.
7. Gersh, I., and Catchpole, H. R. The nature of ground substance of connective tissue. Perspec. Biol. Med. 1960, **3**, 282.
8. Bondareff, W. Submicroscopic morphology of connective tissue ground substance with particular regard to fibrillogenesis and aging. Gerontologia (Basel) 1957, **1**, 222.

9. Chase, W. H. Extracellular distribution of ferrocyanide in muscle. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1959, **67**, 525.
10. Dennis, J. B. Effects of various factors on the distribution of ferrocyanide in ground substance. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1959, **67**, 533.
11. Engel, M. B., Joseph, N. R., Laskin, D. M., and Catchpole, H. R. A theory of connective tissue behavior: Its implications in periodontal disease. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1960, **85**, 399.
12. Loeven, W. A. The complex binding between protein and mucopolysaccharide in connective tissue. Acta physiol. pharmacol. neerl. 1956, **5**, 121.
13. Hechter, O. Mechanisms of spreading factor action. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1950, **52**, 1028.
14. Laskin, D. M., Engel, M. B., Joseph, N. R., and Corley, R. Effects of hyaluronidase and cortisone on connective tissue studied electrometrically. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1957, **94**, 749.
15. Joseph, N. R., and Bourlière, F. Electrochemical changes in rat connective tissues with age. Experientia (Basel) 1956, suppl. 4, 44.
16. Bourlière, F., Joseph, N. R., and Molimard, R. Ageing of skin. 2. Adaptive responses in rat dermis in relation to age and growth. Gerontologia (Basel) 1957, **1**, 163.
17. Joseph, N. R., and Engel, M. B. Titration curves of colloidal surfaces. I. Human epidermis. Arch. Biochem. 1959, **85**, 209.
18. Engel, M. B., and Joseph, N. R. Titration curves of colloidal surfaces. III. Wool. Arch. Biochem. 1960, **86**, 117.
19. Guerra, F. Hyaluronidase inhibition by sodium salicylate in rheumatic fever. Science 1946, **103**, 686.
20. McClure, W. B., and Aldrich, C. A. Time required for disappearance of intradermally injected salt solution. J. Amer. med. Ass. 1923, **81**, 293.
21. Aldrich, C. A., and McClure, W. B. The intradermal salt solution tests; its prognostic value in "nephritis" with generalized edema. J. Amer. med. Ass. 1924, **82**, 1425.
22. Holborow, E. J., and Keech, M. K. Hyaluronidase skin spreading effect; an analysis of repeated measurements. Brit. med. J. 1951, **2**, 1173.
23. Bywaters, E. G. L., Holborow, E. J., and Keech, M. K. Reconstitution of the dermal barrier to dye spread after hyaluronidase injection. Brit. med. J. 1951, **2**, 1178.
24. Mahaux, J., and Stienlet, R. Le test de dispersion hyaluronidase. Indicateur coloré au cours du traitement de l'arthrite rhumatoïde et du lupus érythémateux par la corticotrophine et par la cortisone. Ann. Endocr. (Paris) 1951, **12**, 1104.
25. Mahaux, J. Le test de dispersion hyaluronidase hémoglobine dans la fièvre rheumatismale aiguë et dans l'arthrite rhumatoïde traitées ou non par la corticotrophine hypophysaire. Acta clin. belg. 1952, **7**, 338.
26. Wright, E. T., Sobel, H., and Nelson, N. H. Hexosamine-collagen ratio of skin biopsies in patients receiving systemic corticosteroids. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1960, **103**, 117.
27. Schiller, S., Mathews, M. B., Cifonelli, J. A., and Dorfman, A. The metabolism of mucopolysaccharides in animals. III. Further studies on skin utilizing C14-glucose, C14-acetate, and S35- sodium sulfate. J. biol. Chem. 1956, **218**, 139.

SPECIAL NOTICE TO SUBSCRIBERS

Post Offices will no longer forward the Journal when you move.

Please notify The Journal of Clinical Investigation, Business Office, 333 Cedar Street, New Haven 11, Conn., at once when you have a change of address, and do not omit the zone number if there is one.

ACCELERATED SKIN GRAFT REJECTION IN HUMANS PRE-IMMUNIZED WITH HOMOLOGOUS PERIPHERAL LEUKOCYTES *

By ELI A. FRIEDMAN,† J. WALDEN RETAN,‡ DAVID C. MARSHALL, LAURENCE HENRY AND JOHN P. MERRILL §

(From the Departments of Medicine, Surgery, and Pathology, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital and Harvard Medical School, Boston, Mass., and the Department of Medicine, West Roxbury Veterans Administration Hospital, West Roxbury, Mass.)

(Submitted for publication May 18, 1961; accepted August 17, 1961)

Delayed intradermal sensitivity to homologous white blood cells has been described in humans rejecting full thickness skin homografts (1). The reaction at the site of the challenge leukocyte was greatest at 18 to 24 hours against the cell suspensions obtained from the skin donor. It was noted, however, that lesser reactions were consistently elicited to similarly prepared and simultaneously injected leukocytes obtained from donors other than the sensitizing skin donor. There was no recipient response to injections of autologous leukocytes, homologous erythrocytes or homologous plasma. Biopsy sections taken at peak reaction times were similar to early tuberculin responses. It was postulated that the skin erythema and induration were a manifestation of an antigen-antibody reaction, in which antibodies developed against the skin homograft were capable of also reacting with shared antigen(s) within or upon the peripheral white blood cell. To explain the lack of specificity of the skin response, it was assumed that there is a distribution of common transplantation antigens in the human, as has been shown by Berrian and Jacobs in the mouse (2). The present experiment supports this supposition and suggests that transplantation immunity in the human is not as specific a phenomenon as has been previously proposed (3).

* The investigation was supported in part by the United States Army Medical Research and Development Command, Department of the Army, under Contract no. DA-49-007-MD-429, and in part by the National Heart Institute, United States Public Health Service (H-444-C11).

† This work was performed during the author's tenure as an American Heart Research Fellow.

‡ Fellow of the National Foundation.

§ Investigator, Howard Hughes Medical Institute.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Eighteen ambulant adult volunteers received full thickness skin homografts on the medial surface of the upper arm, after inoculation with homologous leukocytes. All of the subjects had negative past histories for malaria, jaundice and syphilis. In addition to the physical examination, they were subjected to the usual screening procedures required for donors to a hospital blood bank. The subjects had never received blood transfusions and were free of diseases known to alter immunologic reactivity. ABO and CDE blood groups were determined prior to immunization (Table I). Donor leukocytes were harvested from freshly drawn peripheral venous blood by a dextran sedimentation technique (4). The leukocytes employed were harvested prior to administration. The time lag before injection was related to preparation and varied from slightly under 1 hour to a maximum of 3 hours. In each instance the white blood cells were resuspended in donor plasma, in a total volume of 3 ml. The final sediment was counted and measured and an aliquot was chosen so that 3 ml (30 injections) contained the desired dose. Duplicate chamber counts of the leukocyte yield enabled adjustment of the volume of inoculum so that the predetermined number of white blood cells could be administered. The total number of leukocytes injected varied from 2×10^7 to 48×10^7 (Table II). Subjects 1 and 2 received four subcutaneous doses of 12×10^7 leukocytes at 7-day intervals for a total dose of 48×10^7 leukocytes. On Day 29 of the experiment, 1 day after the last injection, these subjects were grafted with skin from the leukocyte donor and from an unrelated person. As a control of surgical technique, an autograft was placed in close proximity to the two homografts. Because subcutaneous immunization failed to induce accelerated graft rejection, the experimental protocol was changed for Subjects 3 through 16. These volunteers received, as their immunizing dose, 30 intracutaneous leukocyte injections on the back and thighs. Each injection contained, in a volume of 0.1 ml, one-thirtieth of the total leukocyte dose which varied from 2×10^7 to 30×10^7 (Table II). Six days after the multiple intracutaneous inoculations, donor and nonspecific skin grafts were placed as in Subjects 1 and 2 (Figures 1 and 2).

TABLE I

Race, sex and donor blood types in 18 patients immunized with leukocytes

Patient no.	Recipient			Leukocyte donor			Nonspecific donor		
	Race	Sex	Blood type	Race	Sex	Type	Race	Sex	Type
1	N	F	A+	N	M	B+	N	F	A+
2	N	M	B+	N	F	A+	N	F	A+
3	W	F	O+	W	M	B+	W	F	B+
4	W	M	B+	W	F	O+	W	F	B+
5	W	M	A+	W	M	O+	Not done		
6	W	M	O+	W	M	A+	Not done		
7	W	M	A+	W	M	B−	W	M	O+
8	W	M	B−	W	M	A+	W	M	O+
9	W	M	O+	W	M	O+	W	M	O+
10	W	M	O+	W	M	O+	W	M	O+
11	W	M	A+	W	M	A−	W	M	O+
12	W	M	A−	W	M	A+	W	M	O+
13	W	M	A+	W	M	A−	W	M	O+
14	W	M	A−	W	M	A+	W	M	O+
15	W	M	A+	W	M	O+	W	M	O+
16	W	M	O+	W	M	A+	W	M	O+
17	W	M	B−	W	M	A+	W	M	O+
18	W	M	A+	W	M	B−	W	M	O+

All grafts were full thickness skin removed under local anesthesia from the medial aspect of the upper arm and sutured into the host bed with interrupted 5-0 nylon sutures. The wounds were covered with a nonadherent plastic dressing which facilitated frequent inspection, photography and biopsy. In the first 6 patients studied, all of the grafts were 2.5 cm². From the data obtained in this group, and from another concurrently studied series (5), it was believed that sufficient information could be gained from a smaller graft to warrant a reduction in size to 1.0 cm². The excellent autograft survival in the earlier volunteers caused us to discontinue simultaneous control autografts in Subjects 7 through 18. Material was obtained by biopsy of the graft only and not of the graft bed. In all cases two biopsies were taken at Days 6 or 7 and another on Day 9 or 10. This allowed a mi-

TABLE II

Type of rejection in 18 patients preimmunized with homologous leukocytes

Subject	No. of leukocytes administered $\times 10^7$	Route of injection	Rejection pattern	
			Leukocyte donor graft	Nonspecific*
1	48.0	Subcutaneous	First set	First set
2	48.0	Subcutaneous	First set	First set
3	10.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	Accelerated
4	7.2	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	First set
5	6.5	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	Not done
6	9.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	Not done
7	20.0	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	First set
8	20.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	Accelerated
9	20.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	White graft
10	20.0	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	First set
11	12.0	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	First set
12	12.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	White graft
13	2.0	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	Accelerated
14	2.0	Intracutaneous	First set	First set
15	30.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	White graft
16	30.0	Intracutaneous	Accelerated	Accelerated
17	12.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	Accelerated
18	12.0	Intracutaneous	White graft	Accelerated

* In two instances, the nonspecific graft was an unusually prolonged first set rejection. In Subjects 11 and 14 active rejection was observed to commence by Day 21 after grafting.

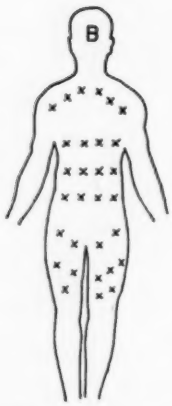


FIG. 1. APPROXIMATE LOCATION OF THE MULTIPLE INTRADERMAL LEUKOCYTE INJECTIONS EMPLOYED TO IMMUNIZE SUBJECTS 3 TO 18. Subject B was intradermally inoculated with leukocytes of Subject A at 30 sites (total volume of inoculum is 3 ml, containing 2 to 30×10^7 leukocytes).

croscopic assessment of the type of rejection; in two cases showing slow rejection, biopsies also were taken on Days 17 and 19, respectively.

Grading of the rejection process

In order to assess properly the changes in altered skin grafts, a series of unmodified first set, accelerated, and white graft rejections was carefully studied (5), by daily inspection and biopsy. A brief summary of the criteria

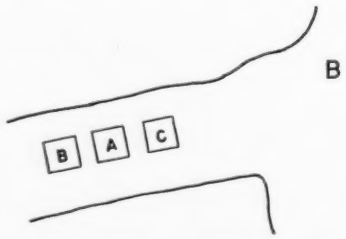


FIG. 2. LOCATION OF DONOR AND NONSPECIFIC SKIN GRAFTS. Six days after multiple intradermal leukocyte injections, Subject B was challenged with full thickness skin grafts from Subjects A and C. B, a control autograft, was also placed. Only the first 6 subjects were given autograft controls. The nonspecific homograft was omitted in Subjects 5 and 6.

used to determine the type of rejection encountered may be subdivided into two sections.

Gross findings. Typical of the first set rejection is early (2 to 3 days) vascularization, detectable by a pink coloration, blanching when pressure is applied, and brisk bleeding upon incisional biopsy. Thereafter, the first set rejection and the autograft are indistinguishable until the sixth to seventh day when the homograft assumes a cyanotic color, fails to blanch on pressure, and has obvious interstitial edema. During the next 5 to 9 days, the now avascular homograft gradually changes into a crusty black scab (Figures 3 and 4).

A white graft, by contrast, never establishes graft-bed vascular anastomosis, the total lack of blood supply being responsible for its peculiar pallor. In time, the white

FIG. 3. PHOTOGRAPH OF AUTOGRAFT (LEFT), LEUKOCYTE DONOR SKIN (CENTER) AND NONSPECIFIC SKIN (RIGHT), ON THE FIFTH POSTGRAFTING DAY IN SUBJECT 2. The photograph demonstrates no discernible difference between the auto- and homografts. In this case, subcutaneous leukocyte injections failed to induce homograft immunity.

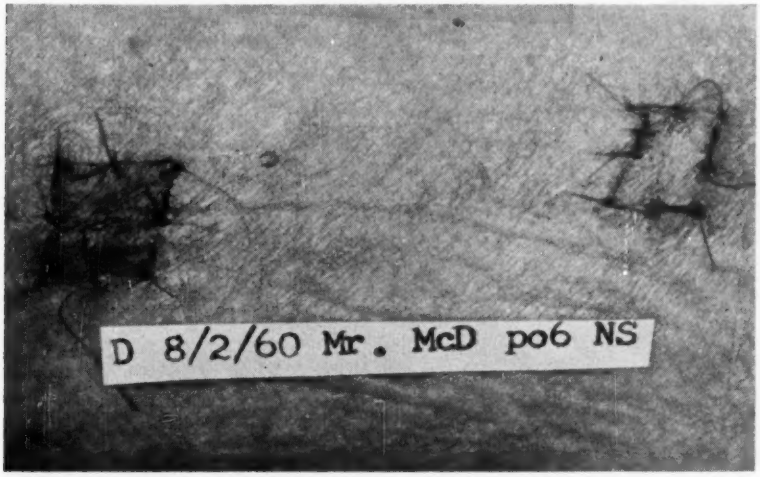


FIG. 4. SUBJECT 10. The leukocyte donor graft (left) is edematous and cyanotic by the sixth postgrafting day, indicating accelerated rejection. The nonspecific graft (right), placed simultaneously 6 days after intradermal leukocyte immunization, resembles the surrounding host skin and is undergoing a first set rejection.

graft appears to melt away as a result of a sterile proteinolysis, although its color remains pale gray as new epithelium granulates in from the surrounding bed margins. Both its striking color and its failure to bleed when incised easily identify the white graft (Figure 5).

The accelerated or second set rejection pattern rapidly recapitulates the events of a primary rejection. After transient but clear early vascularization, cyanosis and edema are discerned by the fourth postgrafting day. By the eighth day the florid rejection is completed and a hard scab remains (Figures 4 and 6).

Microscopic correlation. No distinction between autograft and first set homograft biopsy material is possible for the first 6 days. Further sections of autografts progressively display a gradual return to the appearance of normal skin. Increasing numbers of perivascular lympho-

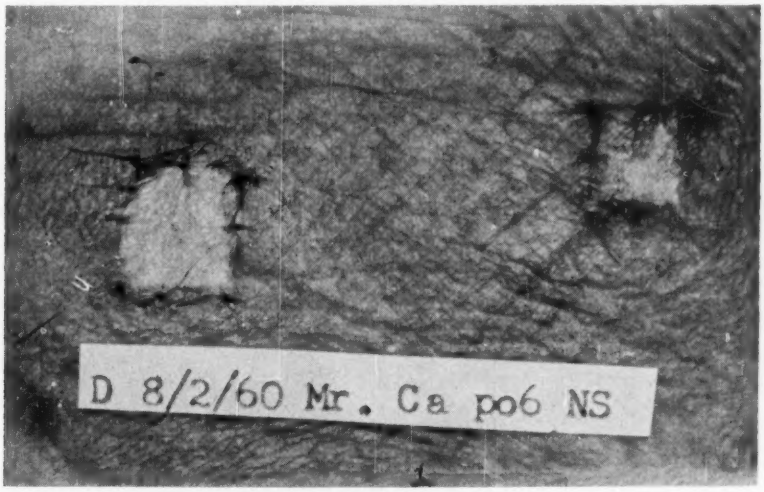


FIG. 5. SUBJECT 8. This subject evinced white graft rejections of leukocyte donor skin (left), and nonspecific skin (right), after intracutaneous preinjection with homologous leukocytes 6 days before grafting. The white graft is interpreted as a manifestation of a very intense transplantation immunity.

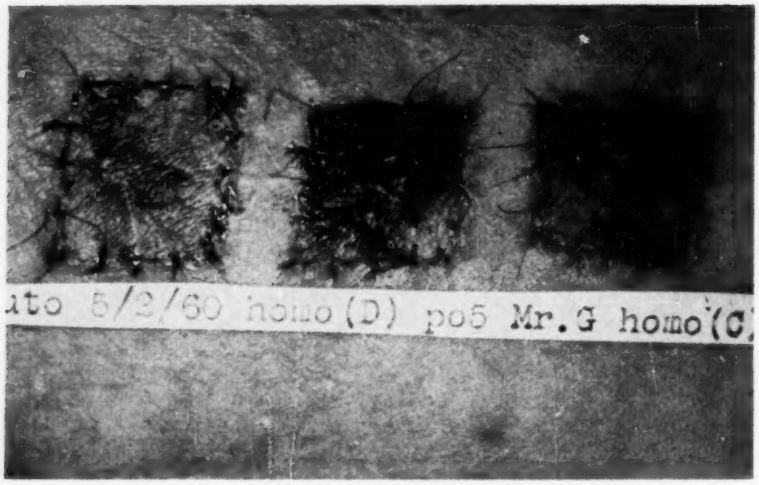


FIG. 6. SUBJECT 4. After the intracutaneous inoculation of 7.2×10^7 leukocytes 6 days prior to grafting, Subject 4 rejected both the leukocyte donor skin (center) and nonspecific control graft (right) in an accelerated fashion. Cyanosis and interstitial edema are present in both homografts while the autograft (left) appears healthy, with a well healed biopsy site in the upper left-hand corner. By Day 5, easy distinction can be made between accelerated and first set rejections (see Figure 3).

cytes, gradually extending into the dermis and epidermis, represent the primary rejection on the seventh to eighth day (Figures 7 and 8). Extensive vascular thrombosis supervenes on the eleventh or twelfth day. Symbolic of a white graft type of rejection is an early polymorphonuclear cell permeation of the dermis and epidermis of the totally avascular graft (Figure 9). The accelerated or second set rejection has a blood supply for only 2 to 3 days. The skin biopsies of grafts undergoing accelerated rejection showed no vascular thrombosis. Presumably the vessels at the junction of graft host tissues are primarily involved, but in this study this junctional area was not examined, since it would have required local anesthetic for each biopsy procedure. There is only slight cellular infiltration prior to the death of the graft on the seventh or eighth day (Figure 8). Patterns intermediate

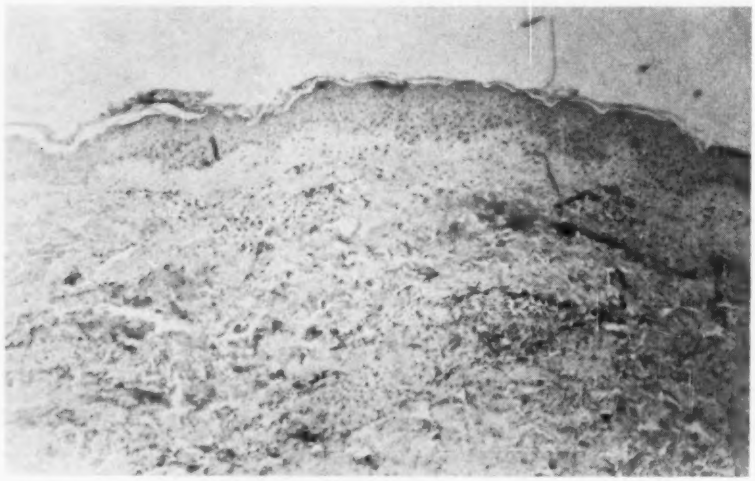


FIG. 7. SUBJECT 7. The earliest sign of primary or first set rejection is perivascular lymphocytic infiltration, here observed on the sixth postoperative day in the nonspecific graft placed on Subject 7 (H&E, × 55).

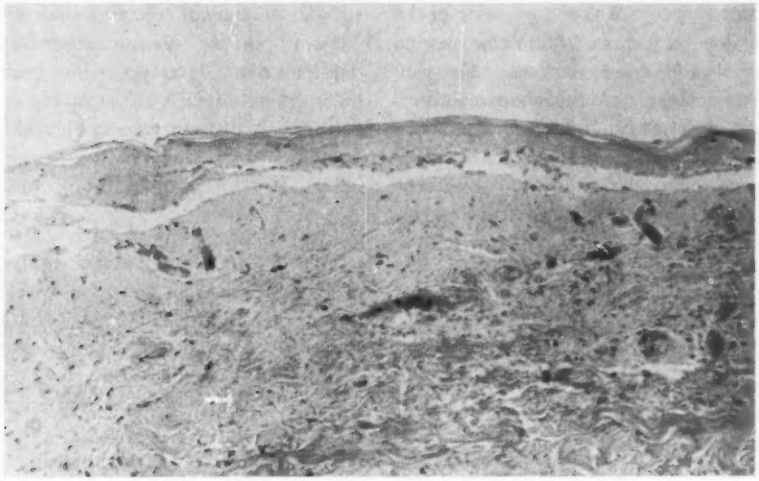


FIG. 8. SUBJECT 4. Contrast the first set rejection shown in Figure 7 with the features of accelerated rejection noted in this biopsy of the nonspecific graft placed on Subject 4 also taken on the sixth postgrafting day. A dead epidermis, dilated blood vessels and the absence of cellular infiltration connote an accelerated rejection (H&E, × 55).

between accelerated and white graft have been observed twice. In these grafts, the gross appearance determined the category ascribed.

RESULTS

There were no technical failures in any of the grafts in this series. Technical failure of a graft is usually due to an underlying hematoma. The graft is raised from the bed and the clot is discovered on biopsy. The graft undergoes escharification and does not have the appearance of a "white graft," which always remains flat. On microscopic section the polymorphonuclear infil-

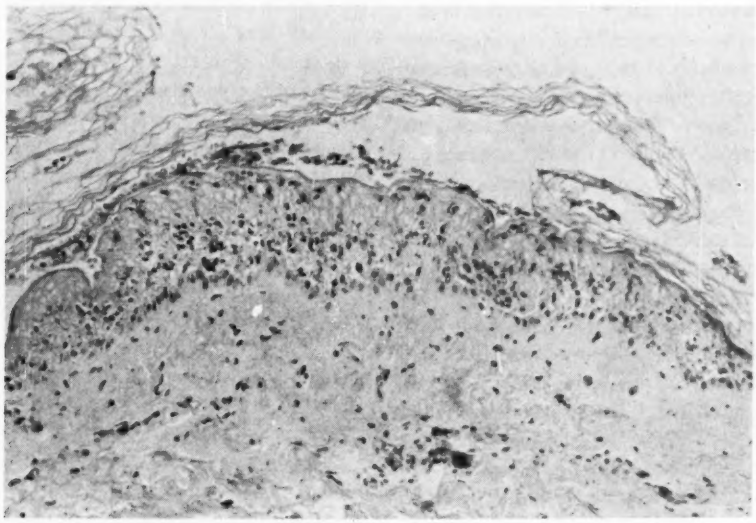


FIG. 9. SUBJECT 3 ON SIXTH POSTGRAFTING DAY; SPECIFIC GRAFT. Diagnostic of a white graft rejection is the early death of the epidermis coupled with dense diffuse infiltration with polymorphonuclear leukocytes (H&E, × 110).

trate, typical of a white graft does not occur in the graft which has been a technical failure because of separation from its bed by a hematoma. The subjects withstood the stresses of multiple inoculations and subsequent skin grafting without untoward event. None of the volunteers suffered temperature elevation, regional adenopathy or wound infection. The third and fourth subcutaneous injections in Subjects 1 and 2 caused the formation of hot sterile abscesses which proved painful for several days although surgical drainage was not necessary. An uncomfortable, local stinging sensation, lasting about 5 minutes, usually followed the intracutaneous inoculations.

Subcutaneous immunization. Repeated subcutaneous injections of a total of 48×10^7 leukocytes prior to grafting with leukocyte donor and nonspecific skin failed to elicit accelerated rejections of any of the homografts placed on Subjects 1 and 2. The gross signs of a first set rejection were apparent in the leukocyte donor skin on Subject 1 on Day 10, and in the nonspecific skin on Day 8. Similarly, Subject 2 evinced a primary rejection of leukocyte specific skin on Day 9, and of nonspecific skin on Day 8. In both instances, the autografts survived normally.

Intracutaneous immunization. Of the 15 patients pretreated with intradermal homologous leukocytes, all but 1 had altered immunologic rejections of subsequent full thickness skin homografts. Illustrative of the modified responses were the white grafts observed in 8 of the 16 leukocyte donor skin grafts in this group. Accelerated second set rejections were noted in 7 of the leukocyte donor skin grafts (Table II). One patient experienced an unmodified first set rejection of the skin graft from the donor of the pregrafting leukocytes. In 14 instances an additional homograft was placed from a donor whose leukocytes had not been used to presensitize the recipient. This nonspecific skin graft was placed at the same time as the graft from the donor whose leukocytes had been injected 6 days previously. Of these 14, white grafts occurred 4 times, accelerated rejections 6 times, and primary or first set rejections were noted in 4 subjects. Examples of each of the rejection patterns encountered are included in Figures 3–9.

There was no obvious correlation between the ABO and CDE blood groups of donor and recipient and the type of rejection response encountered. Thus, O positive patients immunized with O positive leukocytes developed white graft rejections as did recipients who had major blood group incompatibility with their respective leukocyte and skin donors.

DISCUSSION

The pioneer studies of Medawar incontrovertibly established the immunologic basis of homograft rejection (6). It is now known that the ability to reject a second homograft in an accelerated fashion is a fundamental biological process found in all species studied. Early experiments suggested that the homograft reaction is an individual specific response (6). Medawar was able to immunize an animal against skin homografts by the prior injection of blood leukocytes (7), and Billingham, Brent and Medawar showed that second set rejections followed preimmunization of the host with liver, spleen or kidney cell suspensions (8). These same workers later demonstrated that cells totally disintegrated by ultrasonication retained their power to elicit skin transplantation immunity in mice (9).

Our preliminary efforts to locate human transplantation antigens within the circulating leukocyte were not successful. In several unreported experiments, volunteers repeatedly injected intramuscularly with donor whole blood evinced unmodified first set skin rejections. Likewise, Subjects 1 and 2 in this experiment had no gross or microscopic evidence of rejection acceleration subsequent to subcutaneous leukocyte pretreatment. The efficacy of intradermal immunization seen in our data offers further evidence of the variation of species response to the route of antigen administration. Thus, Billingham, Brent and Mitchison found all routes of administration of homologous cells tested in mice and guinea pigs immunologically equivalent in the induction of transplantation immunity, while the rabbit showed a markedly accentuated response to intradermal inoculation as compared with intravenous, subcutaneous or intraperitoneal routes (10).

A second explanation may in part account for failure of leukocyte administration by the subcutaneous route to sensitize the recipient.

The intradermally immunized patients exhibited considerably diversified rejection patterns. At

least two factors determine the intensity of homograft rejection: donor-recipient genetic dissimilarity and the immunizing dosage. Berrian and Jacobs were able to predict the timing of third strain skin homograft rejection in purebred mice following crossed immunization of two other pure strains with splenic cell suspensions (2). By repeated interstrain grafting they were able to calculate the number of transplantation antigens shared by donor and recipient and correlate the onset and intensity of rejection with the degree of genetic disparity of the engrafted pairs. Little is known concerning the number or distribution of human transplantation antigens (11). Merrill and co-workers reported the prolonged survival of a full thickness skin homograft placed on the upper arm of a fraternal twin who shared 23 blood groups with his brother-donor (12). Blood group antigens and transplantation antigens are not, however, inherited *pari passu*. Woodruff and Allan (13) have reported a normal first set rejection between two unrelated individuals with 10 identical blood group antigens. We have seen a normal first set rejection in skin transplanted from one nonidentical twin to another when all but 1 of 27 blood group antigens were identical. It is reasonable to assume that the different types of rejection encountered in several of our patients who received the same number of donor leukocytes was due to the heterogeneity of transplantation antigen distribution in man. In this light, the significance of the unusual prolongation of two nonspecific first set reactions (Table II) is unclear. A recent report by Rapaport, Thomas, Converse and Lawrence describes the prolongation of skin graft survivals in humans "typed" for similarity of transplantation antigens (14). The similarity of transplantation antigens in this instance was surmised when a skin graft from one member of the donor-recipient pair caused accelerated rejection of skin from the second member when an indifferent recipient was used for both grafts. The fact that skin from one accelerated the rejection of skin from another and that subsequently skin exchanged between the two, showed an unusually long survival, which was presumed to be due to a sharing of similar transplantation antigens. A similar observation was made by Kuss and LeGrain (15) in unrelated individuals between whom a kidney transplant with prolonged survival was subsequently done.

There is limited information concerning gradation of rejection intensity dependent upon increasing antigen dosage. Zotikov, Budik and Puza described shorter rejection times with increased size of rat homografts (16). They noted that as the size of the homograft was increased to greater than one-third of the recipient's total skin surface area, "immunoparalysis" with greatly prolonged graft survival was induced. No data pertinent to dose response are available for man. Our series is too small to allow statistical analysis although the data suggest that the degree of immunity evoked by intracutaneous leukocytes injections is, at least in part, dose related. None of the 4 subjects inoculated with less than 9×10^7 leukocytes responded with white grafts to either leukocyte donor or nonspecific challenge grafts, while 8 of 12 patients given at least 9×10^7 leukocytes developed white graft reactions in the graft from the leukocyte donor. Rapaport and associates believe the white graft to be "either a qualitatively different or a more intense form of immune response against foreign tissue perhaps mediated by serum antibody" (3). The importance of circulating antibody in homograft rejection is unclear (17, 18), and its contribution to the formation of the white graft is as yet unknown. If a dose-related antigenic response is present in man, as we believe, then this experiment lends credence to the concept that the white graft is an expression of a greater level of immunity than is an accelerated rejection.

To support this hypothesis further, it is noted that the intensity of rejection in the nonspecific grafts was in each case equal to or less than the degree of immunity displayed in the specific leukocyte donor skin. A white graft in the leukocyte donor graft was accompanied by either a white graft or an accelerated rejection in the nonspecific skin. Analogously, a specific accelerated rejection complemented either an accelerated or first set response in the nonspecific graft.

Therefore, the weaker reactions to nonspecific grafts would be in accord with partial sharing of transplantation antigens between leukocyte donor and nonspecific skin samples. This would also concur with Rapaport and co-workers' study of white graft production in which five of eight non-

specific grafts exhibited significantly reduced survival time (3).

The difficulties inherent in investigations of human transplantation immunity may be somewhat eased by additional attention to the circulating leukocyte. Lawrence, Rapaport, Converse and Tillett meticulously detected the presence of a "factor" capable of transferring homograft immunity in extracts of peripheral white blood cells (19). The data presented here indicate the presence within the same cell population of antigenic constituents competent to induce the known forms of skin homograft rejection.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

The intradermal inoculation of peripheral leukocytes prior to full thickness skin grafting induced white graft and accelerated rejection of first set homografts in the human. Simultaneously placed skin grafts obtained from patients other than the leukocyte donor were also rejected in an accelerated fashion, indicating that transplantation immunity in the human is not individual specific. It is postulated that the type of skin graft rejection encountered in this experiment was determined by both the dose of immunizing leukocytes administered and the genetic similarity between donor of immunizing leukocytes and donor of the nonspecific skin graft.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

We are indebted to Professor Peter B. Medawar for his valuable comments pertinent to the experimental design; Mr. David McMakin offered tireless technical assistance; Dr. Thomas A. Warthin and Dr. Richard A. Warren kindly made available the facilities of the West Roxbury Veterans Administration Hospital where Mr. M. C. Cheney prepared several of the illustrations. Miss Audrey J. Clemens, R.N. handled with warmth and dignity many of the innumerable problems inherent in human experimentation.

REFERENCES

1. Merrill, J. P., Friedman, E. A., Wilson, R. E., and Marshall, D. C. The production of "delayed type" cutaneous hypersensitivity to human donor leukocytes as a result of the rejection of skin homografts. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 631.
2. Berrian, J. H., and Jacobs, R. L. Diversity of transplantation antigens in the mouse *in* Biological Problems of Grafting, F. Albert and P. B. Medawar, Eds. Oxford, Blackwell, 1959, p. 131.
3. Rapaport, F. T., Thomas, L., Converse, J. M., and Lawrence, H. S. The specificity of skin homograft rejection in man. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1960, 87, 217.
4. Friedman, E. A., Bardawil, W. A., Merrill, J. P., and Hanau, C. "Delayed" cutaneous hypersensitivity to leukocytes in disseminated lupus erythematosus. New Engl. J. Med. 1960, **262**, 486.
5. Marshall, D. C., Friedman, E. A., Goldstein, D. P., Henry, L., Merrill, J. P., and Dammin, G. J. The rejection of skin homografts in the normal human subject. Parts I and II. J. clin. Invest. Accepted for publication.
6. Medawar, P. B. The behaviour and fate of skin autografts and skin homografts in rabbits (Report to War Wounds Committee of Medical Research Council). J. Anat. (Lond.) 1944, **78**, 176.
7. Medawar, P. B. Relationship between the antigens of blood and skin. Nature (Lond.) 1946, **157**, 161.
8. Billingham, R. E., Brent, L., and Medawar, P. B. The antigenic stimulus in transplantation immunity. Nature (Lond.) 1956, **178**, 514.
9. Billingham, R. E., Brent, L., and Medawar, P. B. Extraction of antigens causing transplantation immunity. Transplant. Bull. 1958, **5**, 377.
10. Billingham, R. E., Brent, L., and Mitchison, N. A. The route of immunization in transplantation immunity. Brit. J. exp. Path. 1957, **38**, 467.
11. Rogers, B. O. The genetics of skin homotransplantation in the human. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1957, **64**, 741.
12. Merrill, J. P., Murray, J. E., Harrison, J. H., Friedman, E. A., Dealy, J. B., Jr., and Dammin, G. J. Successful homotransplantation of the kidney between nonidentical twins. New Engl. J. Med. 1960, **262**, 1251.
13. Woodruff, M. F. A., and Allan, T. M. Blood groups and the homograft problem. Brit. J. plast. Surg. 1953, **5**, 238.
14. Rapaport, F. T., Thomas, L., Converse, J. M., and Lawrence, H. S. Variations in individual specificity in human homograft reactions. Fed. Proc. 1961, **20**, 36.
15. Kuss, R., and Legrain, M. Homologous transplantations of the human kidney: Experience with four patients. Trans. Amer. Soc. artif. intern. Organs 1961, **7**, 116.
16. Zotikov, E. A., Budik, V. M., and Puza, A. Some peculiarities of the survival time of skin homografts. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1960, **87**, 166.
17. Gorer, P. A. Some recent work on tumor immunity. Advanc. Cancer Res. 1956, **4**, 149.
18. Amos, D. B., and Wakefield, J. D. Growth of mouse ascites tumor cells in diffusion chambers. II. Lysis and growth inhibition by diffusible isoantibody. J. nat. Cancer Inst. 1959, **22**, 1077.
19. Lawrence, H. S., Rapaport, F. T., Converse, J. M., and Tillett, W. S. Transfer of delayed hypersensitivity to skin homografts with leukocyte extracts in man. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 185.

THE ROLE OF PLASMA FREE FATTY ACIDS IN DEVELOPMENT OF FATTY LIVER

By EUGENE B. FEIGELSON,† WILLIAM W. PFAFF, ARTHUR KARMEN AND DANIEL STEINBERG

(From the National Heart Institute, National Institutes of Health, U. S. Public Health Service, Bethesda, Md.)

(Submitted for publication June 5, 1961; accepted August 17, 1961)

The accumulation of fat in the liver under many diverse experimental conditions has frequently been used as an index of fat mobilization from adipose tissue (1–6). In recent years, it has become clear that the free fatty acids (FFA) of the plasma represent a major transport form for mobilization of lipid from adipose tissue (7, 8) and methods are now generally available for measurement of this important plasma lipid component (7, 9, 10). Therefore, it is now possible to examine more directly this inferred relationship between mobilization of fat and the development of fatty liver. The present experiments were designed to determine whether increasing the rate of mobilization of fatty acids from the periphery in normal animals might lead to development of fatty liver. Epinephrine causes an immediate and marked increase in the rate of release of FFA from adipose tissue *in vitro* (11) and *in vivo* (12), and norepinephrine acts similarly (13, 14). Because the FFA response to norepinephrine is smoother and more sustained than the response to epinephrine (13), the former has been used in most of these experiments.

METHODS AND EXPERIMENTAL PROCEDURE

Experiments were performed on male mongrel dogs weighing 8 to 15 kg, maintained for 1 to 3 weeks on a diet of canned meat [1] which was offered each morning for a period of 4 hours. Following a 24-hour fast, the animals, anesthetized with sodium pentothal (thiopental), received via the femoral vein an 8-hour infusion of norepinephrine [2] in saline (1 to 2 μg per kg per minute) while the control animals received only saline. The infusion was delivered by a Bowman pump at a constant rate of 1 ml per minute. Before starting the infusion, liver biopsies (1 to 2 g) were obtained through an abdominal incision which was closed before the infusion was begun.

[1] Red Heart Dog Food, John Morrel and Co.

[2] Parke, Davis and Co.

Portal vein infusions were administered by way of a small polyethylene catheter introduced into a splenic vein and threaded up to the portal vein at the time of laparotomy. At the end of the 8-hour infusion, a second liver biopsy was obtained through the same incision which was reopened for this purpose. In one experiment, serial liver biopsies were obtained at 0, 2, 4 and 8 hours during the course of a norepinephrine infusion. Serial blood samples were taken throughout each infusion. All blood samples were drawn from the femoral vein into dry syringes, transferred to heparin-containing tubes, promptly chilled, and kept at 4° C until analytical procedures were started. Plasma FFA were determined by the method of Dole (9). All biopsies were analyzed for total cholesterol (15), phospholipids (16), and total lipids (17), and examined histologically for fat using an Oil Red O stain. Triglycerides were calculated by the Bragdon method (17). The portions of the liver biopsies used for lipid analysis were homogenized in acetone-ethanol (1:1, vol/vol) and centrifuged. One aliquot of the supernatant was taken for cholesterol determination and the remainder was taken to dryness under nitrogen. The residue was taken up in chloroform-methanol (2:1), water was added to separate the two phases, and aliquots of the chloroform phase were taken for determination of phospholipids and total lipids. Blood glucose was measured colorimetrically by the Somogyi-Nelson method (18).

Liver lipids were fractionated into subclasses using a silicic acid column according to Borgstrom (19). The neutral lipids as a group were eluted with chloroform and the phospholipids with methanol. The lipids in the chloroform eluate were then applied to silicic acid-treated paper on which the cholesterol esters and glycerides were separated by using 99 per cent iso-octane, 1 per cent acetic anhydride as solvent (20). The lipid spots on the paper were identified by staining with a spray of 0.04 per cent Rhodamine B in methanol. Then the spots were cut out and eluted with chloroform-methanol (2:1), which was then evaporated to dryness in small glass tubes. One ml of methanol containing 2 per cent H_2SO_4 (vol/vol) was then added to each tube, the tubes were sealed, and the mixtures were heated at 65° C overnight. One ml of water was then added to each tube and the methyl esters were extracted into petroleum ether. The petroleum ether extracts were concentrated and aliquots were analyzed by gas-liquid chromatography. The column used was a U-shaped glass column, 4 mm I.D., 6

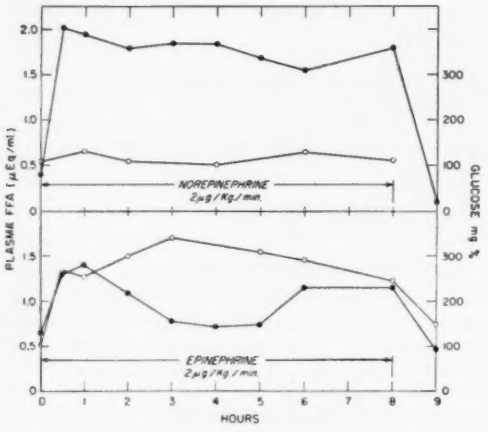


FIG. 1. PLASMA FFA (●——●) AND GLUCOSE (○——○) RESPONSES TO CONTINUOUS FEMORAL VEIN INFUSION OF NOREPINEPHRINE (ABOVE) AND EPINEPHRINE (BELOW). Same animal used for both studies.

feet long, packed with Chromosorb W (Johns Manville) on which a coating of ethylene glycol-adipate polyester, 10 per cent (wt/wt), had been applied. The analysis was performed at 190° C. The detector used was a modification of that described by Lovelock (21), the response of which had been calibrated for quantitative accuracy.

RESULTS

Comparative effects of epinephrine and norepinephrine on plasma FFA and glucose levels during an 8-hour infusion. Figure 1 represents the changes in plasma FFA and glucose levels during norepinephrine infusion (top half), and at a later date, and in the same dog, during epinephrine infusion (bottom half). The FFA response to norepinephrine was sustained at high levels throughout the 8-hour infusion, dropping precipitously when the infusion was terminated. The FFA response to epinephrine was prompt and marked but the maximal levels reached were not as high as those seen with norepinephrine. Despite continued infusion of epinephrine at the same rate, the FFA level fell to values not far above the control level but then rose again later in the experiment. These changes in FFA level appeared to bear a reciprocal relation to changes in blood glucose levels. Norepinephrine has insignificant glycogenolytic properties compared with epinephrine (22), and no rise in blood glucose is seen with the former. Norepinephrine was therefore chosen for the following experiments in which sustained FFA levels were desired.

Effect of an 8-hour infusion of norepinephrine on liver lipids. In Figure 2 the effect of an 8-hour infusion of norepinephrine on liver triglyceride concentration is illustrated. There was a progressive rise in liver triglyceride content throughout the infusion from an initial level of 4 to 5 mg per g liver to an 8-hour concentration of 33 mg per g. Associated with the increase in triglycerides was a marked elevation of the plasma concentration of FFA which continued until the infusion was terminated. The microscopic appearance of the liver is shown in Figure 3, in which a progressive rise in stainable fat is seen with a striking fatty infiltration by 8 hours.

Seven experiments were carried out in which the changes in plasma FFA concentration and the changes in liver lipid concentrations were measured over the course of an 8-hour infusion of norepinephrine. The FFA responses are shown in Figure 4 (E-K), along with the curves for FFA concentration in four control animals (A-D) receiving intravenous saline only. The corresponding changes in liver lipids are tabulated in Table I. All experimental animals (E-K) had a marked and sustained elevation of plasma FFA for the duration of the infusion, which was associated with increases in liver triglyceride as great as tenfold over the 8-hour period (mean increase, 773 per cent). The plasma FFA levels of the control animals (A-D) remained low and there was little or no change in liver triglyceride (mean increase, 39 per cent). The concentrations of liver cholesterol and phospholipids showed

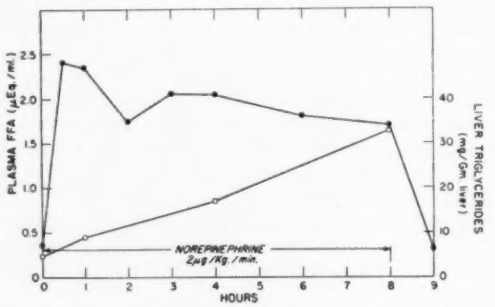


FIG. 2. PLASMA FFA (●——●) AND LIVER TRIGLYCERIDE (○——○) RESPONSES TO CONTINUOUS FEMORAL VEIN INFUSION OF NOREPINEPHRINE.

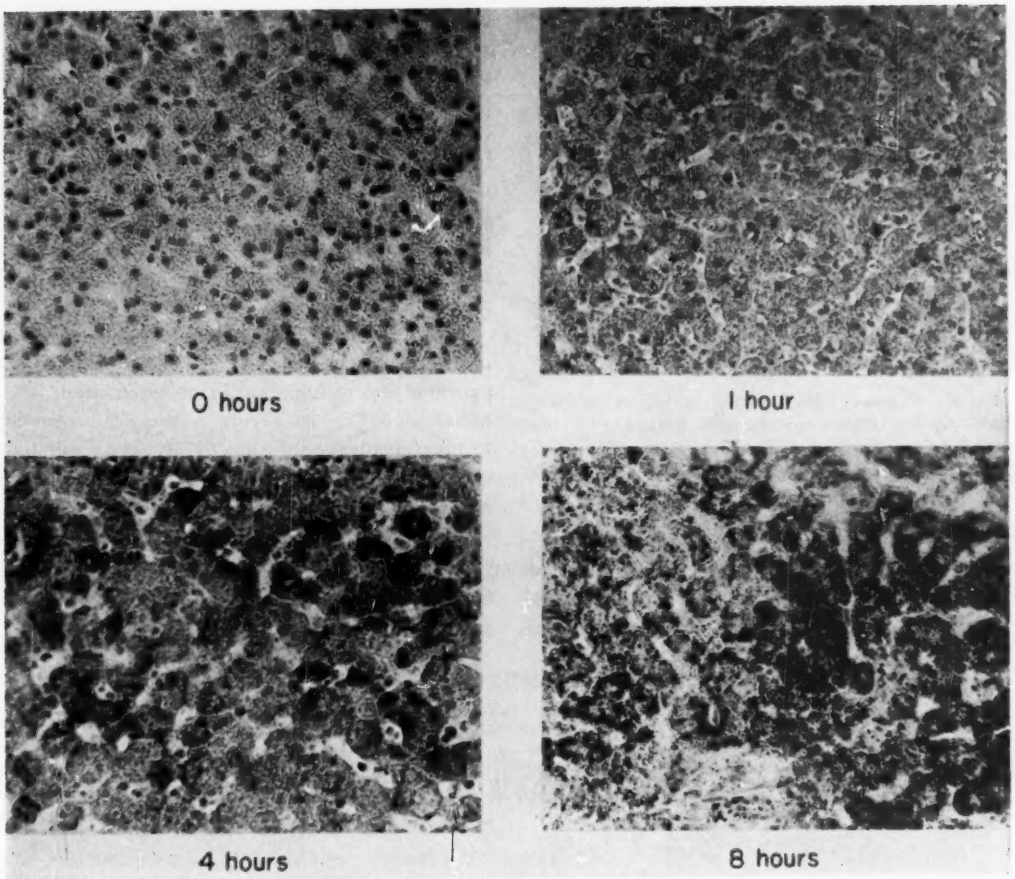


FIG. 3. HISTOLOGIC SECTIONS OF LIVER BIOPSIES TAKEN DURING THE COURSE OF THE EXPERIMENT ILLUSTRATED IN FIGURE 2 AT 0, 1, 4 AND 8 HOURS. The lipid staining material appears black in this reproduction (stained with Oil Red O).

very small changes. These were consistently positive over the 8-hour period, but the mean changes were not significantly different in control and experimental groups. The mean change for total cholesterol in the control group was + 8 per cent and in the experimental group + 12.4 per cent. Mean phospholipid change in the control group was + 10.3 per cent and in the experimental group + 6.9 per cent. Thus, norepinephrine did not appear to have an influence on these small changes, while it markedly affected triglyceride concentrations. Comparable increases in plasma FFA and liver triglyceride were achieved with the two concentrations of norepinephrine infused.

The changes in plasma total cholesterol levels during and after systemic infusion of norepinephrine were variable in the anesthetized, operated animals. In five experiments, changes in the plasma cholesterol levels 6 hours after the start of the infusion varied from + 13 to − 16 per cent, with a mean change of + 1 per cent. In three of these animals there were significant increases (12, 21 and 24 per cent, respectively) at some time in the period between 4 and 8 hours after the start of the infusion. Plasma cholesterol levels were determined at 24 hours (16 hours after termination of the infusion) in four animals. Two showed no rise; two showed elevations of 17 and 24 per cent, respectively. The variability in these responses may be due to the anesthetic or

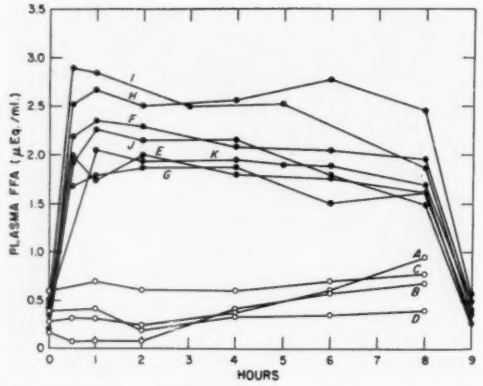


FIG. 4. PLASMA FFA CURVES OF SEVEN ANIMALS (●——●) RECEIVING CONTINUOUS 8-HOUR INFUSIONS OF NOREPINEPHRINE AND OF FOUR CONTROL ANIMALS (○——○) RECEIVING SALINE. The letters on each curve correspond to the same letters in Table I, which shows the corresponding liver lipid changes.

operative procedures, or both, including the handling of the liver. Two studies were done with an anesthetized dog *not* subjected to surgical biopsy until the end of the 8-hour infusion, the first using epinephrine, the second using norepinephrine. On both occasions the serum cholesterol at 8 hours was found to be elevated (35 and 29 per cent above control levels, respectively) and then fell toward normal at 24 hours. The timing of these responses differs notably from that seen when unanesthetized dogs were given epinephrine in oil, in which case there was no elevation at 6 hours but consistent elevations, averaging 28.6 per cent, at 24 hours (23).

Effect on liver lipids of 8-hour norepinephrine infusion into the portal vein. That the liver is a principal site of norepinephrine inactivation is established (24). In Figure 5, the FFA response to norepinephrine infusion (1 μg per kg per minute) via the portal vein is seen to be insignificant when compared with the FFA response to the same amount of norepinephrine infused into the femoral vein of the same dog. Failure of the FFA to increase during portal vein infusion was associated with failure of the mean blood pressure to rise sig-

TABLE I

Changes in liver lipid concentrations induced by norepinephrine infusion

Dog	Hour	Total cholesterol	Free cholesterol	Phospholipids	Triglycerides
		mg/g liver wet wt		*mg/g liver wet wt*	
Controls (saline infusion)					
A	0	1.99	1.77	27.3	4.7
	8	2.19	2.06	30.6	8.1
	Difference	0.20	0.29	3.3	3.4
B	0	2.02	1.89	27.5	4.2
	8	2.20	1.98	31.6	5.2
	Difference	0.08	0.09	4.1	1.0
C	0	2.09	1.88	30.3	3.4
	8	2.32	2.08	32.8	4.2
	Difference	0.23	0.20	2.5	0.8
D	0	2.79	2.41	33.6	8.1
	8	3.02	2.46	35.6	11.0
	Difference	0.23	0.05	2.0	2.9
	Mean increase in triglycerides: + 39%				
Norepinephrine (1 μg/kg/min by femoral vein infusion)					
E	0	2.48	2.10	33.5	7.6
	8	2.55	2.13	34.6	32.0
	Difference	0.07	0.03	1.1	24.4
F	0	2.38	2.08	30.8	3.0
	8	2.71	2.35	33.5	39.0
	Difference	0.33	0.27	2.7	36.0
G	0	3.15	2.90	34.8	4.1
	8	3.25	3.00	39.2	40.0
	Difference	0.10	0.10	4.4	35.9
	Mean increase in triglycerides: + 799%				

TABLE I—(*Continued*)

Dog	Hour	Total cholesterol	Free cholesterol	Phospholipids	Triglycerides
		mg/g liver wet w t		*mg/g liver wet wt*	
Norepinephrine (2 μg/kg/min by femoral vein infusion)					
H	0	2.50	2.33	30.6	3.5
	8	2.99	2.65	31.6	24.0
	Difference	0.49	0.32	1.0	30.5
I	0	1.94	1.89	27.3	5.3
	8	2.48	2.22	30.5	51.0
	Difference	0.54	0.33	3.2	45.7
J	0	2.05	1.85	29.3	2.5
	8	2.30	2.10	30.1	33.0
	Difference	0.25	0.25	0.8	30.5
K	0	2.92	2.63	29.9	18.0
	8	3.13	2.65	31.7	29.0
	Difference	0.21	0.02	1.8	11.0
	Mean increase in triglycerides: + 754%				
Norepinephrine (1 μg/kg/min by portal vein infusion)					
L	0	2.73	2.17	30.0	9.0
	8	3.02	2.19	31.0	9.5
	Difference	0.29	0.02	1.0	0.5
M	0	2.45	2.18	31.1	3.4
	8	2.84	2.51	34.9	3.4
	Difference	0.39	0.33	3.8	0.0
	Mean increase in triglycerides: + 2.8%				
Norepinephrine (2 μg/kg/min by portal vein infusion)					
N	0	3.04	2.33	30.9	13.0
	8	3.23	2.42	31.6	14.0
	Difference	0.19	0.09	0.7	1.0
O	0	2.86	2.18	31.3	18.0
	8	3.19	2.25	31.4	28.0
	Difference	0.33	0.07	0.1	10.0
	Mean increase in triglycerides: + 32%				

nificantly. When systemic infusion was started, both blood pressure and FFA levels rose. Figure 6 illustrates the differences in plasma FFA levels between dogs receiving an 8-hour norepinephrine infusion at a rate of 1 μg per kg per minute systemically and dogs receiving norepinephrine at the same rate via the portal vein. At the end of 8 hours, after liver biopsies were taken, the portal vein infusions were changed to systemic infusion to demonstrate that the dogs were capable of responding with an FFA increase. The liver lipid changes resulting from the infusions depicted in Figure 6 are included in Table I. There were no changes in the dogs receiving the portal vein infusions (L, M), but the triglyceride changes associated with the systemic infusions are great (E, G). In two additional experiments the rate of norepinephrine infusion into the portal vein was doubled (2 μg per kg per minute), and in these experiments rises in plasma FFA concentrations comparable to those seen with systemic infusion of 1 μg per kg per minute were seen, presumably because some of the infused norepinephrine escaped inactivation during the first passage through the liver. One of these animals (Dog O, Table I) showed a rise in liver triglyceride concentration, but the second animal (Dog N, Table I) failed to show any change in liver triglyceride concentration. It should be noted that both animals given the high rate of norepinephrine infusion intraportally died, for reasons unknown, within 6 hours after completion of the experiment.

Fatty acid composition of liver lipids, plasma FFA and adipose tissue before infusion of nor-

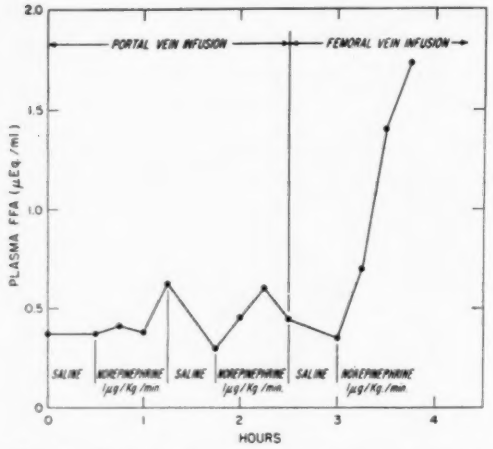


FIG. 5. COMPARISON IN THE SAME ANIMAL OF PLASMA FFA RESPONSE TO NOREPINEPHRINE INFUSION VIA THE PORTAL VEIN IN TWO SUCCESSIVE 45-MINUTE PERIODS, INTERRUPTED BY SALINE INFUSIONS, WITH PLASMA FFA RESPONSES TO THE SAME RATE OF NOREPINEPHRINE INFUSION DELIVERED VIA FEMORAL VEIN.

epinephrine, and of liver lipids and plasma FFA after infusion. In experiment F (see Table I and Figure 4), the fatty acid compositions of the liver lipid fractions, plasma FFA and adipose tissue were determined and are shown in Figure 7. While the triglyceride content of the liver increased from 3 to 39 mg per g liver, the decrease in linoleic acid at the end of 8 hours was only 18 per cent. That linoleic acid was not contributed

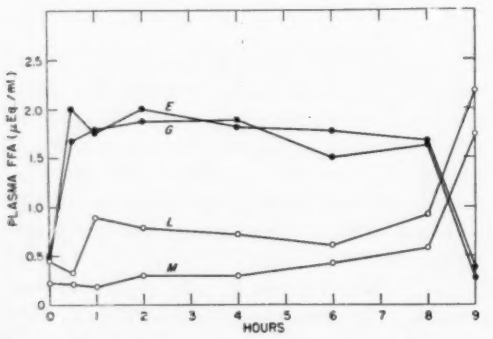


FIG. 6. COMPARISON BETWEEN PLASMA FFA RESPONSES IN TWO ANIMALS RECEIVING NOREPINEPHRINE VIA THE FEMORAL VEIN (●——●) AND THE PLASMA FFA RESPONSES IN TWO ANIMALS RECEIVING THE SAME RATE OF NOREPINEPHRINE INFUSION VIA THE PORTAL VEIN (○——○). The letters on each curve correspond to the same letters in Table I, which shows the corresponding liver lipid changes.

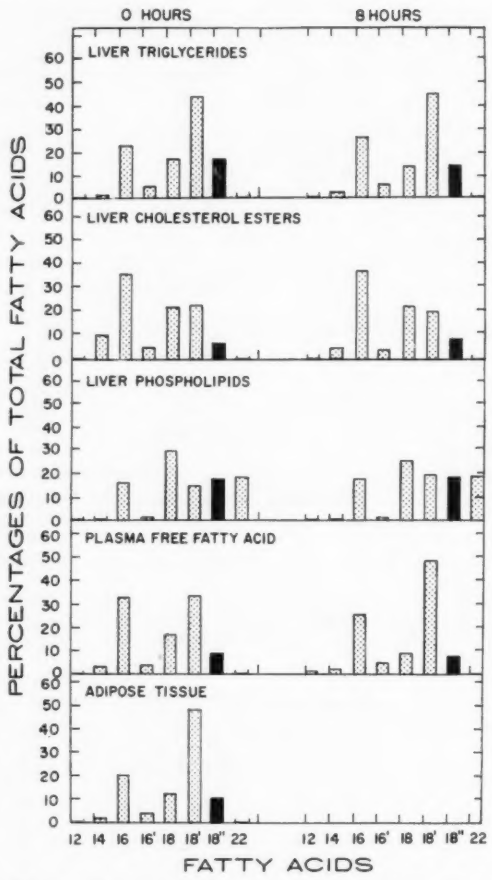


FIG. 7. FATTY ACID COMPOSITION OF ADIPOSE TISSUE, PLASMA FFA AND LIVER LIPID FRACTIONS AT ZERO TIME (LEFT) AND OF PLASMA FFA AND LIVER LIPID FRACTIONS AFTER 8 HOURS OF NOREPINEPHRINE INFUSION (RIGHT).

to triglyceride by transfer from phospholipid or cholesterol esters is apparent from examination of Table I and Figure 7. First, the absolute concentration of these fractions actually increased slightly, and second, the per cent linoleic acid in them, rather than decreasing, increased somewhat over zero time values. The fatty acid composition of the liver triglycerides, before and after norepinephrine, was similar to the composition of the fatty acids of adipose tissue as determined in a biopsy specimen taken from the mesenteric fat. The fatty acid composition of the plasma FFA after norepinephrine infusion also became almost identical to the composition of the adipose tissue triglycerides.

DISCUSSION

These experiments demonstrate that a sustained elevation of plasma FFA concentration, induced in this case by constant intravenous infusion of norepinephrine, is associated with a progressive, rapid increase in the level of triglycerides in the liver. The latter effect is related to either: *1*) the elevated FFA concentration in the plasma and saturation of the normal mechanism for handling FFA by the liver, *2*) liver damage from the experimental procedure in which the normal mechanism for handling FFA by the liver was compromised, *3*) a direct or indirect effect of norepinephrine on the liver, or *4*) a combination of any of the possibilities noted above. That the fatty liver was not caused by a direct effect of norepinephrine on liver metabolism is demonstrated by the portal vein infusion experiments in which norepinephrine failed to affect liver triglycerides except when plasma FFA was also affected. The possibility that the vasomotor effects of norepinephrine on hepatic circulation may have played a role in the development of the fatty liver cannot be ruled out by these experiments. That the experimental procedure, per se, independent of the norepinephrine effect, may have significantly damaged the liver seems unlikely, since no histopathological changes were noted in the livers of control animals and because of the highly significant differences in liver triglyceride observed between control and experimental animals. However, the possibility that the experimental procedure may have, in some unknown manner, restricted the normal capacity of the liver to handle FFA cannot be excluded.

The study of the fatty acid composition of the newly deposited triglycerides helps establish that they were not synthesized by the liver *de novo*, since the linoleic acid content increased in proportion to the over-all increase in triglyceride fatty acids (25). It has been shown that linoleic acid is not synthesized by mammalian liver (26) and rats, in particular, can be made deficient in linoleic acid (27). The fact that the proportion of linoleic acid in the hepatic triglycerides remains the same despite a large increase in the total hepatic triglycerides does not prove that all of the fatty acids are derived from the periphery under the influence of norepinephrine, but does prove that the fraction of fatty acids derived from the periphery probably remains the same under the influence of the hormone as in control conditions. Furthermore, the pattern of the plasma FFA during the infusion of norepinephrine was altered so as to become almost identical with the pattern of fatty acids in the adipose tissue and strikingly similar to the fatty acid pattern of the newly formed hepatic triglycerides. These results seem to justify the hypothesis that the most probable sequence of events is the following: mobilization of fatty acids from adipose tissue by norepinephrine, transport to the liver, and incorporation into liver triglycerides.

It has been established that an intact adrenal gland is essential for the production of certain kinds of fatty liver. This is true for the fatty liver due to phosphorus poisoning (1), prolonged fasting (2), exposure to cold (2), treatment with ethionine (3), and treatment with epinephrine (4). Recently it was shown directly that the ability of the animal to mobilize fatty acids from adipose tissue in response to epinephrine stimulation likewise depends upon the adrenal gland (28, 29) and possibly the pituitary gland (30) as well. It was suggested that the failure to induce fatty liver in the absence of the adrenal gland might be a reflection of this decreased ability of adipose tissue to respond in the animal with adrenocortical insufficiency. Also, it has been shown that adrenergic blocking agents inhibit the epinephrine-induced release of FFA from adipose tissue *in vitro* (31), and that they also reduce the triglyceride deposition in normal rat livers induced by carbon tetrachloride, ethionine and ethanol (25).

Putting the present studies into the context of available information concerning development of fatty liver, it is theoretically possible to propose two general categories, as indicated in Figure 8. On the one hand, fatty liver can be produced in the absence of hepatic damage if the rate at which fatty acids are brought to a normal liver exceeds its ability to metabolize them further, either by oxidation or by resecretion into the plasma as components of the lipoproteins. In the present experiments, there is no reason to believe that the liver was in any way damaged, unless the anesthesia or the surgical manipulation induced temporary derangement of function. On the other hand, when the liver is damaged or metabolically altered, there may be an inability to handle even

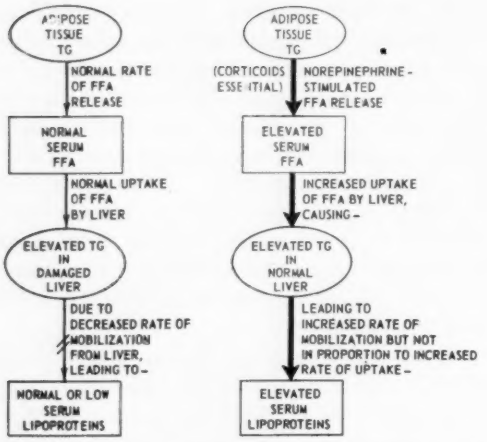

ADIPOSE TISSUE TG
NORMAL RATE OF FFA RELEASE
NORMAL SERUM FFA
NORMAL UPTAKE OF FFA BY LIVER
ELEVATED TG IN DAMAGED LIVER
DUE TO DECREASED RATE OF MOBILIZATION FROM LIVER, LEADING TO –
NORMAL OR LOW SERUM LIPOPROTEINS
ADIPOSE TISSUE TG
(CORTICOIDS ESSENTIAL)
NOREPINEPHRINE - STIMULATED FFA RELEASE
ELEVATED SERUM FFA
INCREASED UPTAKE OF FFA BY LIVER, CAUSING –
ELEVATED TG IN NORMAL LIVER
LEADING TO INCREASED RATE OF MOBILIZATION BUT NOT IN PROPORTION TO INCREASED RATE OF UPTAKE –
ELEVATED SERUM LIPOPROTEINS

FIG. 8. PROPOSED SCHEME SUMMARIZING THE ROLE OF PLASMA FFA IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF FATTY LIVER IN A NORMAL LIVER (RIGHT) AND IN A DAMAGED OR METABOLICALLY ALTERED LIVER (LEFT). Mobilization, as used in this scheme, includes oxidation to CO_2 or secretion into the plasma as component lipids of the lipoproteins, or both.

the normal flow of FFA from the depot. Hepatotoxic agents, such as carbon tetrachloride, may reduce the capacity of the liver to form and secrete lipoproteins or to oxidize fatty acids and thus lead to accumulation of liver fat. In some instances, of course, the fatty liver may be due to a combination of these circumstances, i.e., an increased rate of delivery of fatty acids to the liver and a decreased ability of the liver to handle them. This is not meant to imply that all fatty livers can be explained on this simple basis. For example, there is evidence to suggest that the fatty liver due to ingestion of alcohol may in part be the result of increased rates of fatty acid synthesis in the liver (32). However, the accumulated evidence supporting the importance of transport of fat from depot to liver, presumably as FFA, in the development of fatty liver from many causes is impressive.

SUMMARY

Sustained elevation of plasma FFA concentration in dogs, induced by infusion of norepinephrine into the femoral vein, was associated with a progressive and rapid rise in liver triglyceride. The same concentration of norepinephrine infused into the portal vein caused little elevation of plasma FFA and no rise in liver triglyceride. Studies of the fatty acid composition of the liver triglyceride, plasma FFA and adipose tissue triglyceride were consistent with the hypothesis that the newly formed liver triglyceride was synthesized from plasma FFA mobilized from adipose tissue. The role of plasma FFA in the development of fatty liver is discussed, and a scheme for the development of fatty liver under a variety of conditions is presented.

REFERENCES

1. Verzar, F., and Laszt, L. Nebennierenrinde und Fettwanderung. Biochem. Z. 1936, **288**, 356.
2. LeBlond, C. P., Thoai, Nguyen-van, and Segal, G. Infiltration graisseuse du foie sous l'action des agents nocifs. C. R. Soc. Biol. (Paris) 1939, **130**, 1557.
3. Wool, I. G., and Goldstein, M. S. Role of neurohumors in the action of the adrenal cortical steroids: Mobilization of fat. Amer. J. Physiol. 1953, **175**, 303.
4. MacKay, E. M. Influence of adrenalectomy on liver fat as varied by diet and other factors. Amer. J. Physiol. 1937, **120**, 361.
5. Barrett, H. M., Best, C. H., and Ridout, J. H. A study of the source of liver fat using deuterium as an indicator. J. Physiol. (Lond.) 1938, **93**, 367.
6. Levin, L., and Farber, R. K. Hormonal factors which regulate the mobilization of depot fat to the liver. Recent Progr. Hormone Res. 1952, **7**, 399.
7. Gordon, R. S., Jr. Unesterified fatty acid in human blood plasma. II. The transport function of unesterified fatty acid. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 810.
8. Fredrickson, D. S., and Gordon, R. S., Jr. Transport of fatty acids. Physiol. Rev. 1958, **38**, 585.
9. Dole, V. P. A relation between non-esterified fatty acids in plasma and the metabolism of glucose. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 150.
10. Trout, D. L., Estes, E. H., Jr., and Friedberg, S. J. Titration of free fatty acids of plasma: A study of current methods and a new modification. J. Lip. Res. 1960, **1**, 199.
11. Gordon, R. S., Jr., and Cherkes, A. Production of unesterified fatty acids from isolated rat adipose tissue incubated *in vitro*. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1957, **97**, 150.
12. Gordon, R. S., Jr., and Cherkes, A. Unesterified fatty acid in human blood plasma. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 206.
13. Havel, R. J., and Goldfien, A. The role of the sympathetic nervous system in the metabolism of free fatty acids. J. Lip. Res. 1959, **1**, 102.
14. White, J. E., and Engel, F. L. A lipolytic action of epinephrine and norepinephrine on rat adipose tissue *in vitro*. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1958, **99**, 375.

15. Sperry, W. M., and Webb, M. A revision of the Schoenheimer-Sperry method for cholesterol determination. J. biol. Chem. 1950, **187**, 97.
16. Stewart, C. P., and Hendry, E. B. The phospholipids of blood. Biochem. J. 1935, **29**, 1683.
17. Bragdon, J. H. Colorimetric determination of blood lipides. J. biol. Chem. 1951, **190**, 513.
18. Nelson, N. A photometric adaptation of the Somogyi method for the determination of glucose. J. biol. Chem. 1944, **153**, 375.
19. Borgstrom, B. Investigation on lipid separation methods. Separation of phospholipids from neutral fat and fatty acids. Acta physiol. scand. 1952, **25**, 101.
20. Karmen, A. Unpublished results.
21. Lovelock, J. E. A sensitive detector for gas chromatography. J. Chromat. 1958, **1**, 35.
22. Ellis, S. The metabolic effects of epinephrine and related amines. Pharmacol. Rev. 1956, **8**, 485.
23. Shafrir, E., Sussman, K. E., and Steinberg, D. The nature of the epinephrine-induced hyperlipidemia in dogs and its modification by glucose. J. Lip. Res. 1959, **1**, 109.
24. Lund, A. Elimination of adrenaline and noradrenaline from the organism. Acta pharmacol. (Kbh.) 1951, **7**, 297.
25. Maling, H. M., Horning, M. G., Butler, W. M., Jr., Highman, B., and Brodie, B. B. Triglyceride deposition in rat liver through derangement of fat transport by various chemical agents. Fed. Proc. 1960, **19**, 229.
26. Bernhard, K., and Schoenheimer, R. The inertia of highly unsaturated fatty acids in the animal, investigated with deuterium. J. biol. Chem. 1940, **133**, 707.
27. Burr, G. O. Significance of the essential fatty acids. Fed. Proc. 1942, **1**, 224.
28. Shafrir, E., and Steinberg, D. The essential role of the adrenal cortex in the response of plasma free fatty acids, cholesterol, and phospholipids to epinephrine injection. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 310.
29. Reshef, L., and Shapiro, B. Effect of epinephrine, cortisone and growth hormone on release of unesterified fatty acids by adipose tissue *in vitro*. Metabolism 1960, **9**, 551.
30. Goodman, H. M., and Knobil, E. Mobilization of fatty acids by epinephrine in normal and hypophysectomized rhesus monkeys. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1959, **100**, 195.
31. Schotz, M. C., and Page, I. H. Effect of adrenergic blocking agents on the release of free fatty acids from rat adipose tissue. J. Lip. Res. 1960, **1**, 466.
32. Lieber, C. S., and Schmid, R. The effect of ethanol on fatty acid metabolism; stimulation of hepatic fatty acid synthesis *in vitro*. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 394.

THE RAPID INTRAVENOUS GLUCOSE TOLERANCE TEST IN PREGNANCY*

By FELIX A. SILVERSTONE, EDWARD SOLOMONS AND JEANETTE RUBRICIUS

(From the Department of Obstetrics and Gynecology and the Department of Medicine, State University of New York, Downstate Medical Center, and the Maimonides Hospital of Brooklyn, N. Y.)

(Submitted for publication May 9, 1961; accepted August 30, 1961)

Pregnancy may precipitate frank diabetes (1–5) or aggravate diabetes with regard to the clinical course and insulin requirements (6–10). Not all susceptible females are equally affected and some escape deterioration of carbohydrate metabolism during a particular pregnancy (10–14). The detrimental effects are frequently interrupted early in the puerperium (1, 2, 14–16). Consideration of the diabetogenic factors involved has focused attention on the contra-insulin effects of cortisone and growth hormone (2, 5, 17). Insulin degradation by one of the products of conception, the placenta (18), and insulin inactivation by plasma protein (19) represent other potential factors. The contra-insulin effects have been interpreted as a challenge to the insulin-producing capacity of the maternal pancreas (2, 3).

The limitations of the oral glucose tolerance test, particularly during pregnancy (20–23), cast doubt on interpretations indicating impaired tolerance in nondiabetic women (24–27). Intravenous tolerance tests have been inconclusive (28) with some values (29) indicating that glucose tolerance may improve during uncomplicated pregnancy. There is at present no convincing evidence of altered glucose tolerance in the nondiabetic pregnant female, despite the multiplicity of metabolic changes during pregnancy and the adverse effects upon the diabetic state. Failure to disclose significant alterations in tolerance may have resulted from: *1*) inadequacies of the oral glucose tolerance test because of the interaction between glucose absorption and glucose uptake by tissues; *2*) insensitivity of the intravenous test methods employed, since only a rough estimate of tolerance can be derived from the fall in blood glucose concentration within a preselected interval, usually 2 hours (30); or *3*) the absence of a net change in glucose tolerance during pregnancy. The last possibility could reflect a balance between the effects of increased insulin production and contra-insulin mechanisms. This possibility also offers a basis for the maintenance of tolerance during pregnancy in the nondiabetic and the deterioration of tolerance in the diabetic female, assuming a relative inability of the diabetic to meet a demand for more insulin.

This investigation was directed at revaluating the pattern of glucose tolerance during uncomplicated pregnancy in nondiabetic women. The slope of the tolerance curve after the injection of a standard dose of glucose served as the index of glucose tolerance. Previous experience with this technique has shown it to be sufficiently sensitive to reveal changes in glucose tolerance among nondiabetic male subjects on the basis of differences in age (30).

EXPERIMENTAL METHODS

Subject selection. One hundred sixteen ambulatory female subjects, aged 16 to 41 years, were screened by a detailed history, physical examination, urinalysis and fasting blood glucose determination. Subjects presenting any of the following were excluded from the study: *1*) a history or evidence of diabetes or glycosuria; *2*) a family history of diabetes; *3*) a suspicious obstetrical history including babies of excessive weight (exceeding 4.0 kg) and unexplained stillbirths; *4*) alcoholism, hepatomegaly, cirrhosis or other liver disease; *5*) thyroid or other endocrine disturbance; *6*) cardiac decompensation, edema, toxemia and abnormalities of pregnancy; *7*) gastrointestinal upsets; *8*) the taking of steroid drugs (all other medication was omitted for 24 hours before the test); and *9*) infection, temperature elevation, or trauma (including surgical) within 1 week of the test, except for the postpartum group which was tested after the third postpartum day. The previous diet provided 2,000 calories daily for at least 1 week, again with the exception of

* This study was supported by Grant A-1842 from the National Institute of Arthritis and Metabolic Diseases of the National Institutes of Health, United States Public Health Service.

TABLE I

Subject characteristics

Variable		Non-pregnant	Pregnant (trimester)				Post-partum
			First	Second	Third	All	
N		30	21	20	20	61	25
Age (*yrs*)	Mean	26.0	24.3	24.4	23.2	24.0	26.4
	Range	19–35	17–34	17–34	17–37	17–37	16–41
Height (*cm*)	Mean	162.7	160.0	159.6	159.2	159.6	156.4
	Range	150–179	153–173	152–176	150–173	150–176	147–167
Weight (*kg*)	Mean	59.7	60.4	59.0	65.5	61.6	58.2
	SE of mean	2.3	2.5	2.3	2.7	1.5	1.9
	Range	47–95	48–101	45–89	49–100	45–101	44–86
Fasting blood glucose (*mg/100 ml*)	Mean	65.9	61.3	59.1	59.6	60.0	56.1
	SE of mean	1.2	1.5	1.6	1.9	1.0	2.0
	Range	52–84	50–75	45–77	44–78	44–78	40–91

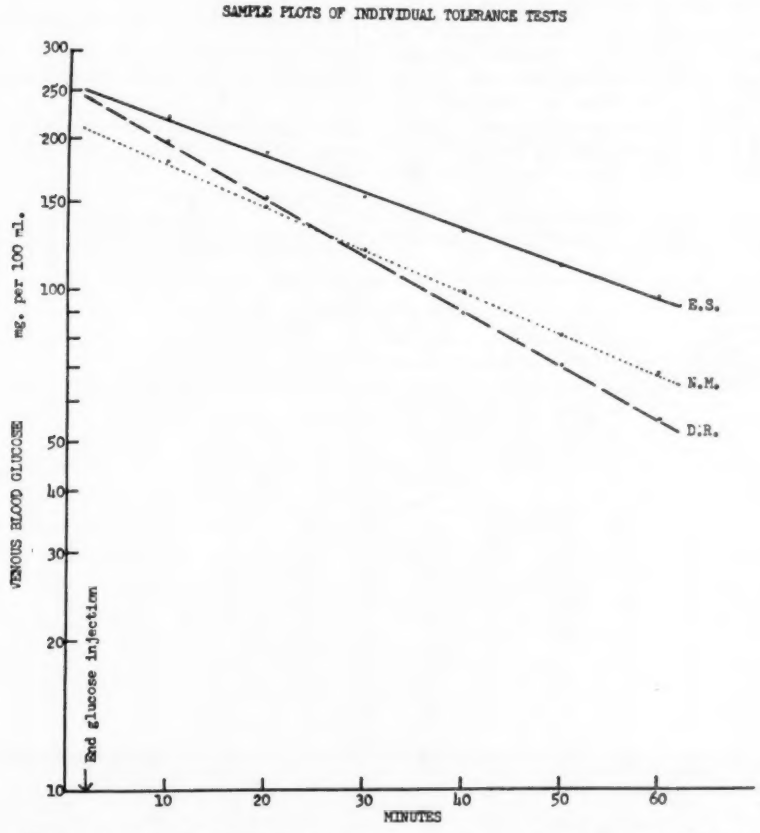


FIG. 1. LOG GLUCOSE CONCENTRATION IN VENOUS BLOOD (MILLIGRAMS PER 100 ML) PLOTTED AGAINST TIME (MINUTES) FOR INDIVIDUALS SELECTED FROM THE FOLLOWING GROUPS: NONPREGNANT (SOLID LINE), THIRD TRIMESTER (DOTTED LINE), AND FIRST TRIMESTER (DASHED LINE).

the postpartum group, in which the minimal period was 3 days.

Experimental procedure. With the subject in the basal state, a modified Lindeman needle was inserted into an antecubital vein 20 minutes before the test and left in place until completion of the procedure. Patency of the needle was maintained by heparinization of the stylus. This needle was used only for the subsequent drawing of blood specimens without a tourniquet (31) and for obtaining a fasting sample a few minutes before zero time. The latter was recorded at the beginning of the injection of 50 ml of 50 per cent glucose in water into a vein of the opposite arm over a period of 2 minutes.

Blood samples were collected at 10 minutes and at 10-minute intervals thereafter until 60 minutes. The blood was immediately placed in dried heparin-fluoride tubes and analyzed on the day of the test by the Nelson-Somogyi method (32). Determinations were in duplicate and read on a Klett-Summerson photoelectric colorimeter.

Data analysis. The observations obtained between 10 and 60 minutes for each glucose tolerance test (GTT) were fitted to the equation, $\log_e y = \log_e A - kt$, where y is the blood glucose concentration in milligrams per 100 ml, A is the intercept with the vertical axis, and t is the lapsed time in minutes. The value of k, the index of tolerance for the study, was computed for each subject from the visually fitted slope to a plot of the log glucose concentration against time.[1] Glucose spaces were derived by extrapolating the GTT plots to the intercept at zero time without applying a correction factor (33) for the concentration of solids in whole blood.[2] Changes in glucose tolerance were evaluated by comparing the k values of the following groups: nonpregnant, nonmenstruating (30 subjects); pregnant, first trimester (21 subjects); pregnant, second trimester (20 subjects); pregnant, third trimester (20 subjects); pregnant, total (61 subjects); and postpartum, fourth through the sixth day (25 subjects).

RESULTS

Reliability of methods. The standard error of estimate of repeated glucose determinations on a single blood filtrate was ± 0.61 mg per 100 ml (N = 55, mean glucose concentration = 122 mg per 100 ml). Corresponding values for duplicate filtrates prepared from the same blood specimen were ± 0.92 mg per 100 ml (N = 100, mean glucose concentration = 119 mg per 100 ml).

General description of results. No significant differences in age were found among the subject

[1] The derivation of k by least squares has been compared with graphic estimates obtained from visual fits (30). The results were in sufficiently close agreement for the GTT (R = 0.96) to substantiate the use of the visual method.

[2] Glucose space (liters) = injected dose (25 g) / (0 time concentration − fasting concentration (g/L))

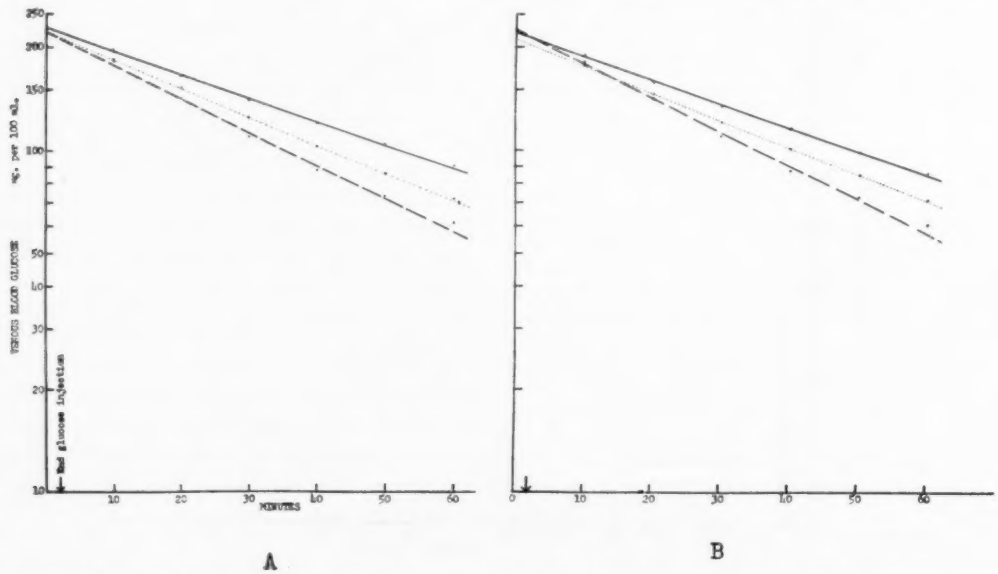


FIG. 2. CHANGES IN THE RAPID INTRAVENOUS GLUCOSE TOLERANCE TEST IN PREGNANCY. Logs of average venous blood sugar values (milligrams per 100 ml) for each group plotted against time (minutes) after the intravenous injection of 25 g of glucose. A. Nonpregnant (solid line), second trimester (dotted line), first trimester (dashed line). B. Postpartum (solid line), third trimester (dotted line), first trimester (dashed line).

TABLE II

Nonpregnant women of childbearing age (30 subjects)

Subject	Age	Ht	Wt	Blood levels after 25 g glucose i.v. (mg/100 ml at time in min) 0	10	20	30	40	50	60	k	Glucose volume
	yrs	*cm*	*kg*								*%/min*	*L*
M.J.	25	170	94	66	180	153	130	117	100	89	1.50	17.6
J.K.	21	161	47	67	231	186	165	144	127	112	1.65	12.3
B.D.	33	166	51	69	200	167	144	124	109	92	1.64	15.0
D.J.V.	30	164	82	80	223	198	173	156	140	133	1.40	14.7
P.G.	19	166	50	69	218	196	164	145	130	108	1.18	15.2
P.P.	23	157	60	70	197	170	147	131	116	100	1.31	16.5
N.L.	35	159	49	60	185	149	126	108	100	88	1.81	15.4
E.S.	29	159	51	64	222	189	152	130	113	99	1.76	12.4
H.R.	28	179	63	66	182	151	123	109	96	84	1.73	16.9
L.S.	20	164	50	66	224	117	155	136	124	112	1.50	14.3
G.C.	24	164	75	75	186	167	150	136	123	116	1.07	18.9
J.O.	29	172	56	70	188	159	140	129	115	99	1.35	17.4
P.C.	25	161	52	64	201	173	161	145	134	121	1.39	15.7
O'S.J.	26	166	62	64	194	150	127	104	83	72	2.04	14.5
E.F.	29	155	56	68	215	174	155	150	136	125	1.07	16.1
M.K.	23	154	56	60	200	172	139	122	112	94	1.57	14.5
D.L.	23	155	49	62	237	204	181	159	139	119	1.33	12.2
L.R.	32	150	48	60	198	151	119	92	78	59	2.47	13.3
B.M.	27	159	50	60	239	162	130	103	85	80	2.25	12.7
C.C.	23	167	59	52	170	150	133	115	102	92	1.25	18.1
M.P.	26	172	66	65	181	126	97	79	59	49	2.73	15.2
E.W.	22	154	49	62	188	150	124	97	80	66	2.14	14.6
M.V.	32	157	61	65	162	138	125	104	92	89	1.43	20.8
J.B.	21	172	60	64	194	145	114	92	80	70	2.09	15.6
R.T.	25	169	58	62	150	131	112	88	74	72	1.59	15.8
N.S	25	161	59	66	204	158	133	110	91	80	1.90	14.7
I.I.	30	162	64	57	208	171	147	129	115	94	1.54	13.5
Q.N.	23	157	56	71	231	177	140	124	111	88	1.78	14.1
G.J.	24	169	64	69	182	139	108	80	71	62	2.44	17.3
T.J.	27	160	95	84	205	177	155	141	126	116	1.28	17.6
Mean	26.0	162.7	59.7	65.9	199.8	163.7	139.0	120.0	105.4	92.7	1.67	15.4

TABLE III

Pregnant women in the first trimester (21 subjects)

Subject	Age	Ht	Wt	Blood levels after 25 g glucose i.v. (mg/100 ml at time in min) 0	10	20	30	40	50	60	k	Glucose volume
	yrs	*cm*	*kg*								*%/min*	*L*
E.K.	32	161	52	61	180	106	75	58	46	41	3.45	13.1
S.D.	34	157	56	60	180	152	126	115	105	93	1.31	14.0
G.G	21	173	71	62	154	117	85	70	59	53	2.62	18.1
R.S.	20	157	48	50	179	113	81	42	35	27	3.38	14.6
D.C.	26	161	62	69	187	129	102	73	69	59	2.56	16.1
E.M.	26	170	66	62	170	145	79	76	65	56	2.46	17.1
J.P.	24	165	59	67	162	105	64	55	43	41	3.23	18.9
G.M.	21	154	61	55	165	140	118	100	99	71	1.73	17.7
I.V.	18	155	49	57	197	161	128	95	75	58	2.44	12.9
S.V.	23	166	53	60	208	178	128	102	99	63	2.38	12.3
T.C.	28	156	57	62	172	145	115	106	95	88	1.70	17.7
C.R.	20	166	59	71	186	138	100	77	58	53	3.20	14.1
M.P.	23	165	72	64	184	150	123	106	97	87	1.85	17.2
D.G.	24	157	66	75	180	156	138	115	102	91	2.99	18.9
P.M.	31	155	101	71	164	132	106	87	74	68	2.33	17.4
L.S.	22	155	56	57	185	143	101	86	75	72	2.53	14.3
M.McM.	29	161	62	58	184	156	138	123	110	106	1.36	16.3
D.R.	27	153	50	57	198	153	117	89	72	56	2.53	12.9
A.A.	21	157	55	50	179	142	107	84	72	54	1.91	17.4
F.M.	23	155	62	66	230	180	156	132	113	90	1.71	12.3
A.R.	17	161	52	54	180	129	96	60	48	45	3.15	13.2
Mean	24.3	160.0	60.4	61.3	182.1	141.4	108.7	85.5	76.7	65.3	2.42	15.6

TABLE IV

Pregnant women in the second trimester (20 subjects)

Subject	Age	Ht	Wt	Blood levels after 25 g glucose i.v. (mg/100 ml at time in min) 0	10	20	30	40	50	60	k	Glucose volume
	yrs	*cm*	*kg*								*%/min*	*L*
C.R.	32	152	49	77	231	184	171	148	129	109	1.27	13.0
M.G.	28	156	54	71	216	184	160	139	117	101	1.43	14.5
D.B.	28	162	66	61	178	135	105	77	63	49	2.52	16.3
R.R.	20	162	75	63	175	142	110	87	73	61	2.19	16.7
H.A.	34	162	71	65	182	155	128	112	93	78	1.68	18.3
I.C.	21	155	61	54	190	153	119	89	72	58	2.42	12.9
C.D'A.	22	157	60	55	189	153	131	110	93	79	1.75	15.2
M.O'F.	22	166	56	59	149	145	125	106	94	78	1.45	19.1
J.R.	25	173	54	59	195	157	133	102	88	77	2.03	13.8
T.K.	27	157	56	51	169	129	106	88	70	61	2.14	16.5
B.L.	23	176	47	53	187	149	116	85	73	60	2.40	13.4
E.S.	22	159	61	56	164	136	121	103	91	75	1.50	18.8
C.L.	21	154	60	53	217	176	147	118	101	88	1.93	12.0
A.R.	28	161	58	68	187	165	147	130	115	103	1.29	17.5
G.R.	17	157	60	56	160	132	104	87	75	63	2.15	27.2
M.F.	20	162	58	57	169	131	102	82	71	63	2.38	16.1
H.M.	21	157	45	56	198	168	144	122	104	88	1.60	14.3
R.B.	23	153	48	62	200	155	120	94	73	58	2.50	12.8
S.G.	28	155	51	61	203	156	122	102	87	76	1.76	13.4
O.K.	26	155	89	45	160	130	102	76	65	57	2.05	10.4
Mean	24.4	159.6	59.0	59.1	186.0	151.8	125.7	102.9	87.4	74.1	1.92	15.6

groups (Table I). A small decrease in weight occurred ($p = < 0.05$) in the postpartum subjects compared with the third trimester group. This is an anticipated finding in a random sample of women after childbirth. Fasting blood sugar concentrations throughout pregnancy and the postpartum period showed small, but statistically significant, decreases from the nonpregnant level.

A linear relationship was obtained when the log glucose concentration for each test was plotted

TABLE V

Pregnant women in the third trimester (20 subjects)

Subject	Age	Ht	Wt	Blood levels after 25 g glucose i.v. (mg/100 ml at time in min) 0	10	20	30	40	50	60	k	Glucose volume
	yrs	*cm*	*kg*								*%/min*	*L*
M.C.	18	155	56	54	204	164	132	100	79	71	2.12	12.8
D.C.	18	159	59	61	206	161	130	109	91	70	2.07	13.2
A.H.	19	164	100	67	156	135	114	103	92	82	1.41	23.2
R.H.	23	159	59	64	213	164	123	94	73	60	2.67	11.6
D.L.	23	167	66	61	155	130	103	80	62	49	2.40	18.7
A.C.	17	150	49	64	203	163	130	104	84	69	2.21	13.2
B.R.	25	154	56	78	196	162	136	119	102	90	1.68	18.1
Z.B.	19	156	66	61	175	145	117	95	78	64	2.14	16.3
A.L.	37	156	76	55	171	143	116	103	88	74	1.75	17.4
G.L.	30	157	80	63	140	119	104	94	89	78	1.24	27.2
N.M.	22	156	62	51	182	146	121	100	82	70	1.94	14.9
A.C.	28	173	50	62	206	171	150	131	112	96	1.51	14.2
D.G.	21	164	79	66	149	125	105	85	72	66	2.40	22.5
R.M.	26	159	68	56	140	119	90	76	66	53	2.00	21.6
E.G.	25	159	68	44	164	132	117	106	97	82	1.35	18.3
B.C.	19	166	61	48	149	117	101	79	67	59	1.98	19.2
H.M.	23	162	59	49	170	139	121	104	88	80	1.62	17.0
J.C.	22	153	60	67	215	168	137	116	91	74	2.87	13.3
M.R.	17	157	61	68	209	173	150	130	112	97	1.53	14.8
E.D.	32	157	75	53	166	139	121	109	95	83	1.37	18.4
Mean	23.2	159.2	65.5	59.6	178.5	145.8	120.9	101.9	86.0	73.4	1.91	17.3

TABLE VI

Women in the first postpartum week (25 subjects)

Subject	Age	Ht	Wt	Blood levels after 25 g glucose i.v. (mg/100 ml at time in min) 0	10	20	30	40	50	60	k	Glucose volume
	yrs	*cm*	*kg*								*%/min*	*L*
R.B.	23	149	48	54	203	150	122	96	71	61	2.45	12.5
F.F.	32	157	62	52	197	173	144	126	116	112	1.32	14.7
M.N.	23	153	71	73	196	155	140	115	113	103	1.46	17.2
E.K.	38	155	75	56	168	146	128	110	95	79	1.44	18.4
B.C.	19	166	54	56	191	160	148	137	125	116	1.05	16.1
M.D.	25	165	58	49	182	145	115	91	80	71	2.14	14.8
J.C.	22	150	54	91	218	166	124	103	80	71	2.46	13.6
R.M.	20	159	57	52	192	166	136	133	101	85	1.52	15.2
A.P.	41	165	63	53	164	140	127	114	97	82	1.25	18.9
A.R.	20	155	59	55	194	160	130	115	97	84	1.70	14.8
I.D.	34	153	61	50	174	150	128	112	95	76	1.44	16.8
M.M.	31	167	52	55	178	119	108	83	72	53	2.15	16.7
M.N.	22	157	51	55	188	161	137	128	113	104	1.23	16.2
I.P.	24	150	44	47	175	128	102	92	77	67	1.53	18.2
O.R.	19	157	56	66	185	156	127	106	96	78	1.79	15.5
H.C.	38	153	57	54	175	149	138	112	92	86	1.51	16.9
L.D.	20	153	54	47	191	173	157	139	120	115	1.09	14.4
C.C.	25	153	51	53	214	166	155	134	126	112	1.21	15.6
G.D.	24	160	69	56	177	139	116	94	79	71	1.97	15.9
M.P.	29	155	59	40	206	156	140	120	103	94	1.57	14.2
V.F.	27	147	59	56	222	192	171	157	141	124	1.16	12.9
V.R.	16	156	48	48	200	165	140	114	101	88	1.71	13.4
B.E.	31	150	48	70	220	186	160	140	122	103	1.51	13.7
S.J.	23	167	60	56	186	168	146	136	120	113	1.09	16.9
K.F.	35	159	86	58	161	115	102	83	82	74	1.68	19.7
Mean	26.4	156.4	58.2	56.1	190.3	155.4	133.6	115.6	100.6	88.9	1.58	15.7

from 10 to 60 minutes. There was a tendency for small upward deviations at the 10- and 60-minute points. Figure 1 shows individual log plots selected from the nonpregnant, first trimester, and third trimester groups. Log plots of the mean glucose values for five groups of subjects are separated into Figures 2A and 2B because of the nearly identical curves in the second and third trimester and the nonpregnant and postpartum groups, respectively. The rate of decline of blood glucose concentration appears greatest in the first trimester of pregnancy and recedes to an intermediate level in the second trimester. No change occurred between the second and third trimesters. During the first postpartum week the rate returns to that of the nonpregnant controls.

The slope, k, computed for each subject's GTT (Tables II–VI), provided numerical data for estimates of the variability within groups. Table VII summarizes the k values. Average values of k, expressed as per cent per minute, were as follows for each subject group: nonpregnant, 1.67;

TABLE VII

*Rate (k) of disappearance of glucose from venous blood after intravenous injection of 25 g glucose and extracellular distribution volume of glucose**

		Non-pregnant	Pregnant (trimester) First	Second	Third	All	Post-partum
N		30	21	20	20	61	25
k (*%/min*)	Mean	1.67	2.42	1.92	1.91	2.09	1.58
	SE of mean	0.08	0.14	0.09	0.10	0.07	0.08
Glucose volume (*L*)	Mean	15.4	15.6	15.6	17.3		15.7
	SE of mean	0.4	0.5	0.8	0.9		0.4

* Glucose volume = dose administered/blood glucose concentration at zero time − fasting concentration. No correction was made for concentration of water in whole blood.

first trimester, 2.42; second trimester, 1.92; third trimester, 1.91; and postpartum, 1.58. The overall effect of pregnancy, combining the three trimesters, was an increase in k from the nonpregnant level of 1.67 to 2.09.[3]

Extrapolated, extracellular distribution volumes of glucose were comparable in all groups, except the third trimester (Table VII). The volume increase of 1.9 ± 1.0 L (difference in means $\pm$ standard error of the difference) in the third trimester over the nonpregnant group was significant at $p = < 0.05$.

DISCUSSION

Subjects, activity and diet. Differences in age (30), activity (34) and diet (35) influence glucose tolerance. The age range was comparable in all groups. However, the postpartum group underwent the stress of childbirth (36), including 1 day of restricted food intake. Although not confined to bed, they were less active physically. These circumstances tend to depress glucose tolerance, and may have contributed to the fall in k during the postpartum period.

The tolerance equation in pregnancy. The glucose tolerance equation, $y = Ae^{-kt}$, graphically applied in the log form, $\log_e y = \log_e A - kt$, gathers the experimental, absolute glucose levels of each test and expresses them as a single derived value in the rate constant k (30, 37–39). This method has both the convenience and the limitations of a simple analytical curve used as a graduation device for expressing differences in the rate of disappearance of glucose. The rate constant is closely correlated with glucose clearance from the blood. Its reproducibility has been confirmed and adjustment of the glucose load to body size is unnecessary (30, 40). Comparable values of k in male subjects (30) are in close agreement with those of the nonpregnant female group, being 1.68 ± 0.9 and 1.67 ± 0.08, respectively. Cleempoel, Conard and Bastenie (41) reported normal values at 1.80 ± 0.16.

In vitro perfusion studies with nonmetabolized, glucose-like molecules (sorbitol) indicate rapid, extracellular equilibration, occurring well within 10 minutes (42). Generally, the phase of extracellular mixing in the GTT is likewise sufficiently completed by 10 minutes after the glucose injection to be indistinguishable from the body of the tolerance curve derived from venous blood samples. Interaction of the mixing phase with k is suggested in some individual curves by slight upward deflection of the 10-minute glucose values. Simultaneous estimates of the thiocyanate and glucose spaces, using the absolute glucose tolerance equation for estimates of the latter, have been in close agreement (39). Urinary excretion of glucose within 1 hour after an intravenous dose of 25 g was measured in 10 pregnant and 6 nonpregnant female subjects. The mean glucose excretion was 0.90 g, or 3.6 per cent of the dose, during pregnancy, and 0.80 g, or 3.2 per cent of the dose, in the nonpregnant state. Johnson and Bonsnes (29) also found the average urinary excretion of glucose after the intravenous injection of 25 g to be substantially the same in pregnant subjects (7.2 per cent) as in nonpregnant controls (6.8 per cent). These amounts represent a small fraction of the administered glucose load. The urinary losses occur during the early part of the tolerance curve when blood glucose levels and renal tubular loads are high and may, as pointed out by West and Wood (40), contribute to the early, slightly upward deviation of the tolerance curve from linearity. The latter part of the GTT curve involves an interaction with glucose release from the liver (43) which, in turn, probably accounts for late, upward nonlinearity, particularly when the curve is at or below fasting levels.

Greville (44) and Hlad, Elrick and Witten (45) computed an asymptotic value of blood sugar concentration, c, using the equation $\log_e(y - c) = \log_e A - kt$. This method partitions the expression of tolerance test data between the rate constant and the asymptote, since both terms are derived from the same set of experimental points.

[3] Differences in the mean values of k were significant at $p < 0.01$ between pairs of the following groups: nonpregnant and first trimester; first trimester and second trimester; and nonpregnant and the total of all trimesters. Differences in k were significant at $p < 0.05$ between the following paired groups: combined second and third trimesters and nonpregnant; and third trimester and postpartum. When regrouped into three classes for an analysis of variance—*A*) nonpregnant, *B*) first trimester, and *C*) second trimester—the differences in k between classes were significant at the 0.001 point. Combination of the second and third trimesters in class C, or substitution of the third for the second trimester group in class C or the postpartum for the nonpregnant group in class A, resulted in similar statistical estimates.

All k values are thereby rendered more nearly alike, and differences in glucose tolerance are projected into the asymptote. Recalculations, by this method, of the data from both the present study and a comparable, previously published report involving age differences in k (30) resulted in qualitative conclusions regarding glucose tolerance which were like those obtained without the asymptote (asymptote = zero).

The substitution of the fasting blood sugar level for a computed asymptote (46, 47) has been critically reviewed by Ikkos and Luft (48) and by West and Wood (40).

Changes in k during pregnancy. The index of tolerance was increased throughout pregnancy, but mainly in the first trimester. There is no evidence supporting an augmented response to insulin during pregnancy, other than some uncertainties pertaining to the rapidly growing conceptual products and the elevated metabolic rate (49). While the increased insulin effect indicated by k may have resulted from a greater release of insulin, other factors are involved. Growth and redistribution of body fluids occur as pregnancy progresses (50-52). Glucose crosses the placenta (53) and is utilized by the fetus (54). Chesley, Valenti and Uichanco estimated the total water gain of pregnancy as 6.3 L and the average gain in extracellular fluid (sucrose space) as 3.95 L, with 2.65 L as the maternal fraction (50). The increment of extracellular fluid was taken as 3.8 L by Seitchik and Alper (55), with 2.5 L for the maternal fraction. By comparison, the increment in glucose space, measured from the nonpregnant state to the third trimester, is 1.9 ± 1.0 L. While this figure is in fairly good agreement with estimates of the maternal fraction, it must be extended to its upper error range (2 standard errors) to approach other estimates of total extracellular fluid gain. However, of the 20 subjects in the third trimester, 11 were at less than 32 weeks' duration of pregnancy, 3 were beyond 36 weeks, and only 1 had reached 39 weeks. This distribution does not represent full-term growth and fluid attainment. Furthermore, failure to correct for hemodilution, reported with advancing pregnancy (52), may have introduced an underestimate of the increase in glucose volume. The effects of increasing cell mass and body fluid are minimal in the first trimester and progressively reach a maximum in later pregnancy. In contrast, the pattern of k changes (Table VII) proceeds in the opposite direction. This trend is not attributable to progressively increasing distribution volumes, although the latter probably contribute to the over-all elevation of k in pregnancy.

Hyperinsulinism of pregnancy. Simultaneous injection of glucose and insulin results in marked elevation of k (30). High k values have been observed in association with carcinoma of the pancreatic islets (46), presumably due to increased levels of endogenous insulin. The increased levels of k, particularly in early pregnancy, indicate a state of mild hyperinsulinism, possibly secondary to chronic pancreatic stimulation.

Welsh and Sims (56) found higher levels of plasma insulin-like activity in some of their pregnant subjects than in nonpregnant controls. Hoet and Lukens (2) have emphasized the hypertrophy and hyperplasia of the islets of Langerhans observed in the human and animal maternal pancreas during pregnancy, with marked regression of these changes in animals within 4 days after the birth of a litter.

SUMMARY

Glucose tolerance in pregnancy was studied by the intravenous glucose tolerance test under standardized conditions, using 25 g of glucose and venous blood samples. The rate of fall, k, obtained from a visual fit of the experimental sugar levels between 10 and 60 minutes to the equation $\log_e y = \log_e A - kt$, served as the index of tolerance. A total of 116 healthy women was tested, including 30 nonpregnant, 25 postpartum, and 61 subjects with uncomplicated pregnancies. There was a significant elevation in k during pregnancy, particularly in the first trimester, with a prompt return to nonpregnant levels in the postpartum period. The glucose space was slightly increased in the third trimester. It is proposed that k elevations may result from both mild hyperinsulinism and increased distribution volumes in pregnancy.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors wish to express their appreciation to Miss Nechama Singer for technical and computational assistance, to Dr. Martin Bernstein, Dr. Eli Weil and Mr. Jerome Dobkin for assistance with clinical and laboratory aspects of the study, and to the Nursing Staff at Maimo-

nides Hospital for supplying many of the nonpregnant female subjects.

REFERENCES

1. Bergqvist, N. The influence of pregnancy on diabetes. Acta endocr. (Kbh.) 1954, **15**, 166.
2. Hoet, J. P., and Lukens, F. D. Carbohydrate metabolism during pregnancy. Diabetes 1954, **3**, 1.
3. Jackson, W. P. U. A concept of diabetes. Lancet 1955, **2**, 625.
4. Wilkerson, H. L. C. Maternal prediabetes and outcome of pregnancy: A preliminary report. Amer. J. publ. Hlth 1959, **49**, 1032.
5. Jackson, W. P. U. Present status of prediabetes. Diabetes 1960, **9**, 373.
6. Jones, W. S. The severity of diabetes in pregnancy. Amer. J. Obstet Gynec. 1956, **71**, 318.
7. Long, W. N., Hartmann, W. L., Futcher, P. H., and Eastman, N. J. Diabetes mellitus and pregnancy. Obstet and Gynec. 1954, **3**, 160.
8. White, P., and Hunt, H. Pregnancy complicating diabetes. A report of clinical results. J. clin. Endocr. 1943, **3**, 500.
9. Hurwitz, D., and Higano, N. Diabetes and pregnancy. New Engl. J. Med. 1952, **247**, 305.
10. Duncan, G. G., and Fetter, F. The effect of pregnancy on the insulin requirement of the diabetic. Amer. J. med. Sci. 1934, **187**, 347.
11. Pederson, J. Course of diabetes during pregnancy. Acta endocr. (Kbh.) 1952, **9**, 342.
12. Hall, R. E., and Tillman, A. J. B. Diabetes in pregnancy. Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec. 1951, **61**, 1107.
13. Lawrence, R. D., and Oakley, W. Pregnancy and diabetes. Quart. J. Med. 1942, **11**, 45.
14. Hagbaard, L. Pregnancy and diabetes mellitus. A clinical study. Acta obstet. gynec scand. 1956, **35**, suppl. 1.
15. Burt, R. L. Carbohydrate metabolism in pregnancy. Clin. Obstet. and Gynec. 1960, **3**, 310.
16. Hurwitz, D., and Irving, F. C. Diabetes and pregnancy. Amer. J. med. Sci. 1937, **194**, 85.
17. Randle, P. J. Endocrine factors in the syndrome of diabetes mellitus *in* Modern Trends in Endocrinology, H. Gardiner-Hill, Ed. New York, Paul B. Hoeber, 1958, p. 70.
18. Freinkel, N., and Goodner, C. Carbohydrate metabolism in pregnancy. I. The metabolism of insulin by human placental tissue. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 116.
19. Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. Plasma insulin in man. Amer. J. Med. 1960, **29**, 1.
20. Tunbridge, R. E., and Allibone, E. C. The intravenous dextrose tolerance test. Quart. J. Med. 1940, **9**, 11.
21. Hansen, A., Zur Physiologie des Magens in der Schwangerschaft. Zbl. Gynäk. 1937, **61**, 2306.
22. Williams, N. H. Variable significance of heartburn. Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec. 1941, **42**, 814.
23. Moyer, J. H., and Womack, C. R. Glucose tolerance tests; relative validity of 4 different types of tests. Tex. St. J. Med. 1950, **46**, 763.
24. Selman, J. J. The results of glucose tolerance tests in pregnant women. Ohio St. med. J. 1932, **28**, 184.
25. Hurwitz, D., and Jensen, D. Carbohydrate metabolism in normal pregnancy. New Engl. J. Med. 1946, **234**, 327.
26. Weiden, S. Investigation of carbohydrate metabolism in normal pregnancy. Med. J. Aust. 1948, **1**, 646.
27. Cobley, J. F. C. C., and Lancaster, H. O. Carbohydrate tolerance in pregnancy. Med. J. Aust. 1955, **1**, 171.
28. Burt, R. L. Peripheral utilization of glucose in pregnancy and the puerperium. Obstet and Gynec. 1954, **48**, 58.
29. Johnson, D. G., and Bonsnes, R. W. The intravenous glucose tolerance test in pregnancy. J. clin. Invest. 1948, **27**, 745.
30. Silverstone, F. A., Brandfonbrener, M., Shock, N. W., and Yiengst, M. J. Age differences in the intravenous glucose tolerance tests and the response to insulin. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 504.
31. Loughlin, W. C., Mosenthal, H. O., and Halpern, R. Effect of tourniquets on venous blood sugar values. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1943, **28**, 1165.
32. Nelson, N. A photometric adaptation of the Somogyi method for the determination of glucose. J. biol. Chem. 1944, **153**, 375.
33. Ikkos, D., and Luft, R. On the volume of distribution of glucose in man. Acta endocr. (Kbh.) 1957, **25**, 335.
34. Blotner, H. Effect of prolonged physical inactivity on tolerance of sugar. Arch. intern. Med. 1945, **75**, 39.
35. Himsworth, H. P. Dietetic factors influencing the glucose tolerance and the activity of insulin. J. Physiol. (Lond.) 1934, **81**, 29.
36. Frawley, T. F., Kistler, H., and Shelley, T. Effects of anti-inflammatory steroids on carbohydrate metabolism, with emphasis on hypoglycemic and diabetic states. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1959, **82**, 868.
37. Pijoan, M., and Gibson, J. G., II. The rate of disappearance of intravenously administered dextrose in the human subject. Amer. J. Physiol. 1938, **121**, 534.
38. Hamilton, B., and Stein, A. F. The measurement of intravenous blood sugar curves. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1942, **27**, 491.
39. Conard, V., Franckson, J. R. M., Bastenie, P. A., Kestens, J., and Kovacs, L. Étude critique du triangle d'hyperglycémie intraveineux chez l'homme normal et détermination d'un "coefficient d'assimilation glucidique." Arch. int. Pharmacodyn. 1953, **93**, 277.
40. West, K. M., and Wood, D. A. The intravenous glucose tolerance test. Amer. J. med. Sci. 1959, **238**, 25.

41. Cleempoel, H., Conard, V., and Bastenie, P. A. Carcinoma of the islets of Langerhans; a test for hyperinsulinism. Lancet 1955, **2**, 801.
42. Morgan, H. E., Henderson, M. J., Regen, D. M., and Park, C. R. Regulation of glucose uptake in heart muscle from normal and alloxan-diabetic rats: The effects of insulin, growth hormone, cortisone, and anoxia. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1959, **82**, 387.
43. Bondy, P. K., Bloom, W. L., Whitner, V. S., and Farrar, B. W. Studies of the role of the liver in human carbohydrate metabolism by the venous catheter technic. II. Patients with diabetic ketosis before and after the administration of insulin. J. clin. Invest. 1949, **28**, 1126.
44. Greville, G. D. The intravenous glucose tolerance equation. Biochem. J. 1943, **37**, 17.
45. Hlad, C. J., Jr., Elrick, H., and Witten, T. A. Studies on the kinetics of glucose utilization. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 1139.
46. Duncan, L. J. P. The intravenous glucose tolerance test. Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 1956, **41**, 85.
47. Amatuzio, D. S., Stutzman, F. L., Vanderbilt, M. J., and Nesbitt, S. Interpretation of the rapid intravenous glucose tolerance test in normal individuals and in mild diabetes mellitus. J. clin. Invest. 1953, **32**, 428.
48. Ikkos, D., and Luft, R. On the intravenous glucose tolerance test. Acta endocr. (Kbh.) 1957, **25**, 312.
49. Buxton, C. L. Thyroid function in pregnancy. Clin. Obstet. Gynec. 1958, **1**, 79.
50. Chesley, L. C., Valenti, C., and Uichanco, L. Alterations in body fluid compartments and exchangeable sodium in the early puerperium. Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec. 1959, **77**, 1054.
51. Haley, H. B., and Woodbury, J. W. Body composition and body water metabolism in normal pregnancy. Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 1956, **103**, 227.
52. Lund, C. J., and Sisson, T. R. C. Blood volume and anemia of mother and baby. Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec. 1958, **76**, 1013.
53. Davies, J. Permeability of rabbit placenta to glucose and fructose. Amer. J. Physiol. 1955, **181**, 532.
54. Page, E. W. Physiology of the human placenta at term. Clin. Obstet. Gynec. 1960, **3**, 279.
55. Seitchik, J., and Alper, C. Estimation of changes in body composition in normal pregnancy by measurement of body water. Amer. J. Obstet. Gynec. 1956, **71**, 1165.
56. Welsh, G. W., 3rd, and Sims, E. A. H. The effects of pregnancy on glucose metabolism in the human (abstract). Acta endocr. (Kbh.) 1960, suppl. **51**, XIVb.

IMMUNOLOGICAL SPECIFICITY OF HUMAN INSULIN: APPLICATION TO IMMUNOASSAY OF INSULIN

By ROSALYN S. YALOW AND SOLOMON A. BERSON

(From the Radioisotope Service, Veterans Administration Hospital, Bronx, N. Y.)

(Submitted for publication June 15, 1961; accepted August 30, 1961)

Previous investigations have revealed evidence for species-specificity among various mammalian insulins in immunologic reactions (1–5). For this reason, immunoassay of plasma insulin (6–10) in any species generally requires that the insulin employed in standard solutions be derived from the same species. Immunoassay of plasma insulin in man has been carried out by comparing the effects of unknown plasma samples with those of standard solutions of human insulin in their ability to inhibit competitively the binding of I^{131}-labeled beef insulin by guinea pig antibodies to beef insulin (7–10). Since supplies of human insulin are relatively scarce, the immunoassay of endogenous plasma insulin in man would be expedited if an animal insulin in more plentiful supply could be substituted as a standard for human insulin. Insulins from four different ungulate species (beef, hog, sheep, horse) have been found to react quantitatively with human antiserums to beef-pork insulin in a manner that could be correlated (5) with the similarity or dissimilarity of the amino acid sequences as elucidated by Harris, Sanger and Naughton (11). Of these four insulins, pork insulin (11) resembles human insulin (12) most closely in amino acid sequence, differing only in the C-terminal residue of the B chain (alanine in pork insulin, threonine in human insulin). The other animal insulins differ from human insulin *also* in one or more of the 8 to 10 positions of the A chain. It seemed worthwhile, therefore, to examine various antiserums for similarity of reaction of pork and human insulin. The present communication describes insulin antiserums obtained from guinea pigs immunized with crystalline pork insulin that react identically with human insulin and pork insulin in respect to the competitive inhibition of binding of pork insulin-I^{131}.

METHODS

Guinea pigs were injected subcutaneously with approximately 5 U of crystalline pork insulin (Lilly, lot no. 499667) or crystalline beef insulin (Lilly, lot no. 535664) emulsified in 0.2 ml mannide monooleate or 10 U of protamine zinc beef insulin (Squibb) without adjuvant at intervals of 2 to 10 weeks to a total of 4 to 7 doses. Approximately 10 ml heparinized blood was taken by cardiac puncture about 2 weeks after insulin injections. Hypoglycemic reactions were virtually obviated by sprinkling table sugar over the chow and by adding glucose to the drinking water for 24 hours after insulin injections.

Human antiserums to insulin were obtained from insulin-resistant and nonresistant diabetic subjects treated with commercial mixtures of beef-pork insulin. Serums were taken at least 24 hours after the last injection of insulin and allowed to stand at 4° C for at least 8 weeks to permit destruction of any residual animal insulin by the plasma (10, 13).

All dilutions of antiserum and insulin were prepared in veronal buffer, ionic strength 0.1, pH 8.6, containing 0.25 per cent human serum albumin, to prevent losses of antibody or of insulin by adsorption onto glassware. When prepared as described, antiserums could be maintained at dilutions of 1:200 in the frozen state for many months without detectable loss of potency.

Solutions of beef and pork insulin were made from the crystalline preparations maintained in a desiccator at 4° C since receipt. These had been assayed at 27 to 29 U per mg.

For the present study, human insulin solutions were made from two different preparations. *1) "Fisher human insulin,"* a dense powdery preparation, was supplied to us in 1958 by Dr. A. M. Fisher, Connaught Laboratories, Toronto. This preparation had been assayed at 6.8 U per mg in 1956 but was thought possibly to have decreased slightly in hormonal potency by 1959. Since several crystalline animal insulins obtained from Dr. Fisher were estimated at about 22 U per mg, we had tentatively assigned a value of 6.0 U per mg to the human insulin, based on a reference standard of 22 U per mg for *pure* insulin (10). This material was tested by immunoassay in 1959 against a preparation of human insulin, obtained from Dr. F. Tietze (through the courtesy of Dr. J. Field, NIH), which had recently been assayed in the Lilly Research Laboratories. The assigned value of 6.0 U per mg for the Fisher insulin, referred to a standard of 22 U per mg for pure insulin, agreed excellently with the recently standardized Tietze insulin and was therefore accepted as indicating an insulin content of 6.0 U per mg/22 U per mg = 27.3 per cent insulin by weight (10). All concentrations reported here for this preparation are based

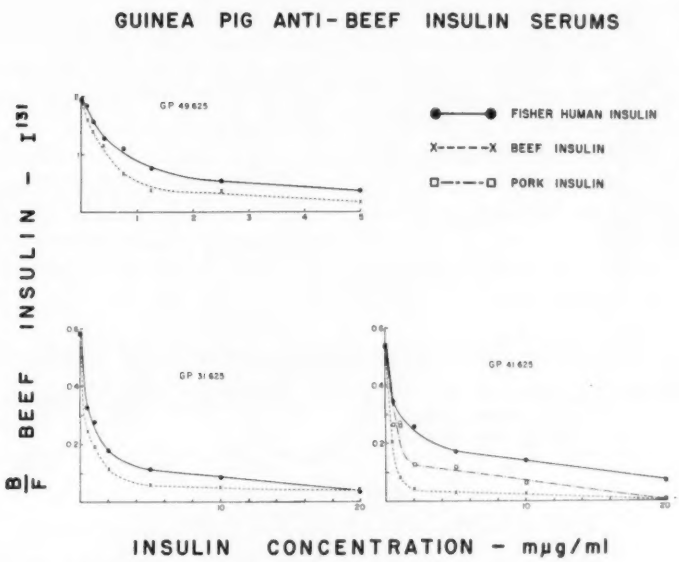


FIG. 1. RATIO OF ANTIBODY-BOUND BEEF INSULIN-I^{131} TO FREE BEEF INSULIN-I^{131} (B/F) AS A FUNCTION OF CONCENTRATION OF UNLABELED CRYSTALLINE BEEF INSULIN, CRYSTALLINE PORK INSULIN AND FISHER HUMAN INSULIN. In this and subsequent figures the insulin content of the Fisher crude powder was estimated to be 27.3 per cent by weight. Antiserum dilutions: GP 49 625, 1:6,000; GP 31 625 and 41 625, 1:4,000.

on this value. *2) "Cambridge pure human insulin,"* a lyophilized preparation of pure insulin,[1] was received from Dr. Ellis Samols, Royal Free Hospital, London, by courtesy of Prof. F. G. Young, Cambridge.

Insulin-I^{131} was prepared from crystalline beef or crystalline pork insulin as described previously (10). All insulin-antiserum mixtures in the same experiment were prepared with identical concentrations of I^{131}-labeled insulin and antiserum (added last in all cases) but varying concentrations of unlabeled insulin as indicated. After incubation for 3 to 5 days at 4° C, insulin-antiserum mixtures were applied to strips of Whatman 3 MM paper for chromato-electrophoresis as described previously (10, 13). After 45 to 90 minutes, antibody-bound insulin has moved about 3 inches from the site of application (origin) whereas unbound (free) insulin remains adsorbed to the paper at the origin. After drying, the paper strips were assayed for radioactivity in an automatic strip counter. Areas under the peaks of free and bound insulin-I^{131} were determined with a planimeter.

RESULTS

Antiserums from guinea pigs immunized with beef insulin were tested for their ability to discriminate between unlabeled beef insulin and Fisher human insulin competing against beef insulin-I^{131} (Figure 1). All data were obtained in a single experiment in which the same solutions of beef and human insulin were used for all antiserums. It is evident that beef insulin competed more strongly than human insulin in all antiserums and that the relative activity of beef and human insulin varied considerably among the three antiserums. The reaction of pork insulin was intermediate between that of human insulin and that of beef insulin. Depending on the antiserum tested and on the insulin concentration, it required from about 1.5 to 20 times as high a concentration of human insulin as beef insulin to reduce the ratio bound beef insulin-I^{131}/free beef insulin-I^{131} (B/F) to the same value. The results on guinea pig serum no. 49 625 were essentially the same (with respect to the relative activities of beef and human insulin) as those reported previously in another experiment with the same antiserum (10). A somewhat larger amount of beef insulin-I^{131} was used in the present experiment so that the initial ratio (in the absence of added unlabeled insulin) is slightly below that obtained previously.

[1] Purified on cellulose ion-exchange columns by the method of Dr. L. F. Smith, Cambridge.

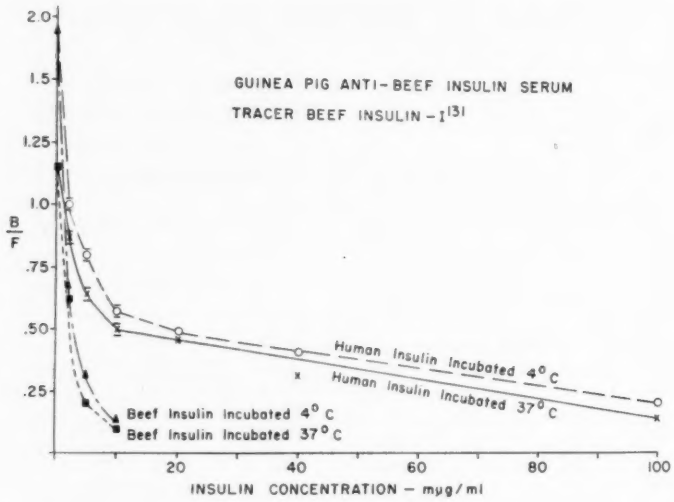

GUINEA PIG ANTI-BEEF INSULIN SERUM
TRACER BEEF INSULIN - I131
B/F
Human Insulin Incubated 4° C
Human Insulin Incubated 37° C
Beef Insulin Incubated 4° C
Beef Insulin Incubated 37° C
INSULIN CONCENTRATION - mμg/ml

FIG. 2. SAME AS FIGURE 1. GP antiserum 10 328, dilution 1:80.

To evaluate the influence of temperature on the difference in reactivities of beef and human insulin, another guinea pig antibeef insulin serum was studied in a separate experiment by incubation at 4° and 37° C (Figure 2). Although the B/F ratio at all concentrations was higher at 4° than at 37° C, as reported previously for human antiserums (14), there was no striking difference in the relative reactivities of the two insulins at the two temperatures.

Antiserums from human subjects treated with commercial mixtures of beef-pork insulin were studied in a similar manner (Figure 3). Again, all curves are from a single experiment in which

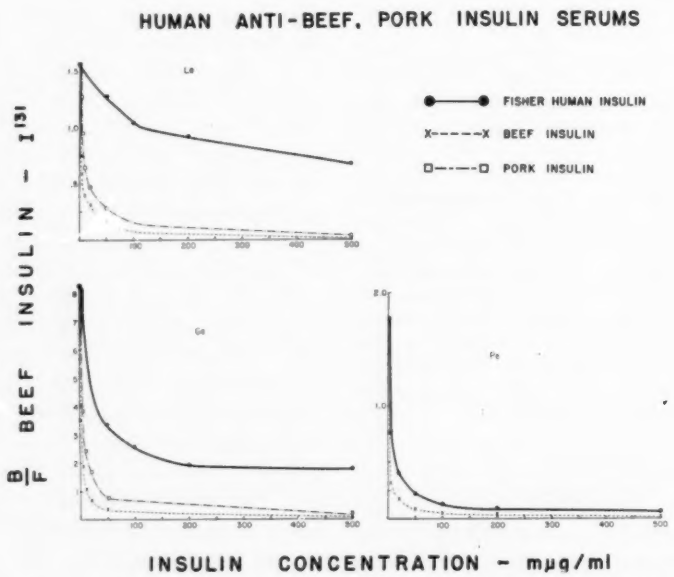


FIG. 3. SAME AS FIGURE 1. Antiserum dilutions: Le, 1:60; Ge, 1:400; Pe, 1:5.

the same insulin solutions were employed for all antiserums. It is evident that human antiserums may discriminate even more markedly than guinea pig antiserums between beef and Fisher human insulin. The relative reactivities of beef and human insulin, respectively, varied from about 3 to 200 depending on the antiserum tested and the insulin concentration employed. Pork insulin reacted somewhat more weakly than beef insulin but more strongly than human insulin in these antiserums.

In Figure 4 are shown results of similar studies in three guinea pig and three human antiserums in which the effects of beef insulin and the Cambridge *pure* human insulin are compared weight for weight in a single experiment. The same insulin solutions were employed for all antiserums. Results are similar to those of preceding experiments. In individual antiserums, the ratio between beef and human insulin concentrations required to reduce B/F to the same value varied over as much as a fivefold range at different B/F values.

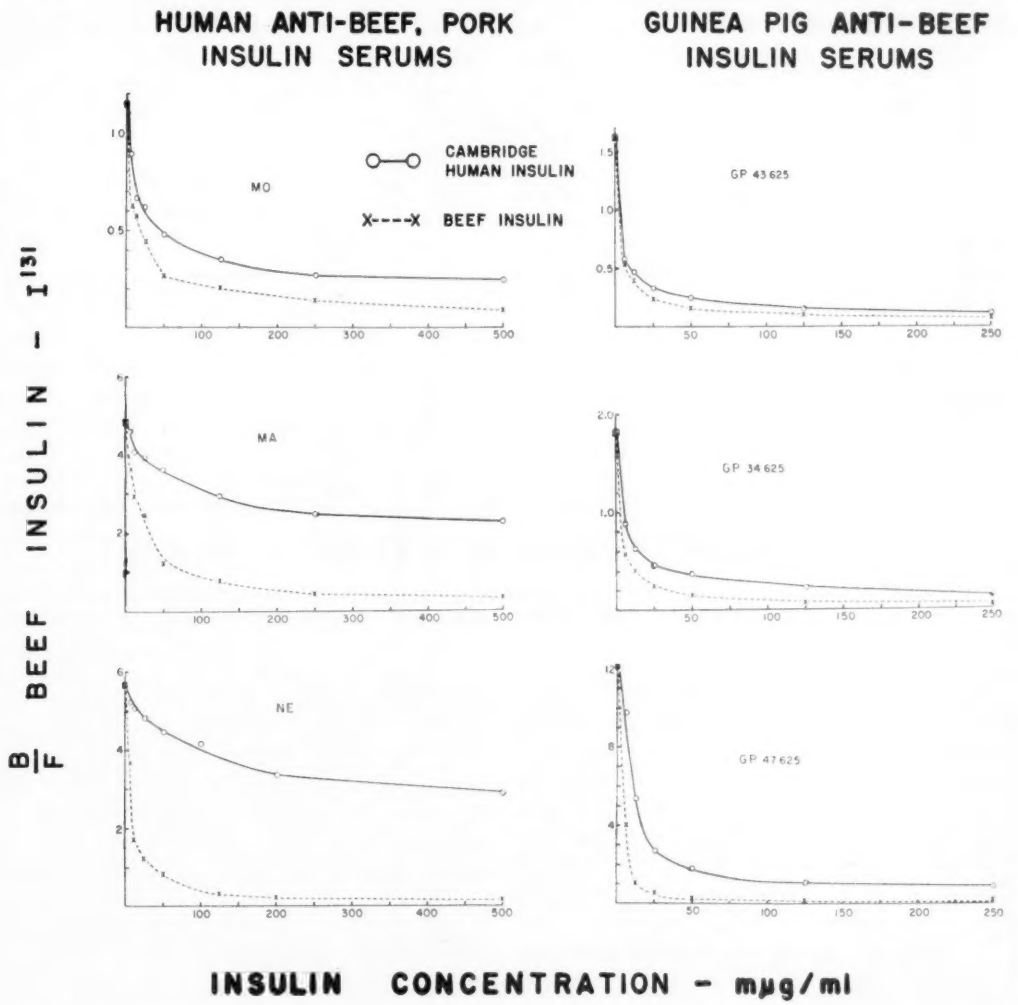


FIG. 4. B/F RATIOS FOR BEEF INSULIN-I^{131} AS A FUNCTION OF CONCENTRATION OF CAMBRIDGE HUMAN INSULIN AND CRYSTALLINE BEEF INSULIN. Antiserum dilutions: Mo and Ne, 1:20; Ma, 1:40; GP 43 625, 1:400; GP 34 625 and 47 625, 1:1,000.

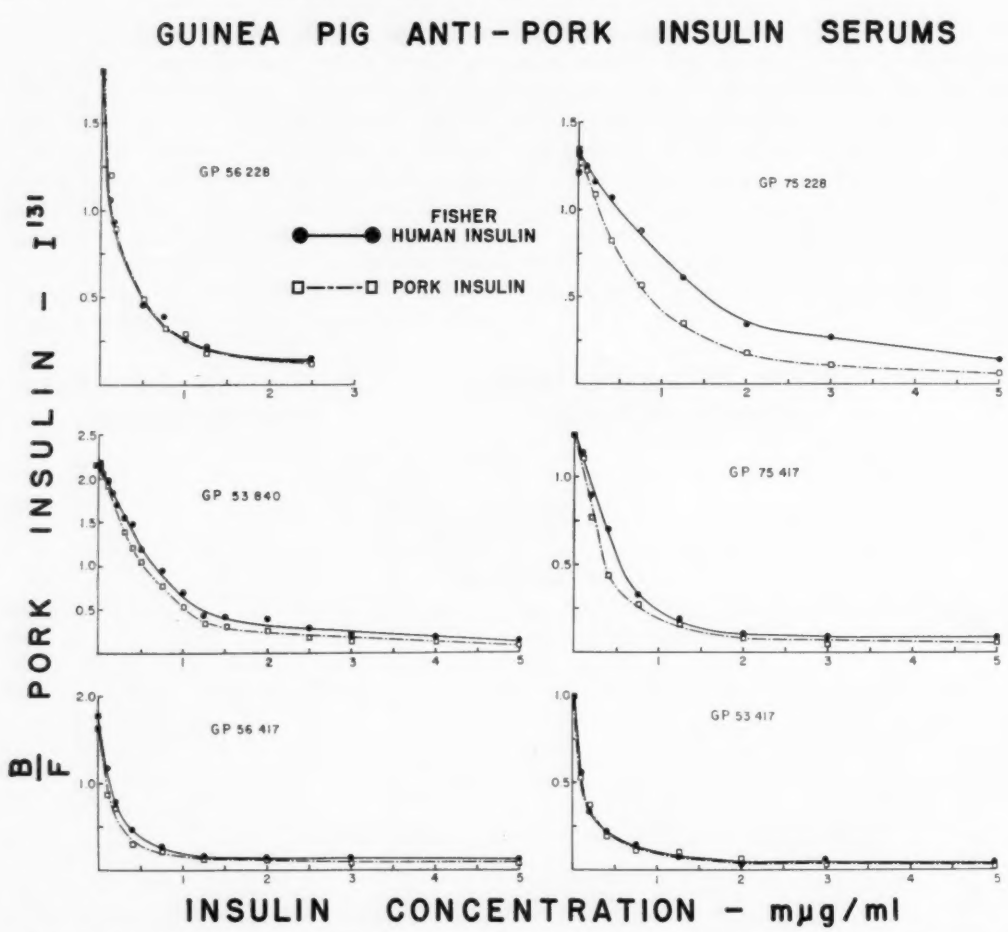


FIG. 5. B/F RATIOS FOR PORK INSULIN-I^{131} AS A FUNCTION OF CONCENTRATION OF FISHER HUMAN INSULIN AND CRYSTALLINE PORK INSULIN. Antiserum dilutions: 56 228, 1:2,000; 53 840, 1:8,000; 56 417, 1:10,000; 75 228, 1:1,500; 75 417, 1:10,000; 53 417, 1:60,000.

In contrast to results obtained with beef insulin-I^{131} in beef insulin-immunized guinea pigs, antiserums from guinea pigs immunized with pork insulin generally discriminated less readily between pork insulin and Fisher human insulin when tested against pork insulin-I^{131} (Figure 5). Two particular antiserums (GP no. 56 228 and GP no. 53 417) showed curves identical with pork insulin and Fisher human insulin.

In Figure 6 is presented a comparison of pork insulin and Cambridge pure human insulin, weight for weight, and Fisher human insulin estimated as 27.3 per cent insulin as calculated above, all competing against pork insulin-I^{131} in guinea pig anti-pork insulin serum no. 53 417, earlier (Figure 5) shown to exhibit identical behavior toward pork and Fisher human insulin. It is evident that the Fisher insulin, estimated at 27.3 per cent insulin by weight, the Cambridge pure insulin and the pork insulin all react identically and that this guinea pig antiserum does not distinguish among the two samples of human insulin and the sample of pork insulin. The results of the Fisher-Cambridge insulin comparison confirm results recently obtained by Dr. Ellis Samols, London, who found the Fisher crude powder "consistently equivalent to 25 to 30 per cent Cambridge insulin by weight" (15).

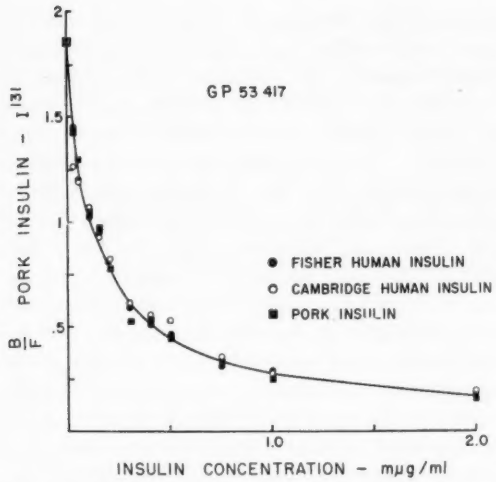


FIG. 6. B/F RATIOS FOR PORK INSULIN-I^{131} AS A FUNCTION OF CONCENTRATION OF FISHER HUMAN INSULIN, CAMBRIDGE HUMAN INSULIN AND CRYSTALLINE PORK INSULIN. Antiserum dilution, 1:30,000.

DISCUSSION

Recently, Grodsky and Forsham (16), employing a single beef-pork insulin antiserum from an insulin-resistant human subject as well as guinea pig antiserum to beef insulin, have tested various preparations of beef and human insulin (each at only two concentrations) for their ability to inhibit the binding of beef insulin-I^{131} to insulin antibodies. Their reported observations reveal that although a preparation of beef insulin assayed about 25 per cent *higher* in the human antiserum than in the guinea pig antiserum, all four preparations of human insulin assayed considerably *lower* in human antiserum than in guinea pig antiserum, using the same crystalline beef insulin as a reference standard for all assays. For one of the human insulin preparations, the assay in guinea pig antiserum was almost 300 per cent as high as in human antiserum, and for the other three preparations the human insulin assayed about 25 to 65 per cent higher in guinea pig than in human antiserum, as estimated from the published figure. Yet, it was concluded that "agreement between the immunoassay values for human insulin against beef insulin standards when either guinea pig or human antiserum was used was demonstrable." It is difficult to reconcile the authors' conclusion that human insulin and beef insulin react similarly in guinea pig and human insulin antiserums with the results of their studies on a single human antiserum which clearly dispute such a conclusion. "Agreement" of the order of magnitude reported hardly refutes our previous contention that beef insulin cannot be used indiscriminately as a standard for human insulin in immunologic systems (10). The more extensive data of the present study confirm previous observations that human insulin generally competes less strongly than beef insulin against the binding of beef I^{131}-insulin in antiserums from human subjects or from guinea pigs immunized with beef insulin and that the relative reactivities of human and beef insulin may vary widely among different antiserums. Furthermore, Burrows, Peters and Lowell (4) have reported on two human antiserums in which human insulin produced either no effect or only very slight effect on the binding of beef insulin-I^{131}. Earlier, Lowell (2) had reported that administration of human insulin to an insulin-resistant patient was effective in lowering blood sugar although beef insulin in the same dosage was completely ineffective, and Lerman (17) had emphasized that insulin antibodies in insulin-resistant human subjects are weakest when tested against human insulin. More recently we have directly compared human insulin binding (employing human insulin-I^{131} with unlabeled human insulin) and beef insulin binding (employing beef insulin-I^{131} with unlabeled beef insulin) in eight human antiserums (18). Weaker binding of human insulin than of beef insulin was observed in almost all cases. It is only to be expected that the cross reaction of unlabeled human insulin with I^{131}-labeled beef insulin would be still weaker. The evidence of previous studies and that of the experiments reported here clearly refute the notion that beef and human insulin react similarly with human antibeef-pork insulin serums or with guinea pig antibeef insulin serums.

Grodsky and Forsham (16) also studied the Fisher preparation of human insulin, which they report as having been recently assayed in the Lilly Research Laboratories at 4.08 U per mg.[2] Applying this new assay to a figure previously published by the present authors, Grodsky and Forsham concluded *1*) that the beef insulin and human insulin curves could be superimposed and

[2] Based on a reference standard of 27 to 29 U per mg.

therefore that these two insulins reacted identically against beef insulin-I^{131} in guinea pig anti-beef insulin antiserums, and *2*) that the proportionality between beef and human insulin in the *original* data "varied only from 0.45 to 0.55 regardless of the point chosen along the curves for the calculations." However, as is evident from the reproduced figure in their paper as well as from the original data, this statement is inaccurate, since the proportionality factor ranged from about 0.3 to 0.6. It might also be noted that the original figure showed values for the Tietze insulin falling along the same curve as the Fisher insulin, but the former were omitted from the reproduced figure. A repeat experiment with the same antiserum (GP no. 49 625), presented in the current study (Figure 3), completely confirms the previously reported results. Thus, the same human insulin solution, if assayed at different dilutions with reference to the beef insulin curve, would have yielded estimates differing by almost 100 per cent in the antiserum reported. The results of the present study confirm and extend previous observations that the relative reactivities of human and beef insulin may vary over a range considerably greater than 100 per cent and even as great as 500 per cent at different concentrations in the same antiserum. It is evident from Figures 1–4 that no single correction factor for the Fisher human insulin concentration could possibly superimpose the curves for human and beef insulin in all antiserums.

If the Fisher insulin were significantly lower in insulin content than previously estimated, the findings of the present study would require the interpretation that human insulin reacts more strongly than pork insulin with guinea pig antibodies to pork insulin in competing with pork insulin-I^{131}. This is a *most unlikely* result. It is quite possible that there has been a greater loss of *hormonal* potency in the Fisher insulin than previously estimated,[3] particularly since a longer period of time has elapsed. Nevertheless, the entire insulin molecule certainly did not disappear from the powder and that part of its structure responsible for immunologic activity could remain essentially intact even if hormonal activity were abolished. Desoctapeptide beef insulin (lacking 8 amino acids from the C-terminal end of the B chain) is completely inactive hormonally (19) and yet reacts in the immunologic system (20). Therefore, loss of hormonal potency, if it has occurred, cannot necessarily be considered equivalent to a diminution in immunologic potency. By immunoassay, the Fisher insulin can certainly not be considered significantly weaker than originally estimated by us, if consideration is given to the comparisons with the Cambridge pure insulin and the crystalline pork insulin. The identity of reaction of Fisher insulin (on the basis of its previously assigned value) and Cambridge insulin (15, and present study), and the identity of reaction of Fisher human insulin and pork insulin in certain guinea pig antipork insulin serums indicate that the immunologically active insulin content of the Fisher preparation has remained essentially unchanged as estimated on the basis of its original assay of hormonal activity. It should be appreciated that unless the water content of dried insulin powders is determined precisely, an uncertainty of about 10 per cent must always exist regardless of the method of assay.

On the basis of the amino acid sequences of the various mammalian insulins (11, 12), it might be anticipated that human insulin would show a closer immunologic relationship to pork insulin than to other animal insulins which differ from human insulin at two sites. Previous studies had suggested that the 8 to 10 sequence of the insulin A chain is an important site of reaction with antibodies in the serums of human subjects immunized with beef-pork insulin mixtures (5). Even if pork insulin itself were not antigenic, the reaction of pork insulin at this site could be interpreted in the same light as the reaction of human insulin (5), namely, that antibody once formed in response to sensitization with an insulin distinctly foreign in structure at a small site can then react with other insulins differing slightly at this site.

[3] This loss, if it does occur, need not be the same in all hands. Our supplies have been kept in a desiccator at 4°C since receipt in July 1959 and no diminution in immunologic reactivity has been observed to date. Among other factors, simple deliquescence can account for a significant increase in weight, thereby decreasing the potency (hormonal or immunologic) per unit weight. Furthermore, crystalline beef insulin (lot no. 535664), received by us in 1955, has also been used by many other workers who have relied on the original assay.

However, aside from differences in amino acid sequences, the various insulins might well exhibit differences in secondary or tertiary structure as well, a suggestion supported by distinct immunochemical differences between sperm whale and pork insulin (21), which are reported as identical in amino acid sequences (11, 22). Since the structure of guinea pig insulin has not yet been elucidated, it is not possible to speculate on the potentially antigenic sites of beef and pork insulin in this species. The very close similarity (or identity) of reaction of pork and human insulin with guinea pig antibodies against pork insulin suggests that the C-terminal end of the B chain might not be antigenic. That there is at least one other antigenic site is deducible from observations that desoctapeptide beef insulin reacts with guinea pig antipork insulin serums (23). However, an additional contribution of the C-terminal residue of the B chain to antigenicity of pork insulin can certainly not be excluded. Furthermore, the similarity of pork and human insulin does not extend to the reaction against beef insulin-I^{131} (or even against pork insulin-I^{131}) in beef insulin-immunized guinea pigs or humans (5). Since beef and pork insulin contain the same C-terminal amino acid in the B chain, no *differences* in antigenicity of this group can be expected and we must again postulate structural differences beyond those of specific amino acid sequence to account for all findings. In any event, these theoretical speculations are outside the practical purpose of the present study, namely, the procurement of antiserums suitable for immunoassay of endogenous plasma insulin in man under conditions that dispense with the need for human insulin.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

1. Previous observations of variable and occasionally marked differences in reaction of beef insulin and human insulin competing with beef insulin-I^{131} in human antibeef-pork insulin serums and in guinea pig antibeef insulin serums are confirmed and extended.

2. Antiserums from guinea pigs immunized with pork insulin exhibit close similarity of reaction with pork and human insulin. In two antiserums, pork and human insulin reacted identically when competing against the antibody-binding of pork insulin-I^{131}. Employment of these antiserums for the immunoassay of endogenous plasma insulin in man obviates the necessity for employment of human insulin as a standard.

3. Human insulin (Fisher), previously estimated at 27.3 per cent insulin by weight, was assayed against pure human insulin (Cambridge) as standard. Present results confirm the accuracy of the previous estimate for immunologically active insulin content of the Fisher preparation.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors are indebted to Drs. O. Behrens and C. W. Pettinga for crystalline beef and pork insulins, to Dr. F. Carpenter for desoctapeptide beef insulin, to Drs. F. Tietze, A. M. Fisher and E. Samols for human insulin and to Dr. Y. Ishihara for sperm whale insulin.

REFERENCES

1. Lewis, J. H. The antigenic properties of insulin. J. Amer. med. Ass. 1937, **108**, 1336.
2. Lowell, F. C. Evidence for the existence of two antibodies for crystalline insulin. Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N. Y.) 1942, **50**, 167.
3. Moloney, P. J., and Coval, M. Antigenicity of insulin: Diabetes induced by specific antibodies. Biochem. J. 1955, **59**, 179.
4. Burrows, B. A., Peters, T., and Lowell, F. C. Physical binding of insulin by gamma globulins of insulin-resistant subjects. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 393.
5. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Species-specificity of human anti-beef, pork insulin serum. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 2017.
6. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Isotopic tracers in the study of diabetes. Advanc. biol med. Phys. 1958, **6**, 349.
7. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Recent studies on insulin-binding antibodies. Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1959, **82**, 338.
8. Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. Assay of plasma insulin in human subjects by immunological methods. Nature (Lond.) 1959, **184**, 1648.
9. Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. Plasma insulin concentrations in nondiabetic and early diabetic subjects. Determinations by a new sensitive immunoassay technic. Diabetes 1960, **9**, 254.
10. Yalow, R. S., and Berson, S. A. Immunoassay of endogenous plasma insulin in man. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 1157.
11. Harris, J. I., Sanger, F., and Naughton, M. A. Species differences in insulin. Arch. Biochem. 1956, **65**, 427.
12. Nicol, D. S. H. W., and Smith, L. F. Amino-acid sequence of human insulin. Nature (Lond.) 1960, **187**, 483.

13. Berson, S. A., Yalow, R. S., Bauman, A., Rothschild, M. A., and Newerly, K. Insulin-I^{131} metabolism in human subjects: Demonstration of insulin-binding globulin in the circulation of insulin treated subjects. J. clin. Invest. 1956, **35**, 170.
14. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Quantitative aspects of reaction between insulin and insulin-binding antibody. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 1996.
15. Samols, E. Personal communication.
16. Grodsky, G. H., and Forsham, P. H. Comparative binding of beef and human insulin to insulin antibodies produced in man and guinea pigs. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 799.
17. Lerman, J. *in* Discussion of Smelo, L. S. Diabetes 1948, **8**, 107.
18. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Preparation and purification of human insulin-I^{131}; binding to human insulin-binding antibodies. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 1803.
19. Carpenter, F. H., and Young, J. D. Isolation of desoctapeptide insulin. Fed. Proc. 1959, **18**, 201.
20. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Immunologic aspects of insulin. Amer. J. Med. 1961, **31**, 882.
21. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Immunochemical distinction between insulins with identical amino acid sequences from different mammalian species (pork and sperm whale insulins). Nature (Lond.) 1961, **191**, 1392.
22. Ishihara, Y., Saito, T., Ito, Y., and Fujino, M. Structure of sperm- and sei-whale insulins and their breakdown by whale pepsin. Nature (Lond.) 1958, **181**, 1468.
23. Berson, S. A., and Yalow, R. S. Unpublished observations.

THE FREQUENCY IN JAPAN OF CARRIERS OF THE RARE "RECESSIVE" GENE CAUSING ACATALASEMIA

By HOWARD B. HAMILTON, JAMES V. NEEL, THOMAS Y. KOBARA AND KYOKO OZAKI

(From the Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission, Hiroshima-Nagasaki, Japan, and the Department of Human Genetics, University of Michigan Medical School, Ann Arbor, Mich.)*

(Submitted for publication June 19, 1961; accepted August 30, 1961)

Although it is increasingly recognized that many rare recessive genes have effects in the heterozygous state which can be detected by suitable laboratory tests, with the implication that such genes may make a significant contribution to subclinical departures from health, there is a real paucity of knowledge concerning the actual distribution in populations of such heterozygotes. Until now it has not been possible to study the distribution of heterozygotes for a rare "recessive" gene with a simple, quick, and accurate method suitable for survey purposes. It will be the object of this paper to describe such a method for detecting the heterozygous carriers of a particular rare "recessive" gene. Survey data will be presented indicating significant local variations in gene frequency. The implications of such variations for certain basic genetic problems will be briefly explored.

The trait in question is acatalasemia, a recessively inherited condition characterized by the absence of detectable tissue catalase activity (1). Heterozygotes for this gene have been shown to exhibit approximately half-normal values of catalase activity (2). In a previous paper, it was noted that the application of standard genetic formulae led to an estimate of 0.003 for q, the frequency of the gene responsible for the trait, from which the frequency of homozygotes was calculated to be 0.00002, and of heterozygotes, 0.006; i.e., 2 and 600 per 100,000 Japanese, respectively (3). The many assumptions which went into these calculations were discussed briefly, with the statement that in general the computations were of such a nature as to result in inflated estimates of the gene frequency, and it was pointed out that the true gene frequency might well be of the order of 0.0015. It is now possible to pursue this point further.

METHODS OF STUDY

A. Composition of the population sample

Screening for hypocatalasemia was performed on blood samples received in the Clinical Laboratories of the Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission (ABCC) in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Bloods were derived from three sources: *1*) radiation-exposed and nonexposed individuals, who are voluntarily participating in the ABCC Adult Health Study [1] (4); *2*) children seen in the Child Health Study at ABCC (5); and *3*) "referrals" of blood specimens to the ABCC by local practitioners, where blood only was received with a request for laboratory determinations. The third group constituted less than 5 per cent of the total number of specimens examined; as far as is known, catalase abnormalities never formed the basis for referral. Between 30 and 60 samples were screened daily in Hiroshima and approximately one-third that number in Nagasaki over a period of about 15 months. No attempt was made at a rigorous exclusion of related individuals, but from the method of selection, it seems unlikely that related individuals (parent-offspring or sibling pairs) constituted more than 15 per cent of the sample. Blood specimens that were positive to the screening test were subjected to the more precise assay for erythrocyte catalase activity, as described below.

B. Assay methods

1. Screening method. Two ml of blood was transferred to 20 ml of tap water, with care taken to wipe the outside of the pipet and flush it with the diluent. After gentle mixing, 1 ml of this solution was *immediately* pipetted into 5.0 ml of 0.01 N hydrogen peroxide in 0.01 M phosphate buffer, pH 6.8. After exactly 60 seconds, 2 ml of 2 N sulfuric acid was added, followed by 7 ml of

* The Commission is a field research agency of the National Academy of Sciences-National Research Council, with financial support from the U. S. Atomic Energy Commission, and is administered in cooperation with the National Institute of Health of the Japanese Ministry of Health and Welfare.

[1] Since it has been found that there is no difference between erythrocyte catalase activity among exposed and nonexposed individuals, possible radiation effects need not be considered (3).

0.005 M potassium permanganate. The latter solution may be added to a row of tubes at any convenient time after addition of the acid. If a pink color persists after addition of the permanganate, catalase is present; if the solution remains colorless, catalase is either absent or in low concentration, provided the hemoglobin is within normal limits.

This test is based on two premises: *1)* That a given amount of catalase, in a given time interval, decomposes a fixed amount of hydrogen peroxide, the amount remaining in effect being measured by titration with permanganate. The concentration of permanganate chosen was such that only individuals with catalase activity less than 3 standard deviations below the mean catalase activity of a control population would show a positive reaction. *2)* This in turn is based on the assumption that the hemoglobin in the blood sample is within normal limits, since it has been shown that there is a linear relationship between erythrocyte catalase activity and hemoglobin concentration (3).

Thus, false positive results are to be expected in those instances where the hemoglobin concentration is low. Because this is primarily a screening test, adjusting the hemoglobin concentration has of necessity been omitted, but the test has been designed so that in the majority of instances only blood samples with a hemoglobin of less than 7.5 g per cent will give a false positive result. However, since hypocatalasemia is not necessarily ruled out in the presence of anemia, a precise assay for catalase activity must be performed whenever the screening test is positive.

In this study it was customary to withdraw the 2-ml sample from a tube of heparinized or citrated venous blood. However, the method is equally applicable to fresh blood, drawn from a finger or earlobe prick into a hemoglobin pipet and immediately diluted with tap water as described. Further, if it is inconvenient to carry all the reagents into the field, a heparinized pipet may be used, and the blood transported to the laboratory for the screening test. However, care should be taken to avoid unduly long intervals between obtaining the blood and screening, unless the sample is refrigerated. Further, the latter method suffers from the disadvantage that in the case of positive results, where the precise assay becomes necessary, a second sample of blood must be obtained at a later time.

2. Assay for erythrocyte catalase activity. The method for determining erythrocyte catalase activity (K_{cat} activity) has already been described (3). A preliminary attempt was made to determine the frequency with which false positive (positive screen with normal K_{cat}) and false negative results (negative screen with low K_{cat}) occurred. In a series of 120 "blind" tests, in which both the screening and K_{cat} assay were performed on individual samples, there were no instances of false negative results, but false positive results did occur, either because of a low hemoglobin level, as discussed above, or a combination of a K_{cat} value at the lower limit of normal and a somewhat lowered hemoglobin level. In the total survey series, about 1 per cent of the screening tests gave false positive results. It would thus appear that in surveying a large population, false positive results can be minimized by determination of the hemoglobin values *and* performance of the K_{cat} assay, whereas false negative results (e.g., missed hypocatalasemics) apparently occur rarely, if at all.

TABLE I

The frequency of hypocatalasemia in six different surveys

Population	Survey	No. examined	No. hypocatalasemic	Frequency of hypocatalasemia
Hiroshima Japanese	Present study	10,679	10*	0.000936
Nagasaki Japanese	Present study	2,968	1	0.000337
Okayama Japanese	Reference 7	1,500	0	0.000000
Nagano Japanese	Reference 7	1,975	30	0.015190
Shimane Japanese	Reference 7	618	6	0.009709
Okayama Koreans	Reference 7	775	7†	0.009032

* Includes one mother-daughter pair.
† Includes one pair of siblings.

C. Family studies

In all instances in which a positive screening test followed by a K_{cat} assay revealed the presence of a hypocatalasemic individual, a second sample of fresh blood was obtained at a later date and K_{cat} activity redetermined. In every case, the second result confirmed the first. At this second visit, a careful pedigree was obtained from the proband; subsequently, blood samples were obtained from as many other members of the family as possible. In this way, individuals from 10 families were studied in detail with respect to K_{cat} values.

RESULTS

Table I summarizes the survey findings in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The probability of as great or a greater difference between the two cities if the expectation for both is the same, as evaluated by the exact method for 2×2 tables (6), is 0.28, clearly nonsignificant. Figure 1 and Table II present the data obtained in studies on the kindreds of the 11 hypocatalasemic subjects encountered in the course of the survey. The column labeled "pedigree position" refers to the position of each individual in the pedigrees of the 10 kindreds concerned, as shown in Figure 1.[2]

[2] Although 11 hypocatalasemics were encountered, 2 were related as mother and daughter, so that only 10 kindreds were represented.

PEDIGREES OF FAMILIES WITH CARRIERS (HYPOCATALASEMICS) FOR ACATALASEMIA

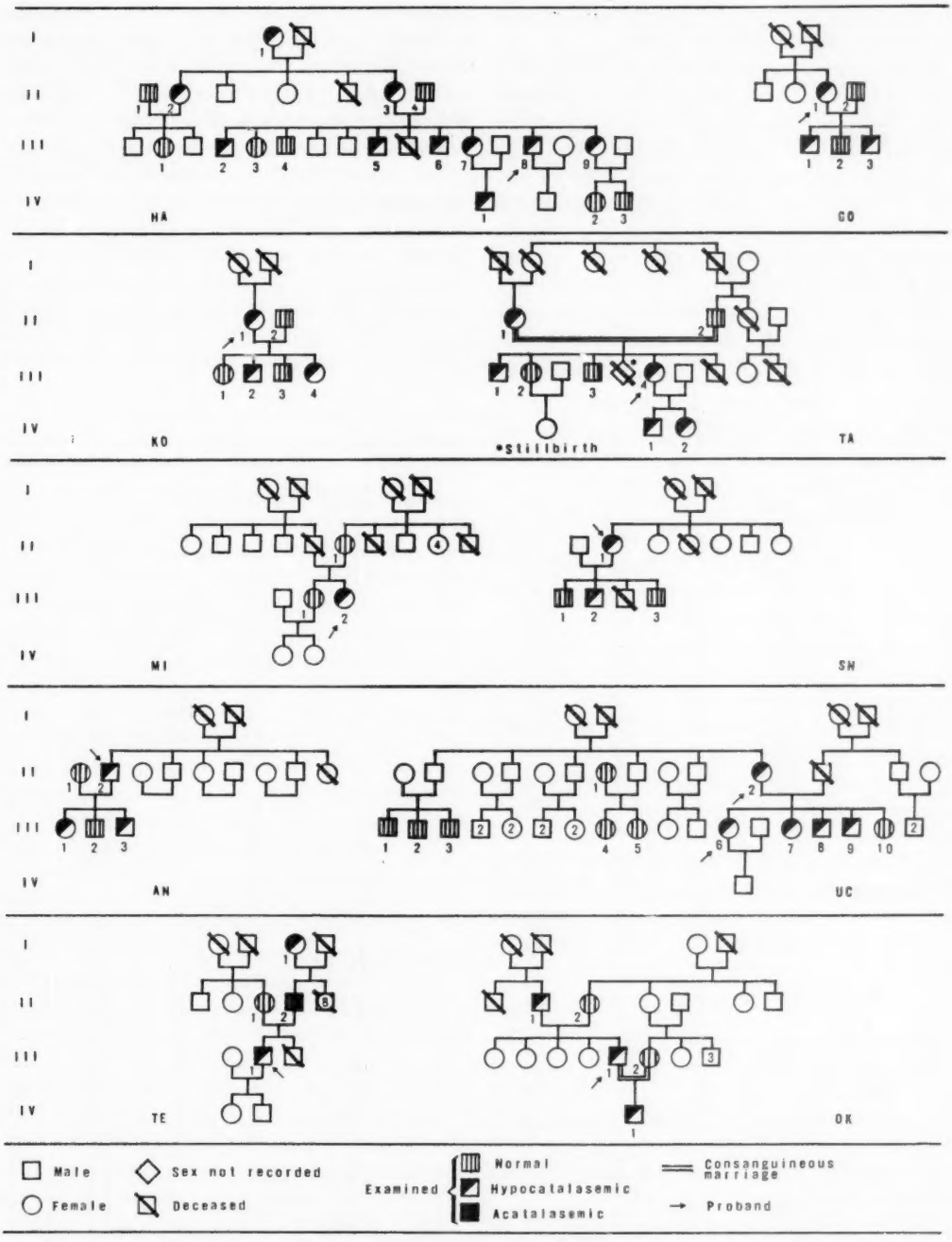


FIG. 1. THE RESULTS OF FAMILY STUDIES ON INDIVIDUALS FOUND TO HAVE HYPOCATALASEMIA IN THE COURSE OF THIS SURVEY.

In every kindred studied except one, other members of the kindred were found to be carriers; in this exceptional kindred, only a single parent and one sibling were available for study.

Means, ranges, and standard deviations of K_{cat} values for normal and hypocatalasemic subjects in this study are compared in Table III with those previously reported (3). In the previous study, a significant difference was noted between the mean for normal control determinations performed on subjects being studied at the ABCC and the mean for presumed normal subjects in families with acatalasemic members. This was attributed to the fact that it was often necessary to store the specimens from the latter group for several days before it was feasible to perform catalase determinations, presumably with some loss of catalase activity. In the present study, in which it was possible to perform the determinations almost immediately after the blood was drawn, the normal values correspond very well with ABCC clinic control values, thus corroborating the suggestion of loss of catalase activity with storage.

The present data confirm in all respects the previously advanced hypothesis that hypocatalasemia and acatalasemia are related as heterozygote and homozygote and, further, demonstrate that the present screening technique is highly efficient in the recognition of hypocatalasemia. Japanese investigators are now conducting surveys at widely scattered points in Japan. The most advanced of these surveys are those of Takahara (7), some of

TABLE II

K_{cat} values for members of kindreds in which hypocatalasemia occurs

Family	Pedigree position	Sex	Age	K_{cat}	Family	Pedigree position	Sex	Age	K_{cat}
	I-1	F	76	2.64		II-1	F	42	2.43*
	II-1	M	54	5.75		II-2	M	45	5.55
	II-2	F	50	2.32	GO	III-1	M	10	2.54
	II-3	F	53	2.22		III-2	M	16	5.15
	II-4	M	55	5.10		III-3	M	19	2.52
	III-1	F	22	5.26					
	III-2	M	12	2.44		II-1	F	61	2.71
HA	III-3	F	14	5.55		II-2	M	66	3.92
	III-4	M	15	4.47		III-1	M	25	1.94
	III-5	M	21	2.49	TA	III-2	F	26	5.79
	III-6	M	25	2.08		III-3	M	29	5.40
	III-7	F	27	2.53		III-4	F	38	2.47*
	III-8	M	28	2.12*		IV-1	M	5	2.54
	III-9	F	29	2.23		IV-2	F	8	2.47
	IV-1	M	2	2.36					
	IV-2	F	3	4.40		II-1	F	51	2.23*
	IV-3	M	5	5.55		III-1	M	16	5.11
					SH	III-2	M	18	2.95
	II-1	F	44	2.14*		III-3	M	23	5.36
	II-2	M	49	6.28					
KO	III-1	F	7	5.66					
	III-2	M	10	2.92		II-1	F	38	5.30
	III-3	M	12	5.71		II-2	F	46	2.73*
	III-4	F	20	2.93		III-1	M	22	4.88
						III-2	M	19	5.11
	II-1	F	67	5.30		III-3	M	12	5.16
MI	III-1	F	40	5.11	UC†	III-4	F	17	5.15
	III-2	F	25	2.35*		III-5	F	14	6.33
						III-6	F	26	2.66*
	II-1	F	32	5.05		III-7	F	22	2.72
	II-2	M	41	2.35*		III-8	M	21	2.57
AN	III-1	F	11	2.51		III-9	M	19	2.98
	III-2	M	10	6.25		III-10	F	16	4.80
	III-3	M	8	2.77					
						II-1	M	63	2.21
	I-1	F	80	2.83		II-2	F	59	5.07
TE	II-1	F	56	5.73	OK	III-1	M	35	2.37*
	II-2	M	60	0		III-2	F	30	5.33
	III-1	M	33	2.67*		IV-1	M	8	2.96

* Proband.

† The two probands, II-2 and III-6, of kindred UC were ascertained independently of each other.

TABLE III

A comparison of K_{cat} values in control individuals and in members of kindreds segregating for hypocatalasemia and acatalasemia

Source and type of patient	No.	K_{cat} values Mean	SD	Range
ABCC Clinic control	259	5.38	0.73	3.90 – 7.47
Non-acatalasemic members of kindreds segregating for acatalasemia (Reference 3):				
Normal	55	4.97	0.61	3.96 – 6.47
Hypocatalasemic	31	2.17	0.35	1.48 – 2.87
Kindreds found to be segregating for hypocatalasemia (present study):				
Normal	31	5.30	0.53	3.92 – 6.28
Hypocatalasemic	37	2.51	0.27	1.94 – 2.98

the results of which have been reproduced in Table I. He has studied three areas, namely, Okayama, a city of some 236,000 individuals situated on the island of Honshu, facing the Inland Sea, and two semi-mountainous regions of central and western Honshu, located in Nagano and Shimane prefectures, respectively, where several sibships with acatalasemic members have been encountered. The figures for Okayama Japanese (college students, 740; patients attending an otology clinic, 419; and randomly selected adults, 341) are in satisfactory agreement with those for Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The figures for Nagano and Shimane are based on surveys of primary school children from the first through the sixth grades. The sample undoubtedly includes some sibling pairs. Furthermore, consanguinity rates are relatively high in Nagano; Kubota and others (8) reported total values for different localities ranging from 9 to 28 per cent. Although consanguinity rates for Shimane have not been established, on the basis of reports for other widely separated rural areas in Japan (Summary in Reference 9), it is probably safe to assume that the frequency of consanguineous marriages corresponds to that of other similar sections of the country. Thus, it seems quite likely that there is a significantly greater proportion of related individuals in these two samples than in those for the three cities studied thus far. These facts raise some theoretical difficulties in the interpretation of the usual tests for the significance of frequency differences, since a single extended kindred might be contributing most of the affected individuals in Nagano or Shimane. The probability of observing a difference equal to or exceeding that between the combined observations in Hiroshima and Nagasaki and those in Nagano and Shimane (if the expectation for the areas concerned were the same and all observations independent) as computed by any one of several methods, is very low—well beyond the usual significance levels. While allowance for the possible biological relatedness of some of the individuals in the sample would reduce to some degree the apparent significance of the differences, it could scarcely eliminate them. In round terms, the frequency of carriers in the Nagano and Shimane areas is some 10 to 15 times that in Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

The preliminary findings in persons of Korean descent residing in Okayama, also summarized in Table I, are especially interesting. This group, composed of schoolboys from four different districts in Okayama, was surveyed after acatalasemia was recently encountered in three Korean siblings in Tokyo (10). In a previous publication (3) it was argued, from the widespread distribution throughout Japan of the relatively few sibships with acatalasemic members, that the responsible gene was one of considerable antiquity. The demonstration of the gene in Koreans can be regarded as reinforcement for that suggestion, since the principal route by which the Japanese reached their islands appears to have been by way of Korea (11–15), and it seems more likely, in view of the history of Japanese-Korean relationships, that the gene was introduced into Japan by way of Korea than that recent Japanese-Korean contacts have resulted in the introduction of the gene into Korea. On the other hand, the possibility of multiple independent origins of the gene, in both Korea and Japan, cannot be completely disregarded.

DISCUSSION

Clearly there are significant local variations in Japan in the frequency of heterozygotes for the acatalasemia gene. The concept suggested by these data, of "pockets" wherein certain rare and "pathological" recessive genes are represented by unusually high frequencies, is of course not new (16), but previously the means of directly verifying and quantitating this concept have not been at hand. This demonstration has important implications for the use of certain genetic formulae,

which are discussed below. In a previous publication, the frequency in Japan of carriers of the gene for acatalasemia was estimated at 0.006 (3). This estimate was based on a formula derived by Dahlberg (17), namely,

$$q = \frac{c(1 - k)}{16k - 15c - ck} \qquad [1]$$

with the frequency of heterozygotes then calculated from the relationship,

$$\text{heterozygotes} = 2q(1 - q)(1 - \alpha) \qquad [2]$$

where q = the frequency of the recessive gene responsible for acatalasemia; c = the proportion of first-cousin marriages among the population as a whole, assumed from previous studies in Japan to be 0.06 (18, 19); k = the proportion of first-cousin marriages among the parents of homozygous individuals, assumed from the data on 17 sibships to be 0.59 (3); and α = the coefficient of inbreeding for the population, assumed from previous studies to be 0.004 (18).

Kimura (20) has now provided a more general, maximum likelihood-type formula, which has the advantage of utilizing for the estimate all the data available concerning consanguinity in the parents of affected individuals. Kimura has also derived the formula for the variance of the estimate, which was not available for Dahlberg's approach. With this method, substituting values to be found in our previous paper, the gene frequency is estimated at 0.00082, with a standard error of 0.0053. Thus, within the range of 1 standard error above and below the estimated gene frequency are to be found values from zero to 0.0061, the latter corresponding to a carrier frequency of 0.0121. The estimate has so large an error as to encompass the value obtained with the Dahlberg equation and also both the observed Nagasaki-Hiroshima and the Nagano-Shimane values, even though these latter two values differ significantly from each other. Although, with only 17 sibships on which to base the gene frequency estimate, a large error was to be expected, the actual magnitude of this error is sobering. It is clear that many more data must be collected before it will be possible to test with any precision the degree to which the gene frequencies predicted for various regions in Japan and the total area will depart from the frequencies which can be determined by suitable surveys. At a first approximation, it would appear that at least 100 additional sibships in which acatalasemia is segregating will be necessary to refine the gene frequency estimate to the point where comparisons between observation and expectation become meaningful.

The importance of estimating the frequency of the carriers of a variety of recessive genes is such that a considerable expenditure of effort in pursuing this favorable test situation would be warranted if it promised to yield a critical evaluation of the usefulness of Dahlberg's and Kimura's formulae. However, there is now reason to suspect that human populations depart from the mathematical models on which the formulae are based to an extent which renders a close correspondence between prediction and observation unlikely. The formulae are based on certain rather sweeping assumptions. Although geneticists have recognized for some years that these assumptions involve oversimplifications of highly complex situations (Discussion in 3, 17, 18, 21, 22), the use of the formulae was nevertheless justified because, in the case of rare recessive traits, it resulted in an approximation to a figure usually not otherwise available. These assumptions state that:

1) *There is a uniform gene frequency* throughout the total area under consideration, an assumption whose incorrectness in the case of acatalasemia has already been demonstrated by graphic evidence.

2) *The population is in genetic equilibrium;* i.e., the balance between mutation, selection, and population structure is such that the gene frequency has stabilized.

3) *The population constitutes one interbreeding unit.* Patently, two individuals, one from Hokkaido and one from Kyushu, have much less opportunity of marrying than a pair from Honshu, but migration between the hierarchy of "isolates" (or neighborhoods) within "isolates" which comprise a population is assumed to occur at a rate sufficient to result in a satisfactory approximation to the model.

4) *The disease is genetically homogeneous;* i.e., all affected individuals result from mutation at the same locus, again an assumption that seems untrue for acatalasemia (3 and unpublished observations).

It is clear that we are not yet in a position to judge just how far human populations depart from assumptions 2, 3, and 4, or the manner in which these departures influence mathematical prediction. There are indications, however, that the departures may be very considerable. On the other hand, the data of this paper, plus the findings of Takahara, do give us rather graphic insight into the departures which may exist from assumption 1. It is clear that these departures may be of such magnitude as to have important implications for the use of these specific formulae and for the manner in which data on consanguinity effects are utilized for a variety of genetic calculations. Out of a multitude of possible illustrative models, two simple alternatives suggested by the present survey data may be considered. These alternatives are certainly abstractions in that, while they represent a step toward biological realities, they are still gross oversimplifications. Without these oversimplifications, however, the principal point could be buried in a mass of mathematical detail. Let us assume that in a group of 10,000 individuals there occurs a completely neutral and completely recessive gene. This gene is limited to three extended kindreds, in each of which 10 (heterozygous) members possess it. This group moves into a new and favorable geographical area. Circumstances are such that this group immediately becomes subdivided into three subgroups ("neighborhoods") comprising, respectively, 10, 20, and 70 per cent of the population, with differing rates of inbreeding and with no exchange of members. It may be assumed that at the time such a group first moves into an area and distributes itself to occupy the desirable portions of the new territory, biologically related individuals (kindreds) will tend to remain together. We will postulate that in the smallest group, 10 per cent of all marriages involve first cousins ($c = 0.10$), while in the intermediate group the frequency of first-cousin marriage is 5 per cent, and in the largest group, 1 per cent. In time, all subgroups undergo a 100-fold increase in numbers, so that the total population becomes 1,000,000, with gene carriers increasing proportionately. No further mutations resulting in this particular gene occur, and there is assumed to be no genetic drift.

Let us now explore the consequences for the application of Dahlberg's formula of the location of the three kindreds carrying the hypothetical gene. We use Dahlberg's rather than Kimura's formula only because of the mathematical simplicity of the former. In model 1, it is assumed that one of these kindreds finds a place in each of the three "neighborhoods." In model 2, it is assumed that all three kindreds come to reside in the largest "neighborhood." The differences which these accidents of distribution can introduce into estimates of q as calculated from the over-all average of c and k are shown in Table IV. For each of the subpopulations, k has been derived by substitution of the given values of q and c into Formula 1. Then, as would be the case in most attempts to calculate gene frequencies, an average value of c and k for the entire population has been obtained. It is apparent that the estimates of q for the total population resulting from substitution of the *average* value of c and k in Formula 1 differ for the two models by a factor of 5.

Although this particular example is undoubtedly somewhat extreme in the disparate degree of inbreeding in the subpopulations, as well as in the rarity of the gene concerned, and in the simplifying assumptions which are made regarding the characteristics of the population, it is clear that lesser disparities, such as can exist within even a single Japanese city (19), can easily result in

TABLE IV

Comparison of calculations for the frequency, q, of a rare recessive gene in two contrasting population models (described in the text)

Proportion of population	q	c	k
%			
Model 1			
10	0.0050	0.10	0.60
20	0.0025	0.05	0.58
70	0.000714	0.01	0.48
	$q_{av} = 0.0015$	$c_{av} = 0.027$	$k_{av} = 0.59$
	$q_{calc} = 0.0012$		
Model 2			
10	0.0	0.10	
20	0.0	0.05	
70	0.00214	0.01	0.24
	$q_{av} = 0.0015$	$c_{av} = 0.027$	$k_{av} = 0.24$
	$q_{calc} = 0.0060$		

TABLE V

A comparison of the consequences of first-cousin marriage in the two different population models described in the text *

Proportion of population	First-cousin marriages						Marriages of unrelated persons			
	Total no. (n)	qF	qFn	$q^2(1-F)$	$q^2(1-F)n$	Total affected	Total no. (n')	q^2	q^2n'	Total
%										
Model 1										
10	100,000 × 0.1 = 10,000	(0.005)(0.06) = 0.00030	3	$(0.005)^2(0.94)$ = 0.000024	0.24	3.24	90,000	0.000025	2.25	5.49
20	200,000 × 0.05 = 10,000	(0.0025)(0.06) = 0.00015	1.5	$(0.0025)^2(0.94)$ = 0.00000588	0.06	1.56	190,000	0.00000625	1.18	2.74
70	700,000 × 0.01 = 7,000	(0.000714)(0.06) = 0.0000428	0.300	(0.000714)(0.94) = 0.000000479	0.00335	0.303	693,000	0.000000510	0.353	0.656
Total	27,000					5.10	973,000		3.78	
	Incidence, first cousins $= \frac{5.10}{27{,}000} = 0.00018889$			Incidence, unrelated $= \frac{3.78}{973{,}000} = 0.00000388$			Ratio $= \frac{0.00018889}{0.00000388} = 48.68$			
Model 2										
10	10,000	0	0	0	0	0	90,000	0	0	0
20	10,000	0	0	0	0	0	190,000	0	0	0
70	7,000	(0.00215)(0.06) − 0.000129	0.9	$(0.00215)^2(0.94)$ −0.00000434	0.03	0.93	693,000	0.0000046225	3.2	4.13
Total	27,000					0.93	973,000		3.2	
	Incidence, first cousins $= \frac{0.93}{27{,}000} = 0.00003444$			Incidence, unrelated $= \frac{3.2}{973{,}000} = 0.00000329$			Ratio $= \frac{0.00003444}{0.00000329} = 10.47$			

* Symbols have the following meaning: q = gene frequency; F = coefficient of inbreeding for first-cousin marriages, namely, 0.06; and n and n' refer to size of subpopulations. The frequency of homozygotes resulting from the marriage of first cousins is $qF + q^2(1 - F)$ (i.e., columns 3 + 5), while the frequency from the marriage of unrelated persons is simply q^2 (column 9).

calculations differing by a factor of 2 or 3. It should be re-emphasized that these are vastly oversimplified models, chosen from a multitude of possibilities, but a variety of other models would serve to make the same point of the influence of population structure on gene frequency estimates. Furthermore, only one of several ways in which populations may depart from the model has been considered here. Other possible, disturbing influences include such factors as fertility differentials, recent relaxation of inbreeding, and assortative mating. Fortunately, the increasing ability to detect a variety of heterozygous carrier states promises to substitute observation for the predictions of oversimplified statistical models, and at the same time may provide the insight to improve the models.

These simple models also have some interesting implications for attempts to utilize inbreeding effects for a variety of computations (23). Returning to the situation described above, assume that the trait associated with this hypothetical recessive gene is readily identifiable, so that it would be scored in studies on inbreeding effects. Further, assume only two types of marriages in the two populations, namely, between first cousins or between unrelated individuals, and, for this generation, stability in population numbers. The frequency of appearance of affected individuals from the two types of marriages in consequence of the two different models of population structure has been computed in Table V. In the first case, the ratio of proportion affected from first-cousin marriages to proportion affected from non-consanguineous marriages is approximately 49, whereas in the second case, it is approximately 10. Stated in terms of the ratio of the "inbred load" to the "randomly mating load" of Morton, Crow and Muller (23), these correspond to ratios of 763 and 151, respectively.

The significance of a knowledge of population structure for attempts to calculate "mutation" versus "segregation" loads is thus obvious, but will not be discussed in detail at this time. However, it may be noted that this factor has been inadequately dealt with in some current treatments of the subject (23, 24). It should also be apparent from the model that conclusions regarding the number of loci at which recessive genes may occur with a given phenotypic effect (e.g., deaf mutism), which are based upon an apparent discrepancy between the observed frequency of the phenotype and the frequency of consanguinity among the parents of affected individuals, may also be biased by this "neighborhood effect." The bias can be of such a degree that, for the present, attempts on the basis of consanguinity data to estimate the number of recessive genes capable of producing a given phenotype, and the deductions drawn therefrom (25), cannot be taken very seriously, a fact which if not already apparent on theoretical grounds would be suggested by the wide discrepancy between calculations based on the data of Stevenson and Cheeseman (26) from Northern Ireland and Lindenov (27) from Denmark.

SUMMARY

A rapid and simple method for detection of hypocatalasemic heterozygotes for the gene responsible for acatalasemia is described. A total of 13,647 blood specimens from individuals residing in Hiroshima and Nagasaki has been examined in this manner, and the frequency of hypocatalasemics was found to be 0.09 per cent. Surveys in other parts of Japan have revealed frequencies of the order of 1.4 per cent. This unevenness in the distribution of a rare "recessive" gene, taken in conjunction with the known variation from locality to locality in the frequency of inbreeding, has important implications for the interpretation of data on inbreeding effects. Some of these implications are discussed.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

It is a pleasure to acknowledge the many ways in which Dr. S. Takahara of the Okayama University Medical School has been of assistance in this study. We are also indebted to Mr. H. Sadakane of the Department of Medical Sociology of the Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission for his aid in enlisting the cooperation of the families involved in this study. Drs. A. Kudô and W. J. Schull have been of invaluable assistance in certain aspects of this analysis.

REFERENCES

1. Takahara, S., and Miyamoto, H. Three cases of progressive oral gangrene due to lack of catalase in the blood. Nippon Jibi-Inkōka Gakkai Kaihō (in Japanese) 1948, **51**, 163.
2. Nishimura, E. T., Hamilton, H. B., Kobara, T. Y., Takahara, S., Ogura, Y., and Doi, K. Carrier state in human acatalasemia. Science 1959, **130**, 333.

3. Takahara, S., Hamilton, H. B., Neel, J. V., Kobara, T. Y., Ogura, Y., and Nishimura, E. T. Hypocatalasemia: A new genetic carrier state. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 610.
4. Beebe, G. W., Fujisawa, H., and Yamasaki, M. Adult Health Study. A. Selection of the sample. B. Characteristics of the sample. Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission, Technical Report 10–60. 1961, pp. v and 67.
5. Schull, W. J., and Neel, J. V. The health survey: A genetic study in Japan *in* Proceedings of the World Health Organization Seminar on the Use of Vital and Health Statistics for Genetic and Radiation Studies. In press.
6. Fisher, R. A. Statistical Methods for Research Workers, 11th ed. Edinburgh, Oliver & Boyd, 1950.
7. Takahara, S. Acatalasemia. Naika Hōkan (in Japanese) 1961, **7**, 488.
8. Kubota, Y., Fukuda, K., Ishihara, F., Furukawa, M., and Shiba, Y. On consanguineous marriage in the upper Ina valley. I. Over-all frequency. Minzoku Eisei 1950, **17**, 114.
9. Schull, W. J. Empirical risks in consanguineous marriages: Sex ratio, malformation, and viability. Amer. J. hum. Genet. 1958, **10**, 294.
10. Yata, H. A case of acatalasemia. Nihon Shika Hyoron (in Japanese) 1959, **204**, 7.
11. Munro, N. G. Prehistoric Japan. Yokohama, 1908, pp. xvii and 705.
12. Brinkley, F. A History of the Japanese People from the Earliest Times to the End of the Meiji Era. New York, Encyclopaedia Britannica, 1915.
13. Murdoch, J. A History of Japan. New York, Greenberg, 1903-1926, 3 vols.
14. Sansom, G. B. Japan: A Short Cultural History, rev. ed. New York, D. Appleton-Century, 1943.
15. Beardsley, R. K. Japan before history: A survey of the archaeological record. Far East. Quart. 1955, **14**, 317.
16. Sjøgren, T. Die juvenile amaurotische Idiotie. Hereditas (Lund) 1931, **14**, 197.
17. Dahlberg, G. On rare defects in human populations with particular regard to inbreeding and isolate effects. Proc. roy. Soc. Edinb. B 1938, **58**, 213.
18. Neel, J. V., Kodani, M., Brewer, R., and Anderson, R. C. The incidence of consanguineous matings in Japan with remarks on the estimation of comparative gene frequencies and the expected rate of appearance of induced recessive mutations. Amer. J. hum. Genet. 1949, **1**, 156.
19. Schull, W. J. A note on consanguineous marriages in the cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Jap. J. hum. Genet. 1958, **3**, 33.
20. Kimura, M. Theoretical basis for the study of inbreeding in man. Jap. J. hum. Genet. 1958, **3**, 51.
21. Dahlberg, G. Mathematical Methods for Population Genetics. Basel, S. Karger, 1947.
22. Dunn, L. C. The effect of isolates on the frequency of a rare human gene. Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. (Wash.) 1947, **33**, 359.
23. Morton, N. E., Crow, J. F., and Muller, H. J. An estimate of the mutational damage in man from data on consanguineous marriages. Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. (Wash.) 1956, **42**, 855.
24. Morton, N. E. The mutational load due to detrimental genes in man. Amer. J. hum. Genet. 1960, **12**, 348.
25. Chung, C. S., Robison, O. W., and Morton, N. E. A note on deaf mutism. Ann. hum. Genet. 1959, **23**, 357.
26. Stevenson, A. C., and Cheeseman, E. A. Hereditary deaf mutism, with particular reference to Northern Ireland. Ann. hum. Genet. 1956, **20**, 177.
27. Lindenov, H. The etiology of deaf-mutism with special reference to heredity *in* Opera ex Domo Biologiae Hereditariae Humanae Universitatis Hafniensis. Copenhagen, E. Munksgaard, 1945, vol. 8.

SUPPRESSION OF NASAL, SKIN, AND AERIAL STAPHYLOCOCCI BY NASAL APPLICATION OF METHICILLIN *

By DONALD T. VARGA AND ARTHUR WHITE †

(From the Department of Medicine, University of Louisville, Louisville, Ky.)

(Submitted for publication June 12, 1961; accepted August 17, 1961)

Untreated heavy nasal carriers of staphylococci have been reported to have staphylococci on their skin more frequently and to disseminate staphylococci in the air in larger numbers than either noncarriers or carriers of smaller numbers of these bacteria (1). If the nose is the main source of skin and aerial staphylococci, suppression of nasal staphylococci should be followed by a reduction in both aerial dissemination and skin carriage.

Of the presently available systemically administered antibiotics, only methicillin (dimethoxyphenyl penicillin) has been reported to eradicate staphylococci from nasal carriers without overt staphylococcal infections at other sites in hospitals where a large proportion of these organisms is multiple-drug-resistant (2–6). However, other investigators have reported that nasal staphylococci are eradicated less frequently and less rapidly from patients receiving methicillin for staphylococcal infections at other sites (7–9).

In the present study nasal treatment with methicillin not only suppressed nasal staphylococci but also decreased aerial dissemination of these organisms and markedly reduced skin carriage of staphylococci. Both before and after treatment, the frequency of positive skin cultures and aerial dissemination of staphylococci was proportional to the number of nasal staphylococci isolated at the time cultures were obtained.

METHODS

Quantitative nasal cultures (10) were obtained 4 or 5 times per week, January through May, 1961, from patients without staphylococcal infections on the wards of Louisville General Hospital for whom prolonged hospitalization was indicated. Patients were classified as nasal carriers if at least 2 of 3 pretreatment cultures contained coagulase-positive staphylococci. Patients who were nasal carriers were treated by random selection with one of four ointments [1] containing 0, 10, 50 or 100 mg of methicillin per g of petrolatum and lanolin ointment. A small amount of ointment was applied with the patients' fingers completely around the anterior nares 3 times per day for 1 to 2 weeks. Patients did not receive any other antimicrobial agent during this study. Skin cultures of forearm (1) and air samples using slit samplers (11) were obtained before therapy and at weekly intervals during and after therapy.

Cultures were obtained from all patients throughout their hospitalization. In patients who had not reacquired nasal staphylococci when discharged from the hospital, attempts were made to continue cultures either until staphylococci were again isolated or until at least a total of 30 days after therapy.

Cultures from patients who did not reacquire nasal staphylococci during the study were obtained in the hospital for a mean period of 23 days after treatment, with a median value of 25 days; after discharge from the hospital, additional cultures were obtained for an average period of 17 days, with a median period of 14 days.

Ten of the 14 patients who became nasal carriers after treatment did so during their hospitalization. The remaining 4 patients were followed for 10, 13, 17 and 20 days after treatment in the hospital, during which time their nasal cultures remained negative, and for an additional 33, 14, 41 and 38 days, respectively, after discharge before staphylococci were isolated.

A coagulase-positive staphylococcus from each positive culture was phage typed [2] and its susceptibility to penicillin G, tetracycline, erythromycin, chloramphenicol, kanamycin and methicillin was determined by plate-dilution methods (12). Staphylococci requiring 10 μg or more for inhibition were considered resistant. By these standards, none of the staphylococci was resistant to methicillin or kanamycin.

* This investigation was supported by a research grant (E-2561) from the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, Bethesda, Md., and by a grant from Bristol Laboratories, Syracuse, N. Y. A portion of this work was published in abstract form in Clin. Res. 1961, 9, 174.

† John and Mary R. Markle Scholar in Medical Sciences.

[1] Ointments with and without dimethoxyphenyl penicillin were obtained from Dr. E. M. E. Morigi, Bristol Laboratories, Syracuse, N. Y.

[2] Staphylococcal bacteriophages and propagating strains were supplied by Dr. John Blair, Hospital for Joint Diseases, New York, N. Y.

TABLE I

Comparison of number of staphylococci isolated before treatment from patients who remained noncarriers as compared with patients who reacquired staphylococci

No. of staph.	Noncarriers			Reacquired		
	No. of cultures	Per cent cultures		No. of cultures	Per cent cultures	
0	3	13		3	6	
10^1–10^2	3	13	43	4	8	26
10^2–10^3	4	17		6	12	
10^3–10^4	3	13		12	25	
			35			27
10^4–10^5	5	22		1	2	
10^5–10^6	2	9		12	25	
			22			46
$>10^6$	3	13		10	21	
	23	100		48	100	

RESULTS

No differences were seen in the results obtained with the three concentrations of methicillin. All patients treated with ointments containing methicillin became noncarriers during treatment, but no change occurred in the carrier rates of patients treated with placebo ointment.

Eight of the 22 treated patients remained noncarriers for the duration of the study. Six of these 8 patients were followed for more than 30 days after therapy and the remaining 2 patients were followed for 13 and 21 days after therapy.

Staphylococci isolated from 7 of the 14 patients who became carriers after treatment were different phage types than the ones isolated from the patients before therapy, and 7 were the same phage type as that isolated before therapy. Therefore, a change in carrier status—either conversion of carriers to noncarriers or change in type of staphylococcus carried—occurred in 15 of 22 patients (68 per cent). No change in phage types occurred in patients treated with ointment without methicillin.

The time required before cultures became positive after therapy varied from 3 to 58 days, with a median value of 13 days, and no differences were seen in the time of reappearance of staphylococci in patients who acquired the same phage type as

TABLE II

Nasal carrier rates for coagulase-positive staphylococci in patients treated with topical methicillin

Treatment day		Treated patients (22 cases)		Placebo patients (7 cases)	
		No. cultured	Positive	No. cultured	Positive
			%		%
Before treatment	−4	10	90	3	100
	−3	15	100	2	100
	−2	14	86	6	100
	−1	20	95	7	100
During treatment	1	13	94	4	100
	2	6	16	4	100
	3	15	27	5	100
	4	16	6	4	100
	5	15	20	3	100
	6	17	12	7	100
	7	17	6	3	100
	8	13	8	4	100
	9	8	12	3	67
	10	12	0	4	100
After treatment	+1	12	0	3	100
	+2	9	11	4	100
	+3	14	21	5	100
	+4	13	15	4	100
	+5	8	25	1	100
	+6	10	30	2	100
	+7	10	11	3	100
	+8	8	25	2	100
	+9	8	38	1	100
	+10	12	25	3	100
	+30	13	46	2	100

TABLE III

Effect of topical methicillin on number of staphylococci in positive cultures

Treatment day		Mean of log of positive cultures	
		Treated patients (14 cases)	Placebo patients (7 cases)
Before treatment	−4	4.8	4.4
	−3	5.6	3.9
	−2	4.6	5.1
	−1	4.3	5.4
During treatment	1	3.3	5.2
	2		4.8
	3	2.2	5.3
	4	1.5	4.8
	5	2.4	5.5
	6	3.1	5.1
	7	1.3	4.2
	8	2.3	5.1
	9	2.6	5.1
	10		5.3
After treatment	+1		4.0
	+2	1.5	4.5
	+3	3.2	5.1
	+4	2.6	4.8
	+5	4.2	5.5
	+6	2.1	4.1
	+7	2.9	4.2
	+8	3.2	4.3
	+9	3.8	5.1
	+10	5.2	4.3
	+30	4.6	5.0

TABLE IV

Antimicrobial resistance of staphylococci isolated before and after treatment *

	Before treatment		After treatment	
	No. of patients	Patients	No. of patients	Patients
		%		%
Noncarriers	0	0	8	36
Sensitive	10	45	5	23
Pen. resistant	4	18	6	27
Pen., Tetra. resistant	2	9	1	5
Pen., Tetra., Eryth. resistant	3	14 (37)	1	5 (15)
Pen., Tetra., Eryth., Chloro. resistant	3	14	1	5
	22	100	22	100

* Pen. = penicillin, Tetra. = tetracycline, Eryth. = erythromycin, Chloro. = chloroamphenicol.

compared with patients from whom phage types different from those present before therapy were isolated.

Pretreatment cultures from patients who became nasal carriers after treatment contained larger numbers of staphylococci than pretreatment cultures from patients who remained noncarriers after treatment (Table I). There was no difference in the number of staphylococci isolated from pretreatment cultures of patients from whom the same phage type of staphylococci was isolated as compared with patients from whom a new phage type of staphylococci was isolated.

Topical administration of methicillin caused a rapid drop in carrier rates and in the number of staphylococci isolated from those who remained carriers (Tables II and III). After therapy, the mean carrier rate gradually increased until 46 per cent of the cultures obtained 30 days or longer after treatment contained coagulase-positive staphylococci. In patients who became carriers again, the number of staphylococci isolated from positive cultures did not equal pretreatment levels or the number isolated from patients treated with placebo ointment until 10 days after discontinuation of treatment.

Comparisons of staphylococci isolated before and after treatment showed that 37 per cent of the patients before therapy and 15 per cent of the patients after therapy were carriers of multiple-drug-resistant strains (Table IV). Forty-five per cent of the patients were carriers of a phage type 80/81 staphylococcus before treatment, but only 14 per cent were carriers of this staphylococcus after treatment (Table V).

A large proportion of air samples and skin cultures collected from treated patients before therapy contained coagulase-positive staphylococci (Table VI). During treatment the number of samples containing coagulase-positive staphylococci was very low. After therapy, staphylococci were isolated infrequently from patients who were not nasal carriers at the time skin cultures and air samples were collected, but were isolated as frequently from patients who had reacquired

TABLE V

Phage patterns of staphylococci isolated before and after treatment

	Before treatment		After treatment	
	No. of patients	Patients	No. of patients	Patients
		%		%
Noncarriers	0	0	8	36
Not typeable	5	23	7	32
Group I	1	5	0	0
Group II	4	18	2	9
Group III	2	9	2	9
Type 80/81	10	45	3	14
	22	100	22	100

TABLE VI

Frequency of positive air samples and skin cultures for staphylococci before, during, and after topical treatment with methicillin

	Air samples		Skin cultures
	Active	Inactive	
Before treatment	7/13*	4/15	5/15
During treatment	3/10	0/10	0/10
After treatment (noncarrier)	3/23	2/23	0/25
After treatment (nasal carrier)	6/10	2/10	6/13

* No. positive/no. samples.

TABLE VII

Correlation of frequency of positive skin cultures to number of nasal staphylococci

Nasal count	No. of cultures	No. positive	Positive
			%
0	40	0	0
10^1 to 10^4	12	3	25
$>10^4$	30	11	37
	82	14	17

staphylococci as from patients before treatment. No changes occurred in the frequency of positive cultures or in the number of staphylococci isolated in air samples or from skin cultures of patients treated with placebo ointment.

The frequency of positive skin cultures was greater in patients who were carriers of more than 10,000 staphylococci per nasal swab than in carriers of less than 10,000 (Table VII). In patients in whom nasal staphylococci had been eliminated by nasal ointment, no staphylococci were isolated from the skin.

No correlation was found between the frequency of positive air samples and the number of staphylococci isolated from nasal carriers when the air samples were collected while the patient rested quietly in bed (Table VIII). However, in patients in whom nasal staphylococci had been eliminated, a very low proportion of air samples contained staphylococci.

When the patients' bedding was shaken lightly for 15 seconds of the 1.5-minute collection period, positive air samples were more frequent around carriers of more than 10,000 staphylococci than around either carriers of less than 10,000 staphylococci or around noncarriers (Table IX). In addition, more than 5 staphylococcal colonies were present in 32 per cent of air samples around nasal

TABLE VIII

Correlation of frequency of positive air samples from patients at rest to number of nasal staphylococci

Nasal count	No. of samples	No. positive	Positive
			%
0	36	1	3
10^1 to 10^4	16	4	25
$>10^4$	27	6	22
	79	11	14

TABLE IX

Correlation of frequency of positive air samples from patients during activity with number of nasal staphylococci

Nasal count	Air samples	No. positive	Positive	5 Colonies/ cu ft of air	
			%	*no.*	%
0	37	5	14	1	3
10^1 to 10^4	13	5	37	2	15
$>10^4$	28	17	61	9	32

carriers of more than 10,000 colonies, in 15 per cent of air samples of carriers of less than 10,000 colonies, and in only 3 per cent of air samples around patients in whom nasal staphylococci had been completely suppressed.

Eighty-one per cent of staphylococci isolated from air samples or from the skin of nasal carriers were the same phage types and were susceptible to the same antibiotics as the staphylococci isolated from the nose at the same time. All staphylococci isolated from air samples around noncarriers were of different phage types and had different antimicrobial susceptibilities than the staphylococci isolated either from pretreatment nasal cultures or from nasal cultures obtained at a later period in those patients who reacquired nasal staphylococci. No local or generalized reactions to topical methicillin were observed during or after treatment.

DISCUSSION

In general hospitals where antibiotics are used extensively, there is a large reservoir of staphylococci resistant to penicillin G, tetracycline, erythromycin and chloramphenicol. Administration of these antibiotics to patients or personnel often eliminates sensitive staphylococci present in the nose before therapy, but treated patients acquire new strains from the hospital environment during therapy which are resistant to the administered drug and to several other antibiotics also (3, 4).

Methicillin is highly resistant to staphylococcal penicillinase and, in this hospital, no coagulase-positive staphylococci of over 3,000 strains tested were resistant to methicillin. In a previous study (2), systemic therapy with methicillin rapidly eliminated nasal staphylococci from patients without staphylococcal infections at other sites. Since there were no strains resistant to methicillin, treated patients did not acquire new strains from the hospital environment during treatment.

As shown in this study, nasal treatment with methicillin also rapidly depressed both the number of nasal carriers and the number of staphylococci present in those patients who remained carriers. Associated with the reduction in nasal staphylococci was a marked reduction in the frequency with which staphylococci could be isolated from a standard area of patients' skin and a reduction in the frequency with which staphylococci could be recovered from the air around treated patients.

In patients who became nasal carriers after treatment was discontinued, a large proportion of both skin cultures and air samples again contained coagulase-positive staphylococci. However, the strains acquired after therapy were less frequently multiple-drug-resistant or lysed by phages 80/81 than those isolated before therapy.

In this study, patients were selected who would remain in the hospital at least 3 weeks. Because of the nature of their illnesses, many had received antibiotics during previous hospitalizations and the proportion of staphylococci lysed by phages 80/81 and resistant to several antibiotics was higher than usually found in newly admitted, untreated patients (3).

If fewer strains before treatment had been drug-resistant, an increase in the number of such strains after completion of treatment might have occurred in proportion to availability of drug-resistant strains in the environment. However, selection of drug-resistant strains during treatment would require strains resistant to methicillin. Gezon, Rogers, Thompson and Hatch (13) have reported that more than one phage type of staphylococcus can be isolated from a large proportion of nasal carriers. It is possible that new phage types isolated after therapy with methicillin were present before treatment and do not represent true acquisition of new phage types. However, the close correlation between phage types of staphylococci isolated from the nose, skin, and air around individual carriers both before and after treatment suggests that changes in the predominant type of nasal staphylococci did occur.

At the present time, methicillin differs from most antimicrobial agents in suppressing nasal staphylococci, skin staphylococci, and aerial dissemination of these bacteria and in reducing the proportion of multiple-drug-resistant strains from these sources. No strains resistant to methicillin have been detected in our hospital; should resistant strains appear in large numbers, then patients treated with methicillin would be expected to acquire methicillin-resistant staphylococci from the hospital environment in a manner similar to the acquisition of strains resistant to penicillin G, tetracycline, and erythromycin by patients during treatment with these drugs. A few strains resistant to methicillin have been reported from England (14), but it is too early to predict accurately how virulent or transmissible these staphylococci will be or how frequently they may be encountered after methicillin has been used for a longer period of time.

The relative role of nasal carriers of staphylococci in initiating staphylococcal infections has not been completely established. However, a number of epidemics of staphylococcal diseases has been ascribed to a simple nasal carrier (15–17). Also, in two studies (18, 19) patients who were nasal carriers had a higher incidence of postoperative staphylococcal infections than patients who were noncarriers, and the increased incidence of infection was due to staphylococci of the same phage types as those present in the nose before the infection occurred.

It has rarely been possible to prove that infections were caused by aerial dissemination or by direct contact with skin staphylococci. However, studies by Wolinsky, Lipsitz, Mortimer and Rammelkamp (20) have shown that, at least in one nursery, direct contact by hands was very important in dissemination of staphylococci. Regardless of the method of transfer, the present studies suggest that a decrease in the number of nasal staphylococci or elimination of the nasal carrier status should reduce both the risk of aerial dissemination and of infections from skin staphylococci.

This study was designed to test the correlation between nasal staphylococci and dissemination of these organisms onto the skin and into the air. Until the role of nasal carriers in initiating staphylococcal infections can be established and until the risks of selecting methicillin-resistant staphylococci with either topical or systemic therapy are known, topical treatment of nasal carriers with methicillin as a means of reducing staphylococcal infections must remain an experimental approach.

SUMMARY

Nasal administration of methicillin rapidly decreased both the number of nasal carriers of staphylococci and the number of staphylococci isolated from patients who remained carriers.

Approximately one-third of treated patients reacquired staphylococci of the same phage types as those present before therapy; in one-third of the patients different phage types of staphylococci were isolated after treatment; and one-third remained noncarriers.

Staphylococci isolated after treatment were less frequently multiple-drug-resistant than those isolated before treatment.

Depression of nasal staphylococci was followed by a rapid reduction of skin staphylococci and of aerial dissemination of these organisms.

REFERENCES

1. White, A. Relation between quantitative nasal cultures and dissemination of staphylococci. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1961, **58**, 273.
2. White, A., and Varga, D. T. Antistaphylococcal activity of dimethoxyphenyl penicillin *in* A Symposium on the New Dimethoxyphenyl Penicillin, Paul A. Bunn, Ed. Syracuse, N. Y., 1961, p. 146.
3. White, A. Quantitative studies of nasal carriers of staphylococci among hospitalized patients. J. clin. Invest. 1961, **40**, 23.
4. Knight, V., and Holzer, A. R. Studies on staphylococci from hospital patients. I. Predominance of strains of Group III phage patterns which are resistant to multiple antibiotics. J. clin. Invest. 1954, **33**, 1190.
5. Martin, W. J., Nichols, D. R., and Henderson, E. D. The problem of nanagement of nasal carriers of staphylococci. Proc. Mayo Clin. 1960, **35**, 282.
6. Berntsen, C. A., and McDermott, W. Increased transmissibility of staphylococci to patients receiving an antimicrobial drug. New Engl. J. Med. 1960, **262**, 637.
7. Rifkind, D., and Knight, V. Treatment of staphylococcal and streptococcal infections with dimethoxyphenyl penicillin *in* A Symposium on the New Dimethoxyphenyl Penicillin, Paul A. Bunn, Ed. Syracuse, N. Y., 1961, p. 160.
8. Stewart, G. T. Microbiological studies on sodium 6-(2, 6 dimethoxybenzamido) penicillinate monohydrate (BRL 1241) *in vitro* and in patients. Brit. med. J. 1960, **2**, 694.
9. Stewart, G. T., Nixon, H. H., Coles, H. M. T., Kesson, C. W., Lawson, D., Thomas, R. G., Mishra, J. N., Mitchell, M. E., Semmens, J. M., and Wade, T. H. H. Report on the clinical use of BRL 1241 in children with staphylococcal and streptococcal infections. Brit. med. J. 1960, **2**, 703.
10. White, A., Hemmerly, T., Martin, M. P., and Knight, V. Studies of the origin of drug-resistant staphylococci in a mental hospital. Amer. J. Med. 1959, **27**, 26.
11. Wolf, H. W., Skaliy, P., Hall, L. B., Harris, M. M., Decker, H. M., Buchanan, L. M., and Dahlgren, C. M. Sampling microbiological aerosols. Public Health Monograph no. 60, U.S. Public Health Service, 1959.
12. Jackson, G. G., and Finland, M. Comparison of methods for determining sensitivity of bacteria to antibiotics in vitro. A. M. A. Arch. intern. Med. 1951, **88**, 446.
13. Gezon, H. M., Rogers, K. D., Thompson, D. J., and Hatch, T. F. Environmental aspects of staphylococcal infections acquired in hospitals. II. Some controversial aspects in the epidemiology of hospital nursery staphylococcal infections. Amer. J. pub. Hlth 1960, **50**, 473.
14. Jevons, M. P. (Celbenin) Resistant staphylococci. Brit. med. J. 1961, **1**, 124.
15. Penikett, E. J. K., Knox, R., and Liddell, J. An outbreak of post-operative sepsis. Brit. med. J. 1958, **1**, 812.
16. Shooter, R. A., Griffiths, J. D., Cook, J., and Williams, R. E. O. Outbreak of staphylococcal infection in a surgical ward. Brit. med. J. 1957, **1**, 433.
17. Blowers, R., Mason, G. A., Wallace, K. R., and Walton, M. Control of wound infections in a thoracic surgery unit. Lancet 1955, **2**, 786.
18. Williams, R. E. O., Jevons, M. P., Shooter, R. A., Hunter, C. J. W., Girling, J. A., Griffiths, J. D., and Taylor, G. W. Nasal staphylococci and sepsis in hospital patients. Brit. med. J. 1959, **2**, 658.
19. Weinstein, H. J. The relation between nasal-staphylococcal-carrier state and the incidence of postoperative complications. New Engl. J. Med. 1959, **260**, 1303.
20. Wolinsky, E., Lipsitz, P. J., Mortimer, E. A., Jr., and Rammelkamp, C. H., Jr. Acquisition of staphylococci by newborns. Direct versus indirect transmission. Lancet 1960, **2**, 620.

WATER EXCRETION IN POTASSIUM-DEFICIENT MAN *

By MILTON E. RUBINI

(From the Department of Metabolism, Division of Medicine, Walter Reed Army Institute of Research, Washington, D. C.)

(Submitted for publication August 15, 1960; accepted August 10, 1961)

Kaliopenic nephropathy is now a well recognized entity in which diminished ability to concentrate urine is a prominent clinical feature (1–4). Most instances are reported in patients with an aldosterone-producing tumor or chronic diarrhea (5), and the defect in urine concentrating ability was well established when potassium deficiency was recognized. Usually the magnitude and duration of the potassium deficit could be only indirectly inferred.

Most studies of renal anatomy and function during potassium deficiency have been performed in animals, but it is generally assumed that man behaves similarly, and *a*) anatomic lesions in the collecting ducts and inner medulla cause the functional incapacity (3), *b*) the severity of these lesions reflects the magnitude of potassium depletion (2, 3, 6), and *c*) the functional and possibly the anatomic aberration is reversible if potassium is repleted (1, 3, 5).

Extrapolation of data obtained in the rat to limited experience in man is uncertain. The anatomic lesions of the kidney seem quite different in rats (7–11) and men (2, 12–14). Human lesions are often maximal in the proximal convolution rather than in the collecting system, and the vacuolated renal tubular epithelium usually seen in man (and dog) may be absent or minimal in the rat. Secondly, because potassium deficiency and the circumstances which cause it threaten health, serial study of the same untreated patient is usually precluded, and correlation of renal functional studies with the potassium deficit is of limited utility. Finally, focal scarring occurs in kidneys of animals maintained for even brief periods in the potassium-depleted state (15–17), and the reversibility of function with potassium repletion has been questioned (3, 13, 18).

The studies reported herein describe certain experiences with experimental potassium depletion in man; they attempt to quantify in time the extent of the alteration in renal concentrating ability during progressive potassium depletion and its resolution during potassium replenishment. A temporal dissociation between the ability to concentrate the urine maximally during hydropenia, and the ability to conserve water during acute solute loading was found. Although permanent impairment of renal function was not observed in these studies, it is felt that this was fortuitously related to the relatively limited magnitude or duration of potassium depletion, and in view of the rat experience reported after these studies were instituted (17), which indicates that permanent renal scarring may result from even brief potassium depletion, we would hesitate to induce again severe potassium depletion in man.

METHODS

Nine male patients participating in these studies were convalescent from orthopedic procedures, and free of cardiovascular, renal and endocrine disease by history, physical examination and the usual laboratory screening procedures. Experimental potassium depletion was produced by feeding a constant liquid diet, adequate in calories, protein and vitamins, but containing less than 0.1 mEq of potassium per kg body weight. Since the diet was made up of natural foods, it is likely that other trace elements were not seriously deficient. The diet could maintain nitrogen balance in adult man, and with added KCl, could promote normal growth in young rats. Sodium intake was kept constant, generally at 1 mEq per kg of body weight, but in certain studies was modified by protocol design. In some studies protein intake was kept low during the initial period of potassium depletion, then quadrupled without increasing potassium intake. Cumulative losses of potassium were monitored from analyses of urine and feces only, and are minimal rather than precise estimates of degree of potassium depletion. Their magnitude was again estimated during repletion, and in each instance was confirmatory within 15 per cent. Measured amounts of distilled water were given *ad libitum*.

Each subject was first observed for 1 week on the metabolic ward. KCl, 1.0 mEq per kg body weight, was given

* Material presented in abstract form to the Southern Section, American Federation for Clinical Research, January, 1960 (Clin. Res. 1960, **8**, 64).

with the potassium-depletion diet during this period, and control studies of concentrating ability during dehydration, water reabsorption during mannitol diuresis, the response to a water load, and vasopressin sensitivity were performed. The test diet was then continued without potassium supplements for 20 to 35 days, and these studies were repeated at intervals. Serial concentration tests twice weekly were feasible in six subjects throughout the depletion and repletion periods; observation was less complete in the others. Three or more mannitol infusions were performed in five potassium-depleted subjects; in three others only a control study and a single study during potassium depletion were performed. Similarly, serial weekly studies of water diuresis were feasible in only four of the subjects, although several studies during the potassium-depletion period were performed in the others.

Urinary concentrating ability was assessed after overnight dehydration both with and without Pitressin (vasopressin). Although a more concentrated urine can be achieved by normal men by prolonging or intensifying the period of dehydration, or by increasing the protein content of the diet (19, 20), this simple technique gives closely reproducible results in any single individual (average variation from the mean of two or more tests: normals, 4.2 per cent; renal disease with hyposthenuria, 6.9 per cent). Water reabsorption was examined during osmotic diuresis produced by infusing 10 per cent mannitol during dehydration. Dehydration tests and osmotic diuresis were usually performed in tandem; i.e., after two or three hourly urines were collected, the mannitol infusion was started and infusion rate slowly raised until maximal urine flow was achieved. Sufficient vasopressin was added to the infusion (in excess of 200 μU per hour) to insure maximal antidiuretic hormone (ADH) activity. Maximal water reabsorption (T^cH_2O, the difference between osmolar clearance and urine flow) was arbitrarily selected as the average value obtained in three to five collection periods agreeing within $\pm$ 10 per cent. These generally were obtained at intermediate rates of solute excretion (C_{osm}, 15 ml per minute), for with more rapid rates of mannitol infusion T^cH_2O appeared to decrease irregularly.

Water diuresis was produced by giving 20 ml per kg of tap water, or by giving a sustained load of 1.0 L. The adequacy of diuresis after a water load was evaluated from time course and magnitude of peak urine flow, minimal urine osmolality, and gross water balance after 2 and 3 hours. Often minimal urine osmolality was also observed during sustained water loads. The reproducibility of such data even in the same subject on constant diet was less than ideal, reflecting undoubtedly the uncontrolled differences in antecedent bodily hydration and fluctuating renal hemodynamics. At least 2 days separated tests of dilution and concentration.

Sensitivity to exogenous vasopressin was examined at intervals during progressive potassium depletion. Each subject was titrated by determining the minimal amount of vasopressin given intravenously during water diuresis which could induce urine to become more concentrated than plasma. Then twice this amount of vasopressin was administered in successive studies using a fresh ampule of the same lot for each study to obviate the problem of deterioration after dilution. Two different lots were used which differed by cross assay in normal man by 50 per cent, so that cited dosage administered is only a rough approximation.

All urines were collected by spontaneous voiding. Urinary sediment was examined at frequent intervals. In five subjects, quantitative sediment counts were performed daily on overnight specimens. Fleeting mild albuminuria or increased cellular elements were seen in most cases, but rarely in consecutive specimens. Three subjects who had increased numbers of white cells in their urinary sediment on several occasions were studied more intensively, but repeated urine cultures revealed no significant bacilluria.

Chemical methods employed have been previously described (21). Osmolality of plasma and urine was estimated with a Fiske osmometer by comparing the freezing point depression to that of standard solutions of sodium chloride.

RESULTS

Potassium-restricted subjects lost their ability to concentrate urine normally (Figure 1). Significant hyposthenuria was apparent as early as the fourth day in one subject and common to all the subjects by the second week. Generally the impairment of concentrating ability was slight until approximately 200 mEq of potassium had been lost. After approximately 3 weeks of potassium restriction (deficit, 350 mEq), the degree of hyposthenuria became relatively constant although potassium restriction continued, and even in the most severe potassium depletion, 24-hour urine

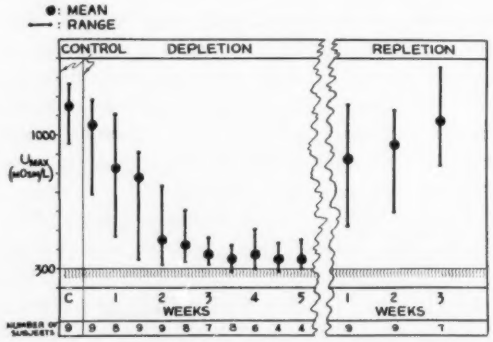


FIG. 1. URINE CONCENTRATION DURING HYDROPENIA IN POTASSIUM DEPLETION. The mean and range of maximal urine concentration examined in 9 subjects is depicted. The mean U_{max} is significantly ($p < 0.05$) different from control by the tenth day.

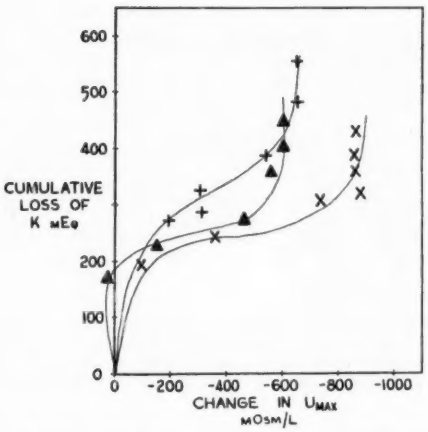


FIG. 2. RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN URINE CONCENTRATING ABILITY AND THE MAGNITUDE OF THE POTASSIUM DEFICIT.

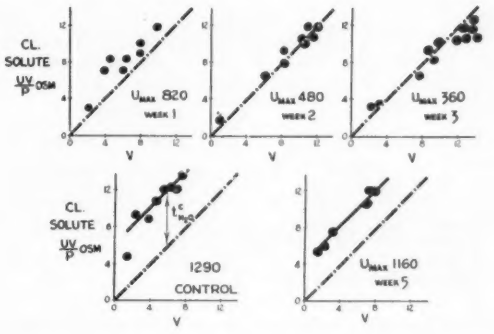


FIG. 3. WATER REABSORPTION DURING OSMOTIC DIURESIS IN PROGRESSIVE POTASSIUM DEFICIENCY. Serial studies in a single individual are depicted. The U_{max} refers to concentration during hydropenia obtained before starting the mannitol infusion. The study during Week 5 was performed after repletion; external balance of potassium was + 80 mEq.

was generally more concentrated than plasma. *Linear* correlation of the loss of urine concentrating ability with the cumulative loss of potassium was low ($R = 0.55$, $p > 0.1$), and such correlation seemed appropriate only in the range of potassium deficit of 200 to 400 mEq. At values above and below these limits, changes in potassium balance were little reflected in changes in maximal urinary concentration (U_{max}). The diphasic curves shown in three subjects (Figure 2) were typical.

Maximal water reabsorption during osmotic diuresis fell abruptly as potassium was withdrawn from the diet (Figure 3, Table I). The concentrating defect was prominent at high rates of solute excretion in subjects who retained considerable concentrating ability during simple dehydration when the rate of solute excretion was low. Thus two subjects could concentrate urine to 800 mOsm per L during dehydration, but maximal T^cH_2O was < 3.0 ml per minute; four subjects who could concentrate urine to twice plasma osmolality could not reabsorb 1 ml per minute T^cH_2O.

As the potassium deficit was increased further, the U/P osmotic gradient during hydropenia could be maintained only when the rate of solute excretion was low. After more than 300 mEq of

TABLE I

Water reabsorption in potassium-depleted subjects *

Control	Week	Potassium depletion 1	2	3	4	Recovery 2	4+
U_{max} 1,140 ± 80 (*mOsm/L*) [9]		801 ± 110 [9]	410 ± 40 [8]	340 ± 20 [6]	328 ± 18 [5]	960 ± 42 [9]	
Max. T^cH_2O 5.6 ± 0.9 (*ml/min*) [9]		1.2 ± 0.8 [8]	0.2 ± 0.6 [5]	−0.8 ± 0.9 [6]	−0.1 ± 0.4 [3]	0.9 ± 1.2 [4]	5.3 ± 1 [5]
K balance (*mEq*)		−210 ± 62 [9]	−295 ± 32 [9]	−354 ± 60 [8]	−428 ± 26 [3]	60 ± 15 [9]	

* The values reported (mean ± standard deviation) are arbitrarily grouped by weeks of depletion. When more than one study was performed during a single week the values obtained were averaged. The number of patients studied in each period is shown in brackets. The numerical values assigned to T^cH_2O during potassium restriction are arbitrary and conceptually artifactual, since in most studies no apparent plateau was achieved and urine often became progressively less concentrated as solute load was raised. The calculated T^cH_2O values that were observed at the same range of solute excretion rates obtained in the control study were averaged. This is better depicted in Figure 3 and discussed further in the text. The repletion studies are timed from the onset of repletion. Although potassium was given at different rates and retention of potassium varied, all subjects had a calculated net positive balance of potassium by 2 weeks.

TABLE II

Parameters of water diuresis compared in seven subjects at approximately equivalent deficits of potassium (250 to 300 mEq) *

	Control		Deficit 250–300 mEq						
	Mean	Range	Subject no.: I	II	III	IV	V	VI	VII
			Day of study: 16	18	20	21	22	26	28
Maximal flow (*ml/min*)	14.2	10.6–22.3	13.8	8.3†	14.7	16.2	21.9	9.4†	11.1
Minimal osmolality (*mOsm/L*)	69	60–89	72	120†	65	60	64	71†	88
"Lag time" (*min*)	60	35–110	48	80†	90	75	93	65†	
% Excreted at 2 hrs	81†	62–106		82				60†	

* The day of study is shown to give some estimate of the rate of development of potassium deficiency. "Lag time" refers to the time elapsed between water load and peak urine flow. Excretion at 2 hours was not corrected for insensible losses of about 50 ml/hour. All data were obtained during sustained water loading except those designated by † to denote a single water load. The data demonstrate normal water diuresis at a time when urine concentrating ability was severely reduced.

potassium had been lost, maximal water reabsorption in three of six subjects in whom an osmotic diuresis was induced was actually "negative." Although urine during hydropenia was in each instance at least 20 per cent more concentrated than coincident plasma, the osmotic gradient was rapidly lost with increasing solute excretion, and urine became more dilute than plasma. Potassium replenishment caused a prompt return in the ability to concentrate urine during hydropenia. This was not true of water reabsorption during mannitol loading and maximal T^cH_2O was severely reduced when U_{max} had already returned to normal (Table I). Two of the five subjects studied 1 month after repletion still had a low T^cH_2O (3.2 and 3.6 ml per minute). Three months later, the opportunity to re-examine one of these subjects and two of the others revealed no abnormalities of renal function.

Water diuresis was little affected by moderate potassium deficiency and a seemingly normal response to ingested water was obtained in subjects whose capacity for urine concentration had already deteriorated (Table II). When potassium deficiency progressed beyond 350 mEq, abnormal water excretion became evident (Table III). The response to intravenous loads of a dilute fructose solution was also abnormal at this time, indicating that impaired intestinal absorption was not the decisive factor. The abnormal water diuresis was not improved by salt loading except in a subject whose previous sodium intake had been restricted parallel to potassium restriction, and who never achieved a normal response to water loading even in the first week. Although consistent changes in creatinine clearance were not found during potassium deficiency, significant changes in glomerular filtration were not ruled out.

Increasing resistance to vasopressin became evident as potassium deficiency progressed. Yet this did not always closely parallel loss of concentrating ability, and two of the subjects who could still concentrate their urine to 400 to 500 mOsm per L during dehydration continued to excrete very dilute urine during water diuresis despite vasopressin administration (Figures 4 and 5). While it is attractive to consider that these data would substantiate a dual process of water reabsorption (25, 26), one partly independent of ADH action, creatinine clearance and

TABLE III

Abnormal water diuresis in three of five subjects studied when the potassium deficit exceeded 350 mEq

Deficit (*mEq*):	351	382	396	422	461	524
Subject:	III	I	VII		VI	V
Maximal flow (*ml/min*)	6.2	11.8	2.4	1.4	19.2	1.6
Minimal osmolality (*mOsm/L*)	185	82	232	201	76	206
"Lag time" (*min*)	80	75			45	
% Excreted at 2 hrs	22	92	8	10	102	11

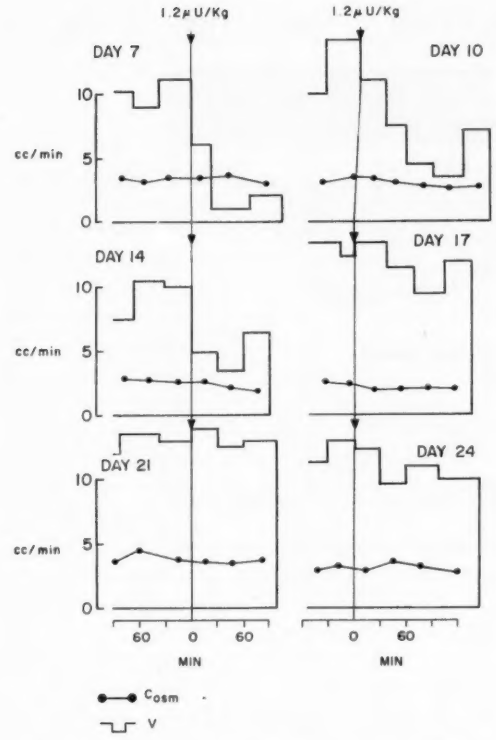


FIG. 4. VASOPRESSIN RESPONSIVENESS IN POTASSIUM DEFICIENCY. The measured potassium deficit was approximately 200 mEq by Day 10 and 320 mEq by Day 21. The study on Day 24 was performed after 200 mEq had been given, replacing more than half the cumulative deficit. This lot of vasopressin had probably lost considerable activity. See text.

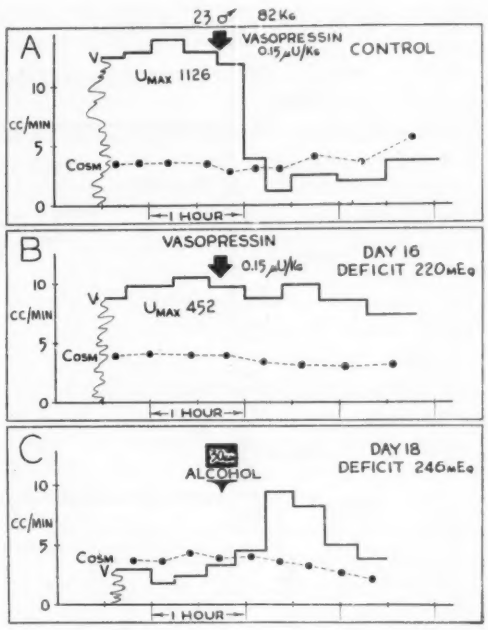


FIG. 5. "WATER TYPE" DIURESIS AFTER ETHYL ALCOHOL INGESTION IN A POTASSIUM-DEPLETED SUBJECT RESISTANT TO VASOPRESSIN. Free water clearance is depicted as the difference between C_{osm} and V.

hence probably glomerular filtration rate invariably increased during mannitol infusion, and it is difficult to explain the effect of ethyl alcohol in the moderately potassium-depleted subject (Figure 5). The "water-type" diuresis evident after

TABLE IV

Effect of urea on T^cH_2O in potassium-depleted dogs *

	Rate of solute excretion		
	1,000–2,000	2,000–3,000	3,000+
	μOsm/min	*μOsm/min*	*μOsm/min*
Normal	3.6 to 4.2	3.9 to 4.4	3.4 to 5.2
Normal + urea	2.9 to 4.6	3.8 to 5.2	4.7 to 6.5
K-depleted	−0.1† to 0.3	−1.2† to 0.5	−1.1† to 0.4
K-depleted + urea	−0.4† to 0.5	−1.0† to 0.1	−1.2† to 0.1

* Range of T^cH_2O during osmotic diuresis in the same dogs studied before and after potassium depletion. The potassium-deficient diet was fed for 5 weeks prior to study. Cumulative negative balance was in excess of 90 mEq (approximately ¼ normal body content) and moderate hypokalemic alkalosis was present. The infusion rate of 10% mannitol was increased until urine flow exceeded 10 ml/min for three successive periods. Then 50 g of urea was instilled into the stomach and rate of mannitol infusion slowly reduced to observed T^cH_2O over a wide range of solute loads. The post-urea periods are limited to those in which urea excretion had increased more than twice. The data from 3 dogs are amalgamated.

† A negative T^cH_2O indicates urine was more dilute than plasma.

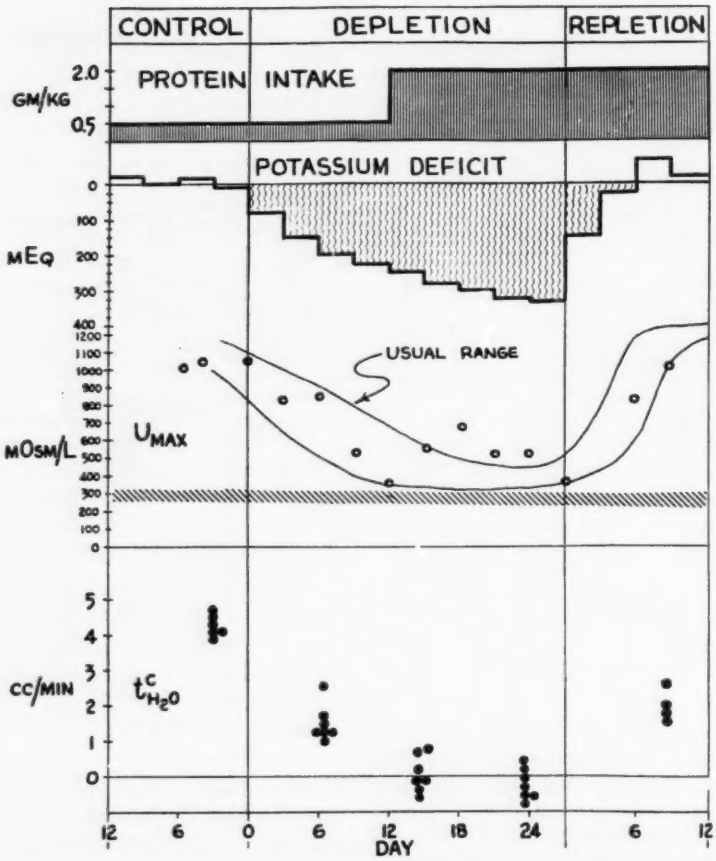


FIG. 6. EFFECT OF PROTEIN FEEDING ON WATER CONSERVATION DURING POTASSIUM DEFICIENCY. Not shown is the balance of nitrogen and phosphorus which became positive. The relative potassium deficit was probably aggravated (see text). Serum potassium fell from 3.8 to 2.6 mEq per L when protein intake was quadrupled in this subject, but remained unchanged in a similar study on another subject.

alcohol suggests that some ADH was previously present and acting on the renal tubule, since the main action of alcohol on water balance seems to be inhibition of ADH release (22). This is further implied by the absence of hypotonic polyuria which might be expected if total insensitivity to ADH was present (23, 24).

Protein feeding or urea administration may increase apparent urine concentrating ability both in normal subjects and in some patients with hyposthenuria due to renal disease (25). The effect of increased loads of urea on the hyposthenuria of potassium deficiency was examined in three subjects. In a subject whose dietary protein was increased while potassium restriction continued, maximal urinary concentration was more than 100 mOsm per L higher on the high protein intake, although the degree of potassium depletion had increased 100 mEq (Figure 6). A second subject, more severely depleted of potassium, similarly increased U_{max}, but in an another subject with hyposthenuria and potassium depletion of over 300 mEq, 3 days of urea feeding did not appreciably alter concentrating ability. Feeding urea during mannitol infusion, which increases apparent maximal water reabsorption in normal dogs, and, under special circumstances, in man (25, 26), did not increase water reabsorption in

potassium-depleted dogs (Table IV), or in a potassium-depleted subject.

DISCUSSION

The inability to concentrate urine normally that attends potassium depletion had two main characteristics: *1*) U_{max} fell slowly and reached a minimum only when considerable potassium had been lost from the body; yet at the extreme deficits of this study, urine could be concentrated to levels higher than plasma osmolality. *2*) T^cH_2O deteriorated abruptly when potassium was restricted and, even with mild potassium deficits, increasing solute load abolished the U/P osmotic gradient despite maximal ADH activity. While massive solute loading may induce a progressive fall in negative free water clearance and even hypotonic urine in dehydrated dogs, such occurrence in man is unusual, and was unexpected with this moderate degree of solute loading. Similar mannitol infusions in isosthenuric patients with advanced renal disease have not, in our experience, induced urine more dilute than plasma.

A readily demonstrable defect in renal tubular function occurred with degrees of potassium depletion tolerated by other body cells with apparent impunity (27–29). This may be ascribed to an apparent critical vulnerability of the renal tubular epithelium to potassium deficiency; however, comparable techniques to examine other body cells are lacking. Urine concentrating ability was invariably compromised while serum potassium concentration remained within the normal range. The failure of serum concentration of potassium consistently to reflect body stores has been frequently pointed out (2, 30–32) and is probably related at least in part to the level of sodium intake (33, 34).

The intensity and significance of a given potassium deficit must undoubtedly include a temporal factor so that the length of time a given potassium deficit is maintained and the rate at which it developed must probably qualify the pathophysiologic response (22–24, 30). We have tried to induce a mild but acute potassium depletion by reducing potassium content of the dialysis bath of a patient being hemodialyzed for barbiturate poisoning. Water reabsorption was measured during continuous mannitol diuresis. A measured depletion of over 250 mEq of potassium failed to alter water reabsorption acutely.

The mechanism by which the defect is produced is not entirely clear but certain possibilities can be considered. *1*) Osmotic diuresis. The inability to concentrate adequately is common to many types of anatomic injury which reduce effective renal mass. Fewer nephrons processing a given solute load produce urine similar to that obtained during osmotic diuresis. The hyposthenuria of potassium depletion cannot be readily ascribed to increased osmotic load per nephron unit, as filtration rate was relatively unimpaired, and the concentrating defect was evident even when the solute load was reduced by feeding a diet restricted in sodium or protein as well as in potassium. *2*) Animal studies indicate that there is a lessened hypertonicity of tissue samples taken from the region of the papilla in potassium-depleted animals (35). This may indicate either that less solute has been reabsorbed from the tubular urine or that less solute has been retained *in situ* by the countercurrent system of the medullary vascular bundles. These data indicate that kaliopenic isosthenuria can not be attributed *solely* to ADH refractoriness, unless it is assumed that the permissive action of ADH on water diffusion indirectly regulates medullary blood flow and hence solute retention. A reduced solute concentration in the medulla may prevent efficient operation of the countercurrent multiplier system of the loops of Henle and the collecting ducts by reducing the rate of transfer of water across the tubular cell (36–39).

Even if one assumes that solute reabsorption is altered in potassium deficiency, the source of medullary solute remains unclear. In potassium-deficient rats unable to concentrate urine normally, micropuncture samplings from the distal convolution failed to show altered concentration (38, 40). While this may localize the final concentrating defect in potassium-deficient rats to a more terminal segment of the nephron, possibly the collecting ducts, the possibility that reduced reabsorption of sodium occurred in the loop of Henle or even in the proximal convolution is not entirely negated. Perhaps flow rate rather than concentration of tubular urine was altered. Restrained diffusion of water could have maintained normal plasma/tubular fluid osmotic gradients even while

flow rate was increased so that the volume of water reaching the collecting ducts may have been in excess of concentrating capacity.

The subjects of this report could normally dilute their urine at a time when their concentrating ability had already deteriorated, implying that solute reabsorption during water diureses (presumably the ascending limb of Henle's loop) was adequate for the normal genesis of free water. The redistribution of body fluids with sodium retention, especially the increased extracellular volume that attends potassium deficiency (*27–29*) if sodium is not restricted, could be expected to alter the excretion of a water load. Extrarenal factors, such as production and renal responsiveness to aldosterone and changes in body fluid volumes, may be produced by potassium depletion and may exert unknown effects on these experiments. Furthermore, extrapolation from water diuresis to hydropenic states may not be valid.

It is attractive to consider the proximal reabsorption of sodium as critical to the diminished concentrating ability in potassium deficiency, for such a concept would not relegate to insignificance the distinct anatomic alterations in the proximal convolution; but, although phenol red and para-aminohippurate are poorly excreted in potassium deficiency, evidence for other "proximal" dysfunction is meager. Salt wastage during rigid sodium restriction might be expected if proximal solute reabsorption were seriously impaired in potassium deficiency, but this is not usual in potassium-depleted states. We would suspect that the defect is a consequence of diminished reabsorption of sodium rather than of impaired equilibration of water. That the hydropenic potassium-deficient subject could still concentrate urine when solute load was kept low implies that the countercurrent system was operating effectively (albeit at limited capacity) and that the countercurrent function must be to some degree independent of the tonicity within the medulla. Reduction in the osmotic gradient between urine and interstitial fluid of the medulla may be adequate to establish a relatively high urine concentration during dehydration when flow rate is very low, but might be inadequate to maintain an effective gradient during osmotic diuresis when flow rate is greatly increased.

Both reduction in volume of filtrate and establishment of a high osmotic ratio define the conservation of urinary water. The retention of the latter capability at low solute loads may reflect the methodologic inadequacy wherein high solute loads are needed to "unmask" the altered equilibration of water. It was not possible within such protocol to compare widely different rates of solute excretion at identical filtration rates, and the temporal "dissociation" may be an unavoidable artifact reflecting renal hemodynamic changes.

Increased retention of nitrogen and phosphorus that occurred with protein feeding implies storage of protoplasmic nitrogen without potassium, so that the potassium deficiency may have been aggravated at the cellular level, and the somewhat greater concentrating ability that obtains with protein feeding becomes even more significant. It appears that the increased contribution of urea to the peritubular osmolality may overcome in part the deficit in medullary tonicity and hence increases the concentration attained by the final urine.

The effect of urea on the concentrating process may be qualified by the coincident osmotic load, since we were unable to increase water reabsorption by giving urea to potassium-depleted dogs at the height of mannitol diuresis. The failure of urea feeding, which should have increased urea excretion without altering relative potassium deficiency, is unexplained.

SUMMARY

Serial studies of urine concentrating ability were performed in man during progressive potassium depletion. A temporal dissociation between the ability to concentrate urine during hydropenia and the capacity to reabsorb water during osmotic diuresis was found. U_{max} was resistant to potassium depletion until about 200 mEq of potassium had been lost, progressively fell as the potassium deficit was doubled, and then reached a threshold hypertonic to plasma despite continuing potassium depletion. Free water reabsorption during mannitol diuresis fell abruptly with potassium restriction, and approached zero at a time when appreciable concentrating ability was retained. With more severe potassium deficiency, urine became hypotonic to plasma with solute loading. The capacity to dilute urine after water loading was retained. Some considerations of the

mechanism whereby potassium deficiency may alter water conservation are discussed.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Captain William Blythe, M. C., participated in some of the initial studies. Captain Bernard Balikov, MSC, supervised the biochemical determinations. Sgt. Charles R. Johnson and Miss Genoveva Montalvo assisted in the statistical analyses and illustrations. A critical review of the manuscript by Dr. Jack Orloff is greatly appreciated.

REFERENCES

1. Conn, J. W., and Johnson, R. D. Kaliopenic nephropathy. Amer. J. clin. Nutr. 1956, **4**, 523.
2. Relman, A. S., and Schwartz, W. B. The nephropathy of potassium depletion. A clinical and pathological entity. New Engl. J. Med. 1956, **255**, 195.
3. Welt, L. G., Hollander, W., Jr., and Blythe, W. B. The consequence of potassium depletion. J. chron. Dis. 1960, **11**, 213.
4. Relman, A. S., and Schwartz, W. B. The kidney in potassium depletion. Amer. J. Med. 1958, **24**, 764.
5. Schwartz, W. B., and Relman, A. S. Metabolic and renal studies in chronic potassium depletion resulting from overuse of laxatives. J. clin. Invest. 1953, **32**, 258.
6. Hollander, W., Jr., Winters, R. W., Wiliams, T. F., Bradley, J., Oliver, J., and Welt, L. G. Defect in the renal tubular reabsorption of water associated with potassium depletion in rats. Amer. J. Physiol. 1957, **189**, 557.
7. Craig, J. M., and Schwartz, R. Histochemical study of the kidney of rats fed diets deficient in potassium. A. M. A. Arch. Path. 1957, **64**, 245.
8. Follis, R. H., Jr., Orent-Keiles, E., and McCollum, E. V. The production of cardiac and renal lesions in rats by a diet extremely deficient in potassium. Amer. J. Path. 1942, **18**, 29.
9. Oliver, J., MacDowell, M., Welt, L. G., Holliday, M. A., Hollander, W., Jr., Winters, R. W., Williams, T. F., and Segar, W. E. The renal lesions of electrolyte imbalance. I. The structural alterations in potassium-depleted rats. J. exp. Med. 1957, **106**, 563.
10. Spargo, B. Kidney changes in hypokalemic alkalosis in the rat. J. Lab. clin. Med. 1954, **43**, 802.
11. Teabeaut, R., Engel, F. L., and Taylor, H. Hypokalemic, hypochloremic alkalosis in Cushing's syndrome. Observations on the effects of treatment with potassium chloride and testosterone. J. clin. Endocr. 1950, **10**, 399.
12. Chalmers, T. M., FitzGerald, M. G., James, A. H., and Scarborough, H. Conn's syndrome with severe hypertension. Lancet 1956, **1**, 127.
13. Darmady, E. M., and Stranack, F. Microdissection of the nephron in disease. Brit. med. Bull. 1957, **13**, 21.
14. Keye, J. D., Jr. Death in potassium deficiency; report of a case including morphologic findings. Circulation 1952, **5**, 766.
15. Woods, J. W., Welt, L. G., Hollander, W., Jr., and Newton, M. Susceptibility to experimental pyelonephritis during and after potassium depletion (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 1056.
16. Fourman, P., McCance, R. A., and Parker, R. A. Chronic renal disease in rats following a temporary deficiency of potassium. Brit. J. exp. Path. 1956, **37**, 40.
17. Hollander, W., Jr., Winters, R. W., Bradley, J., Holliday, M., Williams, T. F., Oliver, J., and Welt, L. G. Effect of potassium repletion on the renal structural changes and the renal concentrating defect produced by potassium depletion in rats (abstract). Amer. J. Med. 1958, **25**, 123.
18. Milne, M. D., Muehrcke, R. C., and Heard, B. E. Potassium deficiency and the kidney. Brit. med. Bull. 1957, **13**, 15.
19. Epstein, F. H., Kleeman, C. R., and Hendrikx, A. The influence of bodily hydration on the renal concentrating process. J. clin. Invest. 1957, **36**, 629.
20. Meroney, W. H., Rubini, M. E., and Blythe, W. B. The effect of antecedent diet on urine concentrating ability. Ann. intern. Med. 1958, **48**, 562.
21. Knowlton, M., Horner, W. H., Seligson, D., and Iber, F. L. Analytical Procedures. Washington, D. C. Biochemistry Laboratory, Department of Metabolism, Army Medical Service Graduate School, August, 1955.
22. Kleeman, C. R., Rubini, M. E., Lamdin, E., and Epstein, F. H. Studies on alcohol diuresis. II. The evaluation of ethyl alcohol as an inhibitor of the neurohypophysis. J. clin. Invest. 1955, **34**, 448.
23. Kleeman, C. R., and Maxwell, M. H. Contributory role of extrarenal factors in the polyuria of potassium depletion. New Engl. J. Med. 1959, **260**, 268.
24. Fourman, P., and Leeson, P. M. Thirst and polyuria with a note on the effects of potassium deficiency and calcium excess. Lancet 1959, **1**, 268.
25. Rubini, M. E., and Blythe, W. B. The effect of protein-feeding on urine concentration: Suggestive evidence of tubular secretion of urea. Clin. Res. Proc. 1958, **6**, 285.
26. Levinsky, N. G., and Berliner, R. W. The role of urea in the urine concentrating mechanism. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 741.
27. Black, D. A. K., and Milne, M. D. Experimental potassium depletion in man. Clin. Sci. 1952, **11**, 397.
28. Blahd, W. H., and Bassett, S. H. Potassium deficiency in man. Metabolism 1953, **2**, 218.
29. Womersley, R. A., and Darragh, J. H. Potassium and sodium restriction in the normal human. J. clin. Invest. 1955, **34**, 456.
30. Fourman, P. Ability of the normal kidney to conserve potassium. Lancet 1952, **1**, 1042.

31. Schwartz, W. B., Levine, H. D., and Relman, A. S. The electrocardiogram in potassium depletion. Its relation to the total potassium deficit and the serum concentration. Amer. J. Med. 1954, **16**, 395.
32. Weller, J. M., Lown, B., Hoigne, R. V., Wyatt, N. F., Criscitiello, M., Merrill, J. P., and Levine, S. A. Effects of acute removal of potassium from dogs. Changes in the electrocardiogram. Circulation 1955, **11**, 44.
33. Seldin, D. W., Welt, L. G., and Cort, J. H. The role of sodium salts and adrenal steroids in the production of hypokalemic alkalosis. Yale J. Biol. Med. 1956, **29**, 229.
34. Moore, F. D., Boling, E. A., Ditmore, H. B., Jr., Sicular, A., Teterick, J. E., Ellison, A. E., Hoye, S. J., and Ball, M. R. Body sodium and potassium. V. The relationship of alkalosis, potassium deficiency and surgical stress to acute hypokalemia in man; experiments and review of the literature. Metabolism 1955, **4**, 379.
35. Manitius, A., Levitin, H., Beck, D., and Epstein, F. H. On the mechanisms of impairment of renal concentrating ability in potassium deficiency. J. clin. Invest. 1960, **39**, 684.
36. Berliner, R. W., Levinsky, N. G., Davidson, D. G., and Eden, M. Dilution and concentration of the urine and the action of the antidiuretic hormone. Amer. J. Med. 1958, **24**, 730.
37. Smith, W. H. The fate of sodium and water in the renal tubules. Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med. 1959, **35**, 293.
38. Gottschalk, C. W., and Mylle, M. Micropunctive study of the mammalian concentrating mechanism: Evidence for the countercurrent hypothesis. Amer. J. Physiol. 1959, **196**, 927.
39. Giebisch, G., and Lozano, R. The effects of adrenal steroids and potassium depletion on the elaboration of an osmotically concentrated urine. J. clin. Invest. 1959, **38**, 843.
40. Gottschalk, C. W., Mylle, M., Winters, R. W., and Welt, L. G. Micropuncture study of the osmolality of renal tubular fluid in potassium-depleted rats (abstract). J. clin. Invest. 1958, **37**, 898.

AUTHOR INDEX

(Page numbers marked with an asterisk refer to abstracts)

A

Abbott, Lynn D., Jr. See JAMES and ABBOTT *1051

Abboud, Francois M., and **Huston, John H.** The effects of aging and degenerative vascular disease on the measurement of arterial rigidity in man 933

—, and **Huston, John H.** Measurement of arterial aging in hypertensive patients 1915

Abelmann, Walter H. See RYAN and ABELMANN *1077

Abernathy, R. S. See SANFORD, PRITCHARD, WINDOM, ABERNATHY and MUCHMORE *1079

Acra, D. J. See PERKINS, HARKINS, GERBODE, ROLFS and ACRA 1421

Adam, Avinoam. See RAMOT, ASHKENAZI, RIMON, ADAM and SHEBA 611

Adams, Reuben H. See COMBES, ADAMS, STRICKLAND and MADISON 1706

Afonso, Skoda. See ROWE, CHELIUS, AFONSO, GURTNER and CRUMPTON 1217

Aho, Impi. See PULLMAN, LAVENDER and AHO *1073

Akyol, Turhan. See FRANK, KIEFHABER, JORDAN, AKYOL, GALTON and ARORA *1038

Albright, Edwin C. See LARSON and ALBRIGHT 1132

Albrink, Margaret J. Lipoprotein pattern as a function of total triglyceride concentration of serum 536

—, **Meigs, J. Wister,** and **Granoff, Morris.** Effect of weight gain during adult life on serum triglyceride concentrations of normal man *1022

Alfonso, S. See ROWE, ALFONSO, CHELIUS, GURTNER and CRUMPTON *1077

Allan, Mary B. See LEWIS, WARNER and ALLAN *1058

Allen, David W., and **Jandl, James H.** Oxidative hemolysis and precipitation of hemoglobin. II. Role of thiols in oxidant drug action 454

Allen, James C. See BAXTER, GOODMAN and ALLEN 490

—, **Baxter, James H.,** and **Goodman, Howard C.** Effects of dextran, polyvinylpyrrolidone and gamma globulin on the hyperlipidemia of experimental nephrosis 499

Andres, Reubin, Baltzan, Marcel, Cader, Gordon, and **Zierler, Kenneth L.** Metabolic and circulatory effects of epinephrine in the forearm of man *1022

Andrews, J. Robert. See LEVIN, ANDREWS and BERLIN 649

Antoniades, Harry N., Gundersen, Kare, and **Pyle, Hugh.** The effect of blood glucose on circulating bound and free insulin *1022

—. See STEINKE, RENOLD, KNAACK and ANTONIADES *1083

Apthorp, G. H., and **Marshall, R.** Pulmonary diffusing capacity: A comparison of breath-holding and steady state methods using carbon monoxide 1775

Arias, Irwin M., Goldfisher, Sidney, Novikoff, Alex B., and **Essner, Edward.** The effect of 17-ethyl-19-nortestosterone and icterogenin on the hepatic metabolism of bilirubin in normal and Gunn rats *1023

Arora, Yogesh. See FRANK, KIEFHABER, JORDAN, AKYOL, GALTON and ARORA *1038

Ashenbrucker, H. See ATHENS, RAAB, HAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 159

—. See ATHENS, HAAB, RAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 989

—. See ATHENS, RAAB, HAAB, ASHENBRUCKER and CARTWRIGHT *1023

Ashkenazi, Israel. See RAMOT, ASHKENAZI, RIMON, ADAM and SHEBA 611

Ashton, D. M. See JONES, ASHTON and WYNGAARDEN *1052

Ashworth, C. T. See HESS and ASHWORTH *1048

Aster, Richard H. See SHULMAN, ASTER, LEITNER and HILLER 1597

Athens, J. W., Raab, S. O., Haab, O. P., Mauer, A. M., Ashenbrucker, H., Cartwright, G. E., and **Wintrobe, M. M.** Leukokinetic studies. III. The distribution of granulocytes in the blood of normal subjects 159

—, **Haab, O. P., Raab, S. O., Mauer, A. M., Ashenbrucker, H., Cartwright, G. E.** and **Wintrobe, M. M.** Leukokinetic studies. IV. The total blood, circulating and marginal granulocyte pools and the granulocyte turnover rate in normal subjects 989

—, **Raab, Spencer O., Haab, Otto P., Ashenbrucker, Helen,** and **Cartwright, George E.** Alterations in granulocyte kinetics induced by epinephrine, exercise, endotoxin and prednisone *1023

Avigan, Joel. See STEINBERG, AVIGAN and FEIGELSON 884

Axelrod, Julius. See LABROSSE, AXELROD, KOPIN and KETY 253

Ayers, Carlos R. See CARPENTER, DAVIS, HOLMAN, AYERS and BAHN 196

—. See DAVIS, CARPENTER, AYERS, HOLMAN, and BAHN 684

—. See CARPENTER, DAVIS and AYERS 1160

—. See DAVIS, AYERS and CARPENTER 1466

—. See CARPENTER, DAVIS and AYERS 2026

Ayvazian, John H., and **Ayvazian, L. Fred.** A study of the hyperuricemia induced by hydrochlorothiazide and acetazolamide separately and in combination 1961

Ayvazian, L. Fred. See AYVAZIAN and AYVAZIAN 1961

B

Bachman, Leonard. See RICHARDS and BACHMAN 273

Bahn, Robert C. See CARPENTER, DAVIS, HOLMAN, AYERS and BAHN 196

—. See DAVIS, CARPENTER, AYERS, HOLMAN and BAHN 684

Baker, George P., Levitin, Howard, and **Epstein, Franklin H.** Sodium depletion and renal conservation of water 867

Baker, Herman. See LEEVY, BAKER, FRANK and ZIFFER *1057

Baldini, Mario. See EBBE and BALDINI *1035

Baldwin, David S. See GOMBOS, HULET, BOPP and BALDWIN *1044

Baltzan, Marcel. See ANDRES, BALTZAN, CADER and ZIERLER *1022
Bank, Norman. The effect of buffer loading upon ammonium excretion in the dog 573
Banks, Julia. See MARKS, GROSS and BANKS *1060
Barnes, Arthur E., Sarasti, Hernando, and **Jensen, Wallace N.** Leukocyte D-antigenicity studied by means of a specific I^{131}-labeled anti-D antibody *1023
Bartlett, Grant R. See SHAFER and BARTLETT 1178
—, and **Shafer, A. William.** Phosphorylated carbohydrate intermediates of the human erythrocyte during storage in acid citrate dextrose. II. Effect of the addition of inosine late in storage 1185
Bartter, Frederic C. See GILL and BARTTER 716
Bass, Audrey. See FRIMPTER, BASS, FURTH, HORWITH and THOMPSON *1040
Bateman, M. See BISHOP, HARRIS, BATEMAN and DAVIDSON 105
Bauer, Charles D. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, BAUER, COMBES, DE BOBES-STERNBERG and SCHEINBERG 707
Baxter, James H., Goodman, Howard C., and **Allen, James C.** Effects of infusions of serum albumin on serum lipids and lipoproteins in nephrosis 490
—. See ALLEN, BAXTER and GOODMAN 499
Bearn, Alexander G. See GERMAN and BEARN 445
—. See VESELL and BEARN 586
Beasley, H. Kent. See GOLDSMITH, BEASLEY, WHALLEY, RECTOR and SELDIN 2043
Beck, William S. Metabolic functions of vitamin B_{12}: The possible relationship of megaloblast formation to unbalanced growth in bacteria requiring vitamin B_{12} *1024
Becklake, Margaret R. See MCGREGOR and BECKLAKE 971
Bellet, Samuel. See PENNEYS, MANZOLI, BELLET and FEINBERG *1070
Benson, Gordon. See KOWLESSAR, HAEFFNER, BENSON and SLEISENGER *1055
Berkson, David M. See STAMLER, LINDBERG and BERKSON *1082
Berlin, Nathaniel I. See LEVIN, ANDREWS and BERLIN 649
Berman, Mones. See SEGAL, BERMAN and BLAIR 1263
Berson, Solomon A., and **Yalow, Rosalyn S.** Preparation and purification of human insulin-I^{131}; binding to human insulin-binding antibodies 1803
—. See YALOW and BERSON 2190
Bessman, Samuel P. See SCHERLIS, GONZALEZ and BESSMAN 60
Beutler, Ernest. The effect of methemoglobin formation in sickle cell disease 1856
Binak, Kenan. See REGAN, TIMMIS, GRAY, BINAK and HELLEMS 624
Bing, Richard J. See ROTHLIN and BING 1380
Biron, P., Koiw, E., Nowaczynski, W., Brouillet, J., and **Genest, J.** The effects of intravenous infusions of valine-5 angiotensin II and other pressor agents on urinary electrolytes and corticosteroids, including aldosterone 338
—. See BOUCHER, BIRON and GENEST *1025
Bishop, J. M., Harris, P., Bateman, M., and **Davidson, L. A. G.** The effect of acetylcholine upon respiratory gas exchange in mitral stenosis 105
Blair, Alberta. See SEGAL, BERMAN and BLAIR 1263
—. See SEGAL and BLAIR 2016
Bleicher, S., Karnovsky, M., and **Freinkel, N.** Histochemical topography of anterior pituitary: Correlations between enzyme activities and endocrine function of individual cells *1024
Bleiler, Roberta E. See CONNOR, HODGES and BLEILER 894
Block, Jerome. See FALLON, FREI, BLOCK and SEEGMILLER 1906
Bloodwell, Robert D. See BRAUNWALD, BLOODWELL, GOLDBERG and MORROW 52
Bluemle, Lewis W., Jr. See GOLDBERG, BLUEMLE and WEBSTER *1043
Bogdonoff, Morton D. See LASZLO, HARLAN, KLEIN, KIRSHNER, ESTES and BOGDONOFF 171
—, **Linhart, J., Klein, R. F.,** and **Estes, E. H., Jr.** The effect of serum albumin infusion upon lipid mobilization in the nephrotic syndrome in man *1024
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES *1039
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES 1846
—, **Linhart, Joseph W., Klein, Robert J.,** and **Estes, E. Harvey, Jr.** The specific structure of compounds effecting fat mobilization in man 1993
Bollet, Alfred Jay. See DAVIS and BOLLET *1032
Bollman, Jesse L. See HUNTON, BOLLMAN and HOFFMAN 1648
Bondurant, Stuart. See DALY and BONDURANT *1031
Bondy, Philip K. See COHN, BONDY and CASTIGLIONE 400
Bongiovanni, Alfred M., and **Eberlein, Walter R.** Congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to deficiency of 3β-hydroxy steroid dehydrogenase *1025
Bonting, Sjoerd L., de Bruin, Hendrina, and **Pollak, Victor E.** Quantitative histochemistry of the nephron. VI. Hydroxyproline in the human glomerulus 177
Bopp, Pierre. See GOMBOS, HULET, BOPP and BALDWIN *1044
Bosman, R. See LEE, BOSMAN, HONOUR, MARSHALL and STOTT *1056
Boucher, R., Biron, P., and **Genest, J.** Procedure for isolation and determination of human blood angiotensin *1025
Bowers, C. Y., Muldrey, James E., Hamilton, James G., and **Miller, O. Neal.** An abnormal serum cholesterol ester fatty acid pattern in liver disease *1025
Boyce, William H., King, J. Stanton, Jr., and **Fielden, Marvel L.** Total nondialyzable solids (TNDS) in human urine. IX. Immunochemical studies of the R-1 "uromucoid" fraction 1453
Boyer, Samuel H., Schultz, Richard, and **Weilbacher, Robert.** Heterogeneity of serum alkaline phosphatases: The influence of race, pregnancy, growth and disease *1026
Bradley, Stanley E. See EPSTEIN, WHEELER, FRUMIN, HABIF, PAPPER and BRADLEY 592
—, **Laragh, J. H., Wheeler, H. O., MacDowell, M.,** and **Oliver J.** Correlation of structure and function in the handling of glucose by the nephrons of the canine kidney 1113
Bradlow, H. L. See ZUMOFF, HELLMAN, BRADLOW, FUKUSHIMA and GALLAGHER *1091
Braude, A. I. See GILBERT, PAVIA and BRAUDE *1042
—. See NOLL and BRAUDE 1935

Braunwald, Eugene, Bloodwell, Robert D., Goldberg, Leon I., and Morrow, Andrew G. Studies on digitalis. IV. Observations in man on the effects of digitalis preparations on the contractility of the nonfailing heart and on total vascular resistance 52
—. See Ross, Frahm and Braunwald 563
—. See Gaffney and Braunwald *1040
—, **Frahm, Charles J., and Ross, John, Jr.** Studies on Starling's law of the heart. V. Left ventricular function in man 1882
Bray, George A., and Conney, A. H. Stimulatory effect of chlorobutanol on uridine diphosphate glucose dehydrogenase *1026
—, **and Preston, Agnes Scott.** Effect of urea on urine concentration in the rat 1952
Brecher, George. See Stohlman and Brecher *1084
Bricker, Neal S. See Reiss, Bricker, Kime and Morrin 165
Briggs, Winton. See Grey, Briggs and Farr 703
Briscoe, W. A. See Emmanuel, Briscoe and Cournand 329
Brodsky, William A., and Huang, H. C. Biosynthesis of urea in kidney tissue without exogenous substrate *1026
Brody, Jerome I., and Finch, Stuart C. Serum factors of acquired hemolytic anemia in leukemia and lymphoma 181
Bromberg, Philip A. See Robin, Bromberg and Wilson *1076
Brooks, B. See Muirhead, Hinman, Daniels, Kosinski and Brooks *1065
Brouillet, W. See Biron, Koiw, Nowaczynski, Brouillet and Genest 338
Browder, Ann A. See Walser, Payne and Browder 234
Brown, H. Oliver. See Lipkin, Brown and Levine *1058
Brown, Norman K., and Petersdorf, Robert G. Chromatographic studies of endogenous pyrogen *1026
Brown, R. R., Thornton, Madeline J., and Price, J. M. The effect of vitamin supplementation on the urinary excretion of tryptophan metabolites by pregnant women 617
Brown, R[illegible]se. See Lynn, Earnhardt and Brown *1059
Bruce, Robert A. See Cobb, Johnson and Bruce *1030
Brunner, Edward A., and Spirtes, M. A. A new parameter in evaluation of normal and abnormal tissue slice metabolism *1027
Brunton, Lauder. See Lowenstein, Cooper, Brunton and Gartha 1656
Bucci, Giovanni, and Cook, Charles D. Studies of respiratory physiology in children. VI. Lung diffusing capacity, diffusing capacity of the pulmonary membrane and pulmonary capillary blood volume in congenital heart disease 1431
Buckley, C. E., III, and Sieker, H. O. Changes in erythrocyte cation concentration in chronic respiratory insufficiency *1027
Bunnell, Ivan L. See Sharp, Bunnell, Griffith and Greene 665
Burgen, A. S. V. See Johns and Burgen *1052
—. See Johns, Sperti and Burgen 1684
Burrows, B. A. See Hollander, Reilly and Burrows 227
—. See Hollander, Chobanian and Burrows 408
—. See Chobanian, Burrows and Hollander 416
—. See Farmelant and Burrows *1037
Byers, Sanford O. See Friedman and Byers 1139

C

Cade, Robert, and Shalhoub, Robert. The effect of mineralocorticoids on renal handling of potassium *1028
Cader, Gordon. See Andres, Baltzan, Cader and Zierler *1022
Cadigan, John B., Marks, Asher, Ellicott, Marjorie F., Jones, Robert H., and Gaensler, Edward A. An analysis of factors affecting the measurement of pulmonary diffusing capacity by the single breath method 1495
Caesar, John. See Shaldon, Chiandussi, Guevara, Caesar and Sherlock 1346
Calabresi, Paul. See Fink, Calabresi and Finch *1038
—, **Thayer, Walter R., Jr., and Spiro, Howard M.** Demonstration of circulating antinuclear globulins in ulcerative colitis 2126
Calkins, Evan. See Mills, Calkins and Cohen 1926
Cannon, Paul J. See Sonnenblick, Cannon and Laragh 903
Carey, James B., Jr. The altered distribution of the bile acid pool in obstructive jaundice and its correction, including relief of pruritis, with a bile acid sequestering resin *1028
Carpenter, Charles C. J., Davis, James O., Holman, John E., Ayers, Carlos R., and Bahn, Robert C. Studies on the response of the transplanted kidney and the transplanted adrenal gland to thoracic inferior vena caval constriction 196
—. See Davis, Carpenter, Ayers, Holman and Bahn 684
—, **Davis, James O., and Ayers, Carlos R.** Concerning the role of arterial baroreceptors in the control of aldosterone secretion 1160
—. See Davis, Ayers and Carpenter 1466
—, **Davis, James O., and Ayers, Carlos R.** Relation of renin, angiotensin II, and experimental renal hypertension to aldosterone secretion 2026
Carrasquer, Gaspar. Transient excretion of phosphate after injection of its potassium salt *1028
Carroll, Evelyn L. See Pechet, Rasmussen, Carroll and Gramer *1070
Carter, John R. See Connor, Warner and Carter 13
Cartwright, G. E. See Athens, Raab, Haab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 159
—. See Schwartz, Goudsmit, Hill, Cartwright and Wintrobe 188
—. See Athens, Haab, Raab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 989
—. See Athens, Raab, Haab, Ashenbrucker and Cartwright *1023
—. See Shields, Markowitz, Klassen, Cartwright and Wintrobe 2007
Casey, T. H., Summerskill, W. H. J., and Orvis, A. L. Disorders of potassium metabolism in liver disease *1028
Castiglione, Carmela. See Cohn, Bondy and Castiglione 400
Castillo, Cesar. See Crosley, Castillo and Rowe 836
Castle, William B. See Herbert and Castle 1978

Castro, Zaida, Herbert, Victor, and **Wasserman, Louis R.** Blocking of hog intrinsic factor by human gastric juice and certain mucopolysaccharides, including blood group substance 66
Chalmers, Thomas C. See MOORE, STROHMEYER and CHALMERS *1064
Chanock, R. M. See JOHNSON, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, RIFKIND and KNIGHT *1052
—. See RIFKIND, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, JOHNSON and KNIGHT *1076
Chase, Alice E. See PLAGER, CUSHMAN and CHASE 1315
Chelius, C. J. See ROWE, ALFONSO, CHELIUS, GURTNER and CRUMPTON *1077
—. See ROWE, CHELIUS, AFONSO, GURTNER and CRUMPTON 1217
Chenkin, Theodore. See DAYTON, TARCAN, CHENKIN and WEINER 1797
Chey, W. Y., Shay, H., and **Shuman, C. R.** External secretory function of pancreas in diabetes mellitus *1029
Chiandussi, Livio. See SHALDON, CHIANDUSSI, GUEVARA, CAESAR and SHERLOCK 1346
Chobanian, A. V. See HOLLANDER, CHOBANIAN and BURROWS 408
—, **Burrows, B. A.,** and **Hollander, W.** Body fluid and electrolyte composition in arterial hypertension. II. Studies in mineralocorticoid hypertension 416
—. See HOLLANDER, MADOFF and CHOBANIAN *1050
Chowdhury, Sudhir R. See PEARSON, CHOWDHURY and FOWLER *1070
Christy, Nicholas P., and **Drucker, William D.** Demonstration of an essential role of the anterior pituitary in Cushing's syndrome associated with bilateral adrenal cortical hyperplasia *1029
—, and **Fishman, Robert A.** Studies of the blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier to cortisol in the dog 1997
Church, Alice B. See HIRSCH and CHURCH 794
Clapp, James R. See RECTOR and CLAPP *1075
Clifton, James A. See SCHEDL and CLIFTON *1079
Cluff, Leighton E., and **Conti, Richard C.** Experimental staphylococcal infection: The role of α-hemolysin and the effect of bacterial endotoxin *1030
Clyde, Wallace A., Jr., Denny, Floyd W., and **Dingle, John H.** Fluorescent-stainable antibodies to the Eaton agent in human primary atypical pneumonia transmission studies 1638
Cobb, Leonard A., Johnson, Willard P., and **Bruce, Robert A.** Metabolic and hemodynamic responses to prolonged upright exercise: Observations on trained and untrained men *1030
Cohen, Alan S. See MILLS, CALKINS and COHEN 1926
Cohen, N. See DREILING, LINDER and COHEN *1034
Cohn, George L., Bondy, Philip K., and **Castiglione, Carmela.** Studies on pyrogenic steroids. I. Separation, identification, and measurement of unconjugated dehydroepiandrosterone, etiocholanolone, and androsterone in human plasma 400
—. See MULROW and COHN 1250
Cohn, Stanton H. See LIPPINCOTT, COHN, HAMEL, FINE and KORMAN 697
Colebatch, H. J. H. See HALMAGYI and COLEBATCH 1785
Collins, Annie R. See HELLMAN, TSCHUDY, ROSE and COLLINS *1048
Combes, Burton. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, BAUER, COMBES, DE BOBES-STERNBERG and SCHEINBERG 707
—, and **Stakelum, Geneva Sue.** A liver enzyme that conjugates sulfobromophthalein sodium with glutathione 981
—, and **Stakelum, Geneva Sue.** Maturation of liver enzyme that conjugates sulfobromophthalein sodium (BSP) and glutathione *1030
—. See MEBANE, LECOCQ, COMBES and MADISON *1063
—, **Adams, Reuben H., Strickland, William,** and **Madison, Leonard L.** The physiological significance of the secretion of endogenous insulin into the portal circulation. IV. Hepatic uptake of glucose during glucose infusion in nondiabetic dogs 1706
Conn, Hadley L., Jr., and **Luchi, Robert J.** Some quantitative aspects of the binding of quinidine and related quinoline compounds by human serum albumin 509
Conney, A. H. See BRAY and CONNEY *1026
—. See GARREN, CONNEY and TOMKINS *1041
Connor, William E., Warner, E. D., and **Carter, John R.** A labile serum factor clotting defect: Its demonstration by the thromboplastin generation test and its clinical significance 13
—, **Hodges, Robert E.,** and **Bleiler, Roberta E.** The serum lipids in men receiving high cholesterol and cholesterol-free diets 894
Conrad, Marcel E., Jr. See VAN HOEK and CONRAD 1153
Conrad, Suzanne, Mahesh, Virendra, and **Herrmann, Walter.** Quantitative paper chromatography of conjugated 17-ketosteroids in plasma 947
Conti, Richard C. See CLUFF and CONTI *1030
Cook, Charles D. See BUCCI and COOK 1431
Cooper, Bernard A. See LOWENSTEIN, COOPER, BRUNTON and GARTHA 1656
Cooper, Collin E. See NELSON, COOPER, GOLD and RUTHERFORD *1067
Cooper, Gloria S. See JACKSON, MULDOON and COOPER *1051
Cooper, Herbert L. See PREISIG, WHEELER and COOPER *1072
Cournand, A. See EMMANUEL, BRISCOE and COURNAND 329
Crabbé, Jean. Stimulation of active sodium transport by the isolated toad bladder with aldosterone *in vitro* 2103
Craddock, Charles G., and **Nakai, George S.** Leukemic cell proliferation as determined by *in vitro* deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) synthesis *1031
Cranney, V. Jane. See DEYKIN, WESSLER, REIMER and CRANNEY *1033
Crofford, Oscar B. Idiopathic hyperlipemia; the behavior of the isolated chylomicrons as a substrate for lipoprotein lipase *1031
Crosby, William H. See WEISS, EICHELBERGER and CROSBY 205
Crosley, Archer P., Jr., Castillo, Cesar, and **Rowe, George G.** The relationship of renal oxygen consumption to renal function and weight in individuals with normal and diseased kidneys 836
Crumpton, C. W. See ROWE, ALFONSO, CHELIUS, GURTNER and CRUMPTON *1077
—. See ROWE, CHELIUS, AFONSO, GURTNER and CRUMPTON 1217
Cushman, Paul, Jr. See PLAGER, CUSHMAN and CHASE 1315

Cutler, Ralph E. See GONICK, MAXWELL, CUTLER, DOWLING and KLEEMAN *1044

D

Dale, S. L. See MELBY, ST. CYR and DALE *1063
Daly, Walter, and **Bondurant, Stuart.** Hemodynamic effects of oxygen breathing *1031
Daniels, E. G. See MUIRHEAD, HINMAN, DANIELS, KOSINSKI and BROOKS *1065
Daughaday, William H. See KIPNIS, GROSS and DAUGHADAY *1054
—. See UTIGER, PARKER and DAUGHADAY *1086
Davidson, L. A. G. See BISHOP, HARRIS, BATEMAN and DAVIDSON 105
Davie, E. W. See RATNOFF, DAVIE and MALLETT 803
Davis, Ann M. See DEGROOT and DAVIS *1032
Davis, James O. See CARPENTER, DAVIS, HOLMAN, AYERS and BAHN 196
—, **Carpenter, Charles C. J., Ayers, Carlos R., Holman, John E.,** and **Bahn, Robert C.** Evidence for secretion of an aldosterone-stimulating hormone by the kidney 684
—. See CARPENTER, DAVIS and AYERS 1160
—, **Ayers, Carlos R.,** and **Carpenter, Charles C. J.** Renal origin of an aldosterone-stimulating hormone in dogs with thoracic caval constriction and in sodium-depleted dogs 1466
—. See CARPENTER, DAVIS and AYERS 2026
Davis, John S., IV, and **Bollet, Alfred Jay.** The effects of antimitochondrial sera on mitochondrial properties *1032
Dawson, Chandler. See JAWETZ, HANNA, THYGESON, MORDHORST and DAWSON *1051
Dayton, Peter G., Tarcan, Yavuz, Chenkin, Theodore, and **Weiner, Murray.** The influence of barbiturates on coumarin plasma levels and prothrombin response 1797
De Bobes-Sternberg, Shirley. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, BAUER, COMBES, DE BOBES-STERNBERG and SCHEINBERG 707
De Bruin, Hendrina. See BONTING, DE BRUIN and POLLAK 177
DeGroot, Leslie J., and **Davis, Ann M.** A soluble thyroidal peroxidase-iodinase system *1032
deGroot, William J., Leonard, James J., Paley, Hyman W., Johnson, John E., and **Warren, James V.** The importance of autonomic integrity in maintaining the hyperkinetic circulatory dynamics of human hyperthyroidism *1033
Deiss, William P., Holmes, Leila B., and **Johnston, C. C.** The influence of parathyroid hormone on bone matrix hexosamine synthesis *1033
DeMeutter, Roger C. See SCHWARTZ, DEMEUTTER and SHREEVE *1080
Dempsey, Eleanor F. See FRAZIER, DEMPSEY and LEAF *1039
Dempsey, Hugh. See HILL, DEMPSEY, STARNES, PARTLOW and NICKELL *1048
Dendrinos, George J. See PROUT, ODAK and DENDRINOS *1073
Denny, Floyd W. See CLYDE, DENNY and DINGLE 1638
DeOrsay, Helen. See GASTON and DEORSAY *1041
Des Prez, Roger M. See HOROWITZ, DES PREZ and HOOK *1050
Dexter, Lewis. See DOCK, KRAUS, MCGUIRE, HYLAND, HAYNES and DEXTER 317
Deykin, Daniel, Wessler, Stanford, Reimer, Stanley M., and **Cranney, V. Jane.** Dicumarol-induced depression of a thrombogenic coagulation activity in man *1033
Diczfalusy, Egon. See TROEN and DICZFALUSY *1085
Didakow, Norman C. See PATERSON, HARWIN and DIDAKOW *1069
Dingle, John H. See CLYDE, DENNY and DINGLE 1638
Dinning, James S. See FITCH, OATES and DINNING 850
Dock, Donald S., Kraus, William L., McGuire, Lockhart B., Hyland, John W., Haynes, Florence W., and **Dexter, Lewis.** The pulmonary blood volume in man 317
Dodge, Harold T., Sandler, Harold, and **Hay, Robert E.** Left ventricular pressure-volume loops in man *1034
Dollery, C. T. See WEST, DOLLERY and HUGH-JONES 1
Donaldson, R. M., Jr. Malabsorption of labeled vitamin B_{12} in rats with intestinal diverticula *1034
Donaldson, Virginia H. Studies on the activation of a serum esterase with ether and its relationship to C'1-esterase 673
Doray, Bernard H. See SOKAL, LOWE, SARCIONE, MOSOVICH and DORAY 364
Doty, Paul. See GILL and DOTY *1042
Dowling, J. Thomas. See GONICK, MAXWELL, CUTLER, DOWLING and KLEEMAN *1044
Dowling, James H. See NELP, WAGNER and DOWLING *1067
—. See WAGNER, NELP and DOWLING 1984
Dreiling, D. A., Linder, A., and **Cohen, N.** The effect of acetazolamide on the secretion of sodium and potassium by the human stomach *1034
Drucker, William D. See CHRISTY and DRUCKER *1029
Ducharme, Jacques R., and **Grumbach, Melvin M.** Studies on the effects of human growth hormone in premature infants 243
Dull, Theodore, Maurice, Peter F., Henneman, Dorothy H., and **Henneman, Philip H.** Early effects of vitamin A on calcium, citrate and phosphorus metabolism in man *1035
Durand, J. See ROCHESTER, DURAND, PARKER, FRITTS and HARVEY 643

E

Earle, David P. See GITLIN, SCHMID, EARLE and GIVELBER 820
—. See JENNINGS and EARLE 1525
Earley, Laurence E., Kahn, Melvin, and **Orloff, Jack.** The effects of infusions of chlorothiazide on urinary dilution and concentration in the dog 857
Earnhardt, Eugenia. See LYNN, EARNHARDT and BROWN *1059
Ebbe, Shirley and **Baldini, Mario.** Demonstration of tissue antigens in the blood platelets *1035
Eber, J. See WEED, EBER and ROTHSTEIN 130
Eberlein, Walter R. See BONGIOVANNI and EBERLEIN *1025
Eckel, Robert E., and **Lodish, Harvey.** Metabolism during potassium transport in human red cells *1035
Eckstein, John W., and **Horsley, A. W.** The effects of reduced cardiac sympathetic tone on myocardial function 555

—, **Horsley, A. W.**, and **Hamilton, William K.** Responses of the peripheral veins in man to continuous positive pressure breathing *1036
Edwards, Miles J., Koler, Robert D., Rigas, Demetrios A., and **Pitcairn, Donald M.** The effect of *in vivo* aging of normal human erythrocytes and erythrocyte macromolecules upon oxyhemoglobin dissociation 636
Efron, Mary L. See SCRIVER, SCHAFER and EFRON *1080
Eichelberger, James W., Jr. See WEISS, EICHELBERGER and CROSBY 205
Eisen, Arthur Z., and **Seegmiller, J. E.** Uric acid metabolism in psoriasis 1486
Eisenberg, Eugene, and **Gordan, Gilbert S.** Skeletal dynamics in man measured by nonradioactive strontium 1809
Eisenberg, Seymour. An appraisal of the venous hematocrit *1036
Eisentraut, Anna M. See UNGER, EISENTRAUT, MCCALL and MADISON 1280
Eisner, Gilbert M. See PORUSH, GOLDSTEIN, EISNER and LEVITT *1072
—. See PORUSH, GOLDSTEIN, EISNER and LEVITT 1475
Elder, T. David. See SEGAL, ELDER and TOPPER *1081
Ellicott, Marjorie F. See CADIGAN, MARKS, ELLICOTT, JONES and GAENSLER 1495
Emmanuel, G., Briscoe, W. A., and **Cournand, A.** A method for the determination of the volume of air in the lungs: Measurements in chronic pulmonary emphysema 329
Endlich, Harold L. See HARPER, LATHROP, ENDLICH, SEIMENS and HARRISON *1047
Engbring, Norman H. See LENNON, ENGBRING and ENGSTROM 996
Engel, Milton B. See LASKIN, ENGEL, JOSEPH and POLLAK 2153
Engstrom, William W. See LENNON, ENGBRING and ENGSTROM 996
Epstein, Franklin H. See BAKER, LEVITIN and EPSTEIN 867
Epstein, Robert M., Wheeler, Henry O., Frumin, M. Jack, Habif, David V., Papper, Emanuel M., and **Bradley, Stanley E.** The effect of hypercapnia on estimated hepatic blood flow, circulating splanchnic blood volume, and hepatic sulfobromophthalein clearance during general anesthesia in man 592
Erslev, A. J., and **Iossifides, I.** Iron uptake of human bone marrow incubated with chloramphenicol *1036
Essner, Edward. See ARIAS, GOLDFISHER, NOVIKOFF and ESSNER *1023
Estes, E. Harvey, Jr. See LASZLO, HARLAN, KLEIN, KIRSHNER, ESTES and BOGDONOFF 171
—. See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES *1024
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES *1039
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES 1846
—. See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES 1993

F

Fahey, J. L. See HUMPHREY and FAHEY 1696
Fallon, Harold J., Frei, Emil, III, Block, Jerome, and **Seegmiller, J. Edwin.** The uricosuria and orotic aciduria induced by 6-azauridine 1906
Farmelant, Melvin H., and **Burrows, Belton A.** Urine flow response to mannitol loading in unilateral renal disease *1037
Farr, Richard S. See GREY, BRIGGS and FARR 703
—, **Rodnan, Gerald P.**, and **Lasser, Elliott C.** A new protein disturbance associated with rheumatoid arthritis *1037
Faulstick, Dyrel A. See LOWENSTEIN, FAULSTICK, YIENGST and SHOCK 1172
Feigelson, Eugene B. See STEINBERG, AVIGAN and FEIGELSON 884
—, **Pfaff, William W., Karmen, Arthur**, and **Steinberg, Daniel.** The role of plasma free fatty acids in development of fatty liver 2171
Feinberg, Leonard. See PENNEYS, MANZOLI, BELLET and FEINBERG *1070
Feinstein, Alvan R., and **Spagnuolo, Mario.** Experimental reactivation of subsiding rheumatic fever *1037
—, and **Spagnuolo, Mario.** Experimental reactivation of subsiding rheumatic fever 1891
Feldman, Felix. See LICHTMAN and FELDMAN *1058
Ferreira, Dorothy. See TOBIAN, JANECEK, TOMBOULIAN and FERREIRA 1922
Field, James B. See PASTAN and FIELD *1069
—, **Johnson, Phyllis**, and **Herring, Betty.** Insulin-resistant diabetes associated with increased endogenous plasma insulin followed by complete remission 1672
—. See WILLIAMS and FIELD 1841
Fielden, Marvel L. See BOYCE, KING and FIELDEN 1453
Fife, Earl H., Jr. See MUSCHEL, SIMONTON, WELLS and FIFE 517
Finch, Stuart C. See BRODY and FINCH 181
—. See FINK, CALABRESI and FINCH *1038
Fine, Samuel. See LIPPINCOTT, COHN, HAMEL, FINE and KORMAN 697
Fink, Martin E., Calabresi, Paul, and **Finch, Stuart C.** Granulocyte response to endotoxin in myeloproliferative disorders *1038
Finland, Maxwell. See POSTIC and FINLAND 2064
Finley, T. N. See SWENSON, FINLEY and GUZMAN 828
—. The determination of uneven pulmonary blood flow from the arterial oxygen tension during nitrogen washout 1727
Firkin, Barry J., and **Williams, William J.** The incorporation of radioactive phosphorus into the phospholipids of human leukemic leukocytes and platelets 423
Fischer, Janet J. The course of urinary tract infections secondary to catheterizations *1038
Fisher, F. David. See WILSON, FISHER and KIRKENDALL *1089
Fishman, Robert A. See CHRISTY and FISHMAN 1997
Fitch, Coy D., Oates, James D., and **Dinning, James S.** The metabolism of creatine-1-C^{14} by mice with hereditary muscular dystrophy 850
Flanigan, William J. See OKEN, FLANIGAN and KHURI *1067
Forsham, Peter H. See GRODSKY and FORSHAM 799
Forster, R. E. See RANKIN, MCNEILL and FORSTER 1323
Fowler, William M. See PEARSON, CHOWDHURY and FOWLER *1070
Frahm, Charles J. See ROSS, FRAHM and BRAUNWALD 563

—. See Braunwald, Frahm and Ross 1882
Frank, Charles W., Kiefhaber, Frido H., Jordan, Alphonzo, Akyol, Turhan, Galton, Barry B., and **Arora, Yogesh.** The diagnosis and quantitative evaluation of mitral regurgitation *1038
Frank, Martin J. See Regan, Lehan, Frank, Landy and Hellems *1075
Frank, Oscar. See Leevy, Baker, Frank and Ziffer *1057
Frazier, Howard S., Dempsey, Eleanor F., and **Leaf, Alexander.** The initial step in active sodium transport by the toad bladder *1039
Frederick, Elizabeth. See Rabkin, Frederick, Lotz and Smith *1073
Frei, Emil, III. See Fallon, Frei, Block and Seegmiller 1906
Freinkel, Norbert. See Goodner and Freinkel 261
—. Extrathyroidal actions of pituitary thyrotropin: Effects on the carbohydrate, lipid and respiratory metabolism of rat adipose tissue 476
—. See Bleicher, Karnovsky and Freinkel *1024
Freireich, Emil J., Kliman, Allan, Gaydos, Lawrence A., and **Schroeder, Leslie R.** Response to repeated platelet transfusions from the same donor *1039
French, George R. See Gray, Tasker and French *1044
Frenkel, Eugene P. See Korst, Frenkel and Wilhelm *1055
Friedberg, Samuel J., Klein, Robert F., Trout, David L., Bogdonoff, Morton D., and **Estes, E. Harvey, Jr.** The origin of fasting plasma triglycerides in man *1039
—, **Klein, R. F., Trout, D. L., Bogdonoff, M. D.,** and **Estes, E. H., Jr.** The incorporation of plasma free fatty acids into plasma triglycerides in man 1846
Friedman, Eli A. See Merrill, Friedman, Wilson and Marshall 631
—, **Retan, J. Walden, Marshall, David C., Henry, Lawrence B.,** and **Merrill, John P.** Nonspecificity of human skin graft rejection *1040
—, **Retan, J. Walden, Marshall, David C., Henry, Laurence,** and **Merrill, John P.** Accelerated skin graft rejection in humans preimmunized with homologous peripheral leukocytes 2162
Friedman, Meyer, and **Byers, Sanford O.** Experimental thrombo-atherosclerosis 1139
Frimpter, George W., Bass, Audrey, Furth, Eugene, Horwith, Melvin, and **Thompson, David D.** Cystinuria: Amino acid clearances and the occurrence of a cystine peptide *1040
—, **Thompson, David D.,** and **Luckey, E. Hugh.** Conjugated amino acids in plasma of patients with uremia 1208
Fritts, H. W., Jr. See Rochester, Durand, Parker, Fritts and Harvey 643
Frumin, M. Jack. See Epstein, Wheeler, Frumin, Habif, Papper and Bradley 592
Fudenberg, H. H. See Kunkel, Müller-Eberhard, Fudenberg and Tomasi 117
Fukushima, D. K. See Zumoff, Hellman, Bradlow, Fukushima and Gallagher *1091
Furth, Eugene. See Frimpter, Bass, Furth, Horwith and Thompson *1040

G

Gabuzda, George J. See Hall and Gabuzda *1046
Gaensler, Edward A. See Cadigan, Marks, Ellicott, Jones and Gaensler 1495
Gaffney, Thomas E., and **Braunwald, Eugene.** The effects of guanethidine on triiodothyronine-induced hyperthyroidism in man *1040
Gaintner, J. Richard. See Jackson, Schmid and Gaintner *1050
Galindo, Pedro. See Shelokov, Peralta and Galindo *1081
Gallagher, T. F. See Zumoff, Hellman, Bradlow, Fukushima and Gallagher *1091
Galton, Barry B. See Frank, Kiefhaber, Jordan, Akyol, Galton and Arora *1038
Ganong, William F. See Mulrow and Ganong 579
—. See Goldfien, Ganong and Wise *1043
—. See Mulrow and Ganong *1065
Garcia, Hugo. See Wallace, Garcia and Stead 1387
Gardner, Edward, Jr., Wright, Claude-Starr, and **Williams, Bettie Z.** The survival of virus-treated erythrocytes in normal and splenectomized rabbits *1041
Gardner, Frank H. See Nathan, Piomelli and Gardner 940
—. See Nathan and Gardner *1066
Gardner, Kenneth D., Jr. The effect of pH on the filtration, reabsorption, and excretion of protein by the rat kidney 525
Garren, Leonard D., Conney, A. H., and **Tomkins, Gordon M.** Stimulatory effect of phenobarbital on steroid metabolism *1041
Garsenstein, Myron. See Pollack, Mandema and Garsenstein *1071
Gartha, Susan. See Lowenstein, Cooper, Brunton and Gartha 1656
Gaston, Lamont W., and **DeOrsay, Helen.** The role of activation product in the thromboplastin generation test *1041
Gaydos, Lawrence A. See Freireich, Kliman, Gaydos and Schroeder *1039
Gedney, W. Burton. See Morrin, Reiss and Gedney *1064
Gellhorn, Alfred, and **Marks, Paul A.** The composition and biosynthesis of lipids in human adipose tissues 925
Genest, J. See Biron, Koiw, Nowaczynski, Brouillet and Genest 338
—. See Boucher, Biron and Genest *1025
Gentile, Ralph L. See Sack, Spaet, Gentile and Hudson *1077
Gerbode, Frank. See Perkins, Harkins, Gerbode, Rolfs and Acra 1421
German, James L., III, and **Bearn, Alexander G.** Effect of estrogens on copper metabolism in Wilson's disease 445
—. Asynchronous thymidine uptake by human chromosomes *1041
Gilbert, V. E., Pavia, R., and **Braude, A. I.** Release of glutamic-oxalacetic transaminase in virus-infected tissue cultures *1042
Gill, John R., Jr., and **Bartter, Frederic C.** On the impairment of renal concentrating ability in prolonged hypercalcemia and hypercalciuria in man 716
Gill, Thomas J., III, and **Doty, Paul.** The antigenicity of synthetic polypeptides *1042

Gitlin, David, Schmid, Karl, Earle, David P., and **Givelber, Harry.** Observations on double albumin. II. A peptide difference between two genetically determined human serum albumins 820

Gitlow, Stanley E. See WOLF, PICK, GITLOW and NAFTCHI *1090

Givelber, Harry. See GITLIN, SCHMID, EARLE and GIVELBER 820

Glickman, Paul B. See PALMER, GLICKMAN and KAPPAS *1069

Gökcen, Muharrem. Auto-immunity in liver disease. Serological investigations and clinical correlation *1043

Gold, Ernest M. See NELSON, COOPER, GOLD and RUTHERFORD *1067

Goldberg, Leon I. See BRAUNWALD, BLOODWELL, GOLDBERG and MORROW 52

Goldberg, Martin, Bluemle, Lewis W., Jr., and **Webster, George D., Jr.** A study of the patterns of solute excretion in acute renal failure in relation to the duration and pathogenesis of oliguria *1043

Goldfien, Alan, Ganong, William F., and **Wise, Bertram.** Specific neural stimulation of norepinephrine secretion by the adrenal medulla during anoxia *1043

Goldfisher, Sidney. See ARIAS, GOLDFISHER, NOVIKOFF and ESSNER *1023

Goldman, Arthur G. See GROSSMAN, GOLDMAN and WOLFMAN *1046

Goldring, R. M. See TURINO, GOLDRING and KATZ *1086

Goldsmith, Carl, Beasley, H. Kent, Whalley, Peggy J., Rector, Floyd C., Jr., and **Seldin, Donald W.** The effect of salt deprivation on the urinary concentrating mechanism in the dog 2043

Goldstein, Marvin H., Levitt, Marvin F., Hauser, A. Daniel, and **Polimeros, Demetra.** Effect of meralluride on solute and water excretion in hydrated man: Comments on site of action 731

—. See PORUSH, GOLDSTEIN, EISNER and LEVITT *1072

—. See PORUSH, GOLDSTEIN, EISNER and LEVITT 1475

Goldstein, Norman P. See RANDALL, GOLDSTEIN, GROSS, ROSEVEAR and MCGUCKIN *1074

Gombos, Ervin A., Hulet, William H., Bopp, Pierre, and **Baldwin, David S.** Reactivity of the renal circulation in essential hypertension *1044

Gonick, Harvey C., Maxwell, Morton H., Cutler, Ralph E., Dowling, J. Thomas, and **Kleeman, Charles R.** Potassium excretion in renal disease *1044

Gonzalez, Luis F. See SCHERLIS, GONZALEZ and BESSMAN 60

Goodfriend, Theodore L., and **Kaufman, Seymour.** Phenylalanine metabolism and folic acid antagonists 1743

Goodman, Howard C. See BAXTER, GOODMAN AND ALLEN 490

—. See ALLEN, BAXTER and GOODMAN 499

Goodner, Charles J., and **Freinkel, Norbert.** Studies of anterior pituitary tissue *in vitro:* Effects of insulin and experimental diabetes mellitus upon carbohydrate metabolism 261

Gordan, Gilbert S. See EISENBERG and GORDAN 1809

Gordon, Edwin E. The metabolism of citrate-C^{14} in normal and in fluoroinhibitor-poisoned rats 1719

Gorham, George W. See RELMAN, GORHAM and LEVINSKY 386

Gorlin, R. See NEILL, WAGMAN, MESSER, LEVINE, KRASNOW and GORLIN *1066

Goudsmit, Robert. See SCHWARTZ, GOUDSMIT, HILL, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 188

Gramer, Irma. See PECHET, RASMUSSEN, CARROLL and GRAMER *1070

Granoff, Morris. See ALBRINK, MEIGS and GRANOFF *1022

Gray, Irving, Tasker, John B., Jr., and **French, George R.** The effect of viral infection on cellular protein synthesis *1044

Gray, Murray. See REGAN, TIMMIS, GRAY, BINAK and HELLEMS 624

Grayston, J. Thomas, Wang, San-pin, Yang, Yen-fei, and **Woolridge, Robert L.** Experimental human trachoma in six blind volunteers *1045

Grayzel, Arthur I. See SEEGMILLER, GRAYZEL, LASTER and LIDDLE 1304

Green, William L., and **Ingbar, Sidney H.** Effects of iodine on the intermediary metabolism of the thyroid gland and their relation to iodine-induced inhibition of thyroid hormone formation *1045

Greene, David G. See SHARP, BUNNELL, GRIFFITH and GREENE 665

Greene, Margaret W. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, TUCKER, GREENE and SCHEINBERG 1834

Greenough, William B., III, and **Thomas, E. Donnall.** An intracellular protein intermediate for hemoglobin formation *1045

Greisman, Sheldon E., Hornick, Richard B., and **Snyder, Merrill J.** Studies on pathogenesis of typhoid fever: Endotoxin and vascular reactivity *1046

Grey, Howard M., Briggs, Winton, and **Farr, Richard S.** The passive transfer of sensitivity to antigen-induced fever 703

Griffith, Geraint T. See SHARP, BUNNELL, GRIFFITH and GREENE 665

Grodsky, Gerold M., and **Forsham, Peter H.** Comparative binding of beef and human insulin to insulin antibodies produced in man and guinea pigs 799

Grollman, Arthur P., Harrison, Helen C., and **Harrison, Harold E.** The renal excretion of citrate 1290

Gross, John B. See RANDALL, GOLDSTEIN, GROSS, ROSEVEAR and MCGUCKIN *1074

Gross, Monroe. See KIPNIS, GROSS and DAUGHADAY *1054

Gross, Ruth T. See MARKS, GROSS and BANKS *1060

Grossman, Jacob, Goldman, Arthur G., and **Wolfman, Morris.** Volume regulation and sodium homeostasis independent of aldosterone *1046

Grumbach, Melvin M. See DUCHARME and GRUMBACH 243

Grümer, Hanns-Dieter, Koblet, Hans, and **Woodard, Carol.** Phenylalanine metabolism in the phenylpyruvic condition. I. Distribution, pool size, and turnover rate in human phenylketonuria 1758

Guevara, Luis. See SHALDON, CHIANDUSSI, GUEVARA, CAESAR and SHERLOCK 1346

Gundersen, Kare. See ANTONIADES, GUNDERSEN and PYLE *1022

Gurtner, H. P. See ROWE, ALFONSO, CHELIUS, GURTNER and CRUMPTON *1077

—. See ROWE, CHELIUS, AFONSO, GURTNER and CRUMPTON 1217

Guzman, S. V. See SWENSON, FINLEY and GUZMAN 828

H

Haab, O. P. See ATHENS, RAAB, HAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 159
—. See ATHENS, HAAB, RAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 989
—. See ATHENS, RAAB, HAAB, ASHENBRUCKER and CARTWRIGHT *1023
Habif, David V. See EPSTEIN, WHEELER, FRUMIN, HABIF, PAPPER and BRADLEY 592
Hackel, Donald B. See SANCETTA, TRAKS, HACKEL and WITTELS *1078
Haddy, Francis J. See TEXTER, MERRILL, SCHWARTZ, VAN DERSTAPPEN and HADDY *1084
Haeffner, Lorraine J. See KOWLESSAR, HAEFFNER, BENSON and SLEISENGER *1055
Hajdu, Stephen. See LEONARD and HAJDU *1057
Hall, Philip W., III, and **Gabuzda, George J.** Effects of single amino acids on metabolism of potassium and hydrogen ion *1046
Hall, R. R. See VANDERLAAN and HALL *1086
Halmagyi, D. F. J., and **Colebatch, H. J. H.** Cardiorespiratory effects of experimental lung embolism 1785
Halmagyi, Norma E. See KUNIN and HALMAGYI *1055
Hamel, Helen. See LIPPINCOTT, COHN, HAMEL, FINE and KORMAN 697
Hamilton, Howard B., Neel, James V., Kobara, Thomas Y., and **Ozaki, Kyoko.** The frequency in Japan of carriers of the rare recessive gene causing acatalasemia 2199
Hamilton, James G. See BOWERS, MULDREY, HAMILTON and MILLER *1025
Hamilton, William K. See ECKSTEIN, HORSLEY and HAMILTON *1036
Hammaker, Lydia. See OSTROW, HAMMAKER and SCHMID 1442
Hamolsky, Milton W., and **Stein, Myron.** Effects of P_{CO_2} and pH on the plasma binding, turnover, and tissue uptake of thyroid hormones *1047
Hanahan, Donald J. See WAYS, REED and HANAHAN *1088
Handler, Joseph. See ORLOFF and HANDLER *1068
Hanna, Lavelle. See JAWETZ, HANNA, THYGESON, MORDHORST and DAWSON *1051
Harkins, George. See PERKINS, HARKINS, GERBODE, ROLFS and ACRA 1421
Harlan, William R. See LASZLO, HARLAN, KLEIN, KIRSHNER, ESTES and BOGDONOFF 171
Harper, Paul V., Lathrop, Katherine A., Endlich, Harold L., Seimens, Warren, and **Harrison, Robert W.** Clinical applications of I^{125} *1047
Harris, P. See BISHOP, HARRIS, BATEMAN and DAVIDSON 105
Harris, Robert S., Moor, Joan R., and **Wanner, Robert L.** Calcium metabolism of the normal rhesus monkey 1766
Harrison, Harold E. See GROLLMAN, HARRISON and HARRISON 1290
Harrison, Helen C. See GROLLMAN, HARRISON and HARRISON 1290
Harrison, Robert W. See HARPER, LATHROP, ENDLICH, SEIMENS and HARRISON *1047
Harvey, R. M. See ROCHESTER, DURAND, PARKER, FRITTS and HARVEY 643
Harwin, S. Martin. See PATERSON, HARWIN and DIDAKOW *1069
Hauser, A. Daniel. See GOLDSTEIN, LEVITT, HAUSER and POLIMEROS 731
Hay, Robert E. See DODGE, SANDLER and HAY *1034
Haynes, Florence W. See DOCK, KRAUS, MCGUIRE, HYLAND, HAYNES and DEXTER 317
Haynie, Gordon D., Hays, Richard M., Polak, Adolf, and **Schwartz, William B.** Recovery from chronic hypercapnia: The critical role of chloride in restoration of normal acid-base equilibrium *1047
—. See POLAK, HAYNIE, HAYS and SCHWARTZ 1223
—. See SCHWARTZ, HAYS, POLAK and HAYNIE 1238
Hays, Richard M. See HAYNIE, HAYS, POLAK and SCHWARTZ *1047
—. See POLAK, HAYNIE, HAYS and SCHWARTZ 1223
—. See SCHWARTZ, HAYS, POLAK and HAYNIE 1238
Hearon, John Z. See SHULMAN and HEARON *1082
Hefley, Bill F. See PIERCE, HOCOTT and HEFLEY 1515
Hellems, Harper K. See REGAN, TIMMIS, GRAY, BINAK and HELLEMS 624
—. See REGAN, LEHAN, FRANK, LANDY and HELLEMS *1075
Hellman, Emanuel S., Tschudy, Donald P., Rose, James A., and **Collins, Annie R.** The influence of diet on the excretion of porphobilinogen in the allylisopropylacetamide (AIA)-treated rat and the porphyric human *1048
Hellman, Leon. See ZUMOFF, HELLMAN, BRADLOW, FUKUSHIMA and GALLAGHER *1091
Henneman, Dorothy H. See DULL, MAURICE, HENNEMAN and HENNEMAN *1035
Henneman, Philip H. See DULL, MAURICE, HENNEMAN and HENNEMAN *1035
Henry, Laurence. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL 2162
Henry, Lawrence B. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL *1040
Herbert, Victor. See CASTRO, HERBERT and WASSERMAN 66
—. The assay and nature of folic acid activity in human serum 81
—. See ZALUSKY and HERBERT *1091
—, and **Castle, William B.** Divalent cation and pH dependence of rat intrinsic factor action in everted sacs and mucosal homogenates of rat small intestine 1978
Herring, Betty. See FIELD, JOHNSON and HERRING 1672
Herrmann, Walter. See CONRAD, MAHESH and HERRMANN 947
Hess, E. V., and **Ashworth, C. T.** Transfer of autoimmune nephrosis in rats by means of lymph node cells *1048
Heyssel, Robert M. Determination of human platelet survival utilizing C^{14}-labeled serotonin 2134
Hill, Robert. See SCHWARTZ, GOUDSMIT, HILL, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 188
—. See PERKOFF, HILL and TYLER *1071
Hill, S. R., Jr., Dempsey, Hugh, Starnes, W. R., Partlow, Ditsie, and **Nickell, W. B.** Studies in man on gonadotropin-responsive adrenal cortical neoplasia *1048

Hiller, Merilyn C. See SHULMAN, ASTER, LEITNER and HILLER 1597
Hinman, J. W. See MUIRHEAD, HINMAN, DANIELS, KOSINSKI and BROOKS *1065
Hinshaw, Lerner B., Jordan, Margaret M., and **Vick, James A.** Histamine release and endotoxin shock in the primate 1631
Hirsch, James G., and **Church, Alice B.** Adrenal steroids and infection: The effect of cortisone administration on polymorphonuclear leukocytic functions and on serum opsonins and bactericidins 794
Hirsch, P. F. See SAMIY, HIRSCH and RAMSAY *1078
Hjort, Peter F. See JOHNSTON and HJORT 743
Ho, Monto. On the site of viral interference *1049
Hocott, Joe B. See PIERCE, HOCOTT and HEFLEY 1515
Hodges, Robert E. See CONNOR, HODGES and BLEILER 894
Hoeprich, Paul D. Side chain stereoisomerism and antistaphylococcal potency of penicillins 783
—. Correlation of culture and sediment findings in urinary tract infections *1049
Hoffman, Harry N., II. See HUNTON, BOLLMAN and HOFFMAN 1648
Hollander, Walter, Jr. Renal sodium excretion in man following small increments of intravascular or total extracellular volume *1049
—. See WOODS, WELT and HOLLANDER 599
Hollander, William, Chobanian, A. V., and **Burrows, B. A.** Body fluid and electrolyte composition in arterial hypertension. I. Studies in essential, renal and malignant hypertension 408
—, **Madoff, Irving M.,** and **Chobanian, Aram V.** Myocardial blood flow as indicated by the disappearance of NaI^{131} from the heart muscle *1050
—. See CHOBANIAN, BURROWS and HOLLANDER 416
—, **Reilly, P.,** and **Burrows, B. A.** Lymphatic flow in human subjects as indicated by the disappearance of I^{131}-labeled albumin from the subcutaneous tissue 222
Holman, John E. See CARPENTER, DAVIS, HOLMAN, AYERS and BAHN 196
—. See DAVIS, CARPENTER, AYERS, HOLMAN and BAHN 684
Holmes, Leila B. See DEISS, HOLMES and JOHNSTON *1033
Honour, A. J. See LEE, BOSMAN, HONOUR, MARSHALL and STOTT *1056
Hook, Edward W. See HOROWITZ, DES PREZ and HOOK *1050
Hornick, Richard B. See GREISMAN, HORNICK and SNYDER *1046
—. See MCCRUMB, KRESS, HORNICK, SNYDER and SCHLUEDERBERG *1062
Horowitz, Herbert I., Des Prez, Roger M., and **Hook, Edward W.** Mechanism of endotoxin-induced coagulation acceleration *1050
Horsley, A. W. See ECKSTEIN and HORSLEY 555
—. See ECKSTEIN, HORSLEY and HAMILTON *1036
Horwith, Melvin. See FRIMPTER, BASS, FURTH, HORWITH and THOMPSON *1040
Howell, R. Rodney, Speas, Melinda, and **Wyngaarden, James B.** A quantitative study of recycling of isotope from glycine-1-C^{14}, α-N^{15} into various subunits of the uric acid molecule in a normal subject 2076
Huang, H. C. See BRODSKY and HUANG *1026
Hudson, Perry B. See SACK, SPAET, GENTILE and HUDSON *1077
Hugh-Jones, P. See WEST, DOLLERY and HUGH-JONES 1
Huguley, Charles M., Jr. See SMITH, SULLIVAN and HUGULEY 656
Hulet, William H. See GOMBOS, HULET, BOPP and BALDWIN *1044
Humphrey, J. H., and **Fahey, J. L.** The metabolism of normal plasma proteins and gamma-myeloma protein in mice bearing plasma-cell tumors 1696
Hunton, Donald B., Bollman, Jesse L., and **Hoffman, Harry N., II.** The plasma removal of indocyanine green and sulfobromophthalein: Effect of dosage and blocking agents 1648
Huston, John H. See ABBOUD and HUSTON 933
—. See ABBOUD and HUSTON 1915
Hyland, John W. See DOCK, KRAUS, MCGUIRE, HYLAND, HAYNES and DEXTER 317

I

Ingbar, Sidney H. See GREEN and INGBAR *1045
—. See SCHUSSLER and INGBAR 1394
—. Clinical and physiological observations in a patient with an idiopathic decrease in the thyroxine-binding globulin of plasma 2053
Iossifides, I. See ERSLEV and IOSSIFIDES *1036
Isselbacher, Kurt J. See REBOUÇAS and ISSELBACHER 1355

J

Jackson, Dudley P., Schmid, Hans J., and **Gaintner, J. Richard.** Mechanism of action of thrombin on platelets *1050
Jackson, George Gee, Muldoon, Robert L., and **Cooper, Gloria S.** Reovirus type I as an etiologic agent of the common cold *1051
Jaenike, John R. The influence of vasopressin on the permeability of the mammalian collecting duct to urea 144
Jaffé, Ernst R. See STERNSCHUSS, VANDERHOFF, JAFFÉ and LONDON *1083
James, G. Watson, III, and **Abbott, Lynn D., Jr.** N^{15}-glycine labeling of stercobilin in refractory anemia *1051
Jandl, James H. See ALLEN and JANDL 454
—. See OSTROW, JANDL and SCHMID *1068
Janecek, Jeanette. See TOBIAN, WINN and JANECEK *1085
—. See TOBIAN, JANECEK, TOMBOULIAN and FERREIRA 1922
Jawetz, Ernest, Hanna, Lavelle, Thygeson, Phillips, Mordhorst, Carl, and **Dawson, Chandler.** Isolation of inclusion conjunctivitis virus in the United States *1051
Jennings, Robert B., and **Earle, David P.** Post-streptococcal glomerulonephritis: Histopathologic and clinical studies of the acute, subsiding acute and early chronic latent phases 1525
Jensen, Wallace N. See BARNES, SARASTI and JENSEN *1023
Johns, D. G., and **Burgen, A. S. V.** The metabolism of tritium-labeled folic acid in man *1052
—, **Sperti, Simonetta,** and **Burgen, A. S. V.** The metabolism of tritiated folic acid in man 1684
Johnson, James H. See OWEN, JOHNSON and TYOR 215
Johnson, John E. See DEGROOT, LEONARD, PALEY, JOHNSON and WARREN *1033

Johnson, K. M., Chanock, R. M., Kravetz, H. M., Rifkind, D., and **Knight, V.** A study of respiratory syncytial virus infection in adult human volunteers *1052
—. See RIFKIND, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, JOHNSON and KNIGHT *1076
Johnson, Phyllis. See FIELD, JOHNSON and HERRING 1672
Johnson, R. L., Jr. See MILLER, JOHNSON and O'KEEFE *1064
Johnson, Robert L., Jr. See STEIN, KIMBEL and JOHNSON 348
Johnson, Willard P. See COBB, JOHNSON and BRUCE *1030
Johnston, C. C. See DEISS, HOLMES and JOHNSTON *1033
Johnston, Charles L., Jr., and **Hjort, Peter F.** Development of increased factor VII activity during the spontaneous coagulation of blood 743
Jones, O. W., Ashton, D. M., and **Wyngaarden, J. B.** Increased turnover of phosphoribosylpyrophosphate, a purine nucleotide precursor, in certain gouty subjects *1052
Jones, Richard T. See PERRY and JONES 1363
Jones, Robert H. See CADIGAN, MARKS, ELLICOTT, JONES and GAENSLER 1495
Jordan, Alphonzo. See FRANK, KIEFHABER, JORDAN, AKYOL, GALTON and ARORA *1038
Jordan, Margaret M. See HINSHAW, JORDAN and VICK 1631
Jose, A. See RAMSEY, PUCKETT, JOSE and LACY *1074
Joseph, Norman R. See LASKIN, ENGEL, JOSEPH and POLLAK 2153

K

Kahn, Melvin. See EARLEY, KAHN and ORLOFF 857
Kaitz, Alan L. Urinary concentrating ability in pregnant women with asymptomatic bacteriuria 1331
Kappas, Attallah. See PALMER, GLICKMAN and KAPPAS *1069
Karaca, Mustafa, Stefanini, Mario, and **Kekis, Basil.** Acute defibrination syndrome in metastatic carcinoma: Role of tumor emboli *1053
Karmen, Arthur. See FEIGELSON, PFAFF, KARMEN and STEINBERG 2171
Karnovsky, M. See BLEICHER, KARNOVSKY and FREINKEL *1024
Kass, Edward H., Miall, William E., and **Stuart, Kenneth L.** Relationship of bacteriuria to hypertension: An epidemiological study *1053
Katz, Jay H. Iron and protein kinetics studied by means of doubly-labeled crystalline transferrin *1053
—. Iron and protein kinetics studied by means of doubly labeled human crystalline transferrin 2143
Katz, L. A. See TURINO, GOLDRING and KATZ *1086
Kaufman, Seymour. See GOODFRIEND and KAUFMAN 1743
Keene, Willis R., Silberman, Harold R., and **Landy, Maurice.** Observations on the pyrogenic response and its application to the bioassay of endotoxin 295
—, **Landy, Maurice,** and **Shear, Murray, J.** Inactivation of endotoxin by a humoral component. VII. Enzymatic degradation of endotoxin by blood plasma 302
Kekis, Basil. See KARACA, STEFANINI and KEKIS *1053
Kerby, Grace P., and **Taylor, S. M.** The role of chelation and of human plasma in the uptake of serotonin by human platelets 44
—, **Taylor, S. M.,** and **Langley, Nancy M.** A lipid-protein fraction in rheumatoid plasma precipitable with chondroitin sulfate after euglobulin removal 1900
Kessler, Richard H. See STRICKLER and KESSLER 311
Kety, Seymour S. See LABROSSE, AXELROD, KOPIN and KETY 253
Khuri, Raja N. See OKEN, FLANIGAN and KHURI *1067
Kiefhaber, Frido H. See FRANK, KIEFHABER, JORDAN, AKYOL, GALTON and ARORA *1038
Kimbel, Philip. See STEIN, KIMBEL and JOHNSON 348
Kime, S. Wesley, Jr. See REISS, BRICKER, KIME and MORRIN 165
King, J. Stanton, Jr. See BOYCE, KING and FIELDEN 1453
King, M. Kenton. The production of fever in rabbits with extracts of tissue culture cells infected with Coxsackie virus *1054
Kipnis, David M., Gross, Monroe, and **Daughaday, William H.** Studies of intracellular amino acid transport in man as an index of protein metabolism: Effect of growth hormone *1054
Kirkendall, Walter M. See WILSON, FISHER and KIRKENDALL *1089
Kirshner, Norman. See LASZLO, HARLAN, KLEIN, KIRSHNER, ESTES and BOGDONOFF 171
Klassen, W. H. See SHIELDS, MARKOWITZ, KLASSEN, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 2007
Kleeman, Charles R. See GONICK, MAXWELL, CUTLER, DOWLING and KLEEMAN *1044
Klein, Robert F. See LASZLO, HARLAN, KLEIN, KIRSHNER, ESTES and BOGDONOFF 171
—. See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES *1024
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES *1039
—. See FRIEDBERG, KLEIN, TROUT, BOGDONOFF and ESTES 1846
Klein, Robert J. See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES 1993
Kliman, Allan. See FREIREICH, KLIMAN, GAYDOS and SCHROEDER *1039
Klocke, Francis J., and **Rahn, Hermann.** A method for determining inert gas ("N_2") solubility in urine 279
—, and **Rahn, Hermann.** The arterial-alveolar inert gas ("N_2") difference in normal and emphysematous subjects, as indicated by the analysis of urine 286
Knaack, Jurgen. See STEINKE, RENOLD, KNAACK and ANTONIADES *1083
Knight, V. See JOHNSON, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, RIFKIND and KNIGHT *1052
—. See RIFKIND, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, JOHNSON and KNIGHT *1076
Kobara, Thomas Y. See HAMILTON, NEEL, KOBARA and OZAKI 2199
Koblet, Hans. See GRÜMER, KOBLET and WOODARD 1758
Kochwa, S., Rosenfield, R. E., Tallal, L., and **Wasserman, L. R.** Isoagglutinins associated with ABO erythroblastosis 874
Koenig, M. Glenn, and **Rogers, David E.** Studies on factors which may contribute to the pathogenesis of staphylococcal infection *1054
Koiw, E. See BIRON, KOIW, NOWACZYNSKI, BROUILLET and GENEST 338
Koler, Robert D. See EDWARDS, KOLER, RIGAS and PITCAIRN 636

Kopin, Irwin J. See LaBrosse, Axelrod, Kopin and Kety 253
Korman, Samuel. See Lippincott, Cohn, Hamel, Fine and Korman 697
Korst, Donald R., Frenkel, Eugene P., and **Wilhelm, Joan E.** Study of "basket cell" metabolic activity in human leukemia by tritiated-thymidine radioautography *1055
Kosinski, M. See Muirhead, Hinman, Daniels, Kosinski and Brooks *1065
Kowlessar, O. Dhodanand, Haeffner, Lorraine J., Benson, Gordon, and **Sleisenger, Marvin H.** Evidence for deficiency of vitamin B_6 in non-tropical sprue *1055
Krasnow, N. See Neill, Wagman, Messer, Levine, Krasnow and Gorlin *1066
Kraus, William L. See Dock, Kraus, McGuire, Hyland, Haynes and Dexter 317
Kravetz, H. M. See Johnson, Chanock, Kravetz, Rifkind and Knight *1052
—. See Rifkind, Chanock, Kravetz, Johnson and Knight *1076
Kress, Scheldon. See McCrumb, Kress, Hornick, Snyder and Schluederberg *1062
Kunin, Calvin M., and **Halmagyi, Norma E.** The relative abundance of viral receptors: An explanation of the differential susceptibility of suckling and adult mice to Coxsackie B_1 infection *1055
Kunkel, H. G., Müller-Eberhard, H. J., Fudenberg, H. H., and **Tomasi, T. B.** Gamma globulin complexes in rheumatoid arthritis and certain other conditions 117

L

LaBrosse, Elwood H., Axelrod, Julius, Kopin, Irwin J., and **Kety, Seymour S.** Metabolism of 7-H^3-epinephrine-d-bitartrate in normal young men 253
Lacy, W. See Ramsey, Puckett, Jose and Lacy *1074
Landy, Ernest N. See Regan, Lehan, Frank, Landy and Hellems *1075
Landy, Maurice. See Keene, Silberman and Landy 295
—. See Keene, Landy and Shear 302
Langley, Nancy M. See Kerby, Taylor and Langley 1900
Laragh, John H. See Sonnenblick, Cannon and Laragh 903
—. See Bradley, Laragh, Wheeler, MacDowell and Oliver 1113
Larson, Frank C., and **Albright, Edwin C.** Inhibition of L-thyroxine monodeiodination by thyroxine analogs 1132
Laskin, Daniel M., Engel, Milton B., Joseph, Norman R., and **Pollak, Victor E.** A test of connective tissue state and reactivity in collagen diseases 2153
Lasser, Elliott C. See Farr, Rodnan and Lasser *1037
Laster, Leonard. See Seegmiller, Grayzel, Laster and Liddle 1304
Laszlo, John, Harlan, William R., Klein, Robert F., Kirshner, Norman, Estes, E. Harvey, Jr., and **Bogdonoff, Morton D.** The effect of 2-deoxy-D-glucose infusions on lipid and carbohydrate metabolism in man 171
Lathem, Willoughby, and **Rodnan, Gerald P.** Uric acid excretion in gout: Evidence of an abnormality in renal transport *1056
Lathrop, Katherine A. See Harper, Lathrop, Endlich, Seimens and Harrison *1047
Lauler, David P. See Lee and Lauler *1057
—. See Wesson and Lauler 1967
Laumas, Kesho R. See Tait, Tait, Little and Laumas 72
Lavender, A. R. See Pullman, Lavender and Aho *1073
Lawrence, Walter, Jr. See Myers and Lawrence *1065
Layne, Donald S. See Meyer, Layne, Tait and Pincus 1663
Leaf, Alexander. See Frazier, Dempsey and Leaf *1039
Lecocq, Frank. See Mebane, Lecocq, Combes and Madison *1063
Leddy, John P., Trabold, Norma, Swisher, Scott N., and **Vaughan, John H.** "Complete" and "incomplete" pathologic "cold" antibody activities: One or multiple antibody species? *1056
Lee, G. de J., Bosman, R., Honour, A. J., Marshall, R. M., and **Stott, F. D.** The simultaneous measurement of pressure and flow in the pulmonary arterial system of man *1056
Lee, James B., and **Lauler, David P.** Continuous inulin and PAH clearance studies during prolonged administration of deoxycorticosterone (DOC) in normal man *1057
Lee, Stanley L. See Meiselas, Zingale, Lee, Richman and Siegel 1872
Leevy, Carroll M., Baker, Herman, Frank, Oscar, and **Ziffer, Herman.** A metabolic substitute for vitamin B_{12} *1057
Lehan, Patrick H. See Regan, Lehan, Frank, Landy and Hellems *1075
Leitner, Alfred. See Shulman, Aster, Leitner and Hiller 1597
Lemann, Jacob, Jr. See Relman, Lennon and Lemann 1621
Lemmon, W. W. See Love, O'Meallie and Lemmon *1059
Lennon, Edward J., Engbring, Norman H., and **Engstrom, William W.** Studies of the rate of disappearance of labeled thyroxine from the intravascular compartment 996
—. See Relman, Lennon and Lemann 1621
Leonard, Edward, and **Hajdu, Stephen.** Abolition of digitalis-induced ventricular tachycardia by ryanodine *1057
Leonard, James J. See deGroot, Leonard, Paley, Johnson and Warren *1033
Levin, Jack, Andrews, J. Robert, and **Berlin, Nathaniel I.** The effects of total body irradiation on some aspects of human iron metabolism 649
Levine, H. J. See Neill, Wagman, Messer, Levine, Krasnow and Gorlin *1066
Levine, Milton L. See Lipkin, Brown and Levine *1058
Levinsky, Norman G. See Relman, Gorham and Levinsky 386
Levitin, Howard. See Baker, Levitin and Epstein 867
Levitt, Marvin F. See Goldstein, Levitt, Hauser and Polimeros 731
—. See Porush, Goldstein, Eisner and Levitt *1072
—. See Porush, Goldstein, Eisner and Levitt 1475
Lewis, David H., Warner, Howard F., and **Allan, Mary B.** Direct measurement of human cardiac excitability *1058
Li, Margaret. See Spencer, Li and Samachson 1339

Lichtman, Herbert C., and **Feldman, Felix.** Porphyrin synthesis in thalassemia and sickle cell anemia *1058
Liddle, Lois. See SEEGMILLER, GRAYZEL, LASTER and LIDDLE 1304
Lieber, Charles S., and **Schmid, Rudi.** The effect of ethanol on fatty acid metabolism; stimulation of hepatic fatty acid synthesis *in vitro* 394
Lindberg, Howard A. See STAMLER, LINDBERG and BERKSON *1082
Lindeman, Robert D., Van Buren, H. Carmer, and **Raisz, Lawrence G.** Effect of steroids on water diuresis and vasopressin sensitivity 152
Linder, A. See DREILING, LINDER and COHEN *1034
Linhart, J(oseph W.). See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES *1024
—. See BOGDONOFF, LINHART, KLEIN and ESTES 1993
Lipkin, Martin, Brown, H. Oliver, and **Levine, Milton L.** Removal of damaged cells from intestinal mucosa *1058
Lippincott, Stuart W., Cohn, Stanton H., Hamel, Helen, Fine, Samuel, and **Korman, Samuel.** Determination of radioactively labeled globulin turnover by the direct whole-body counting technique 697
Litt, Mortimer. Eosinophilia as a consequence of antigen-antibody interaction *1059
Little, Brian. See TAIT, TAIT, LITTLE and LAUMAS 72
Lodish, Harvey. See ECKEL and LODISH *1035
London, Irving M. See STERNSCHUSS, VANDERHOFF, JAFFÉ and LONDON *1083
Lotz, Myron. See RABKIN, FREDERICK, LOTZ and SMITH *1073
Love, W. D., O'Meallie, L. P., and **Lemmon, W. W.** A new method suitable for clinical measurement of cerebral circulation time *1059
Lowe, Charles U. See SOKAL, LOWE, SARCIONE, MOSOVICH and DORAY 364
Lowenstein, Jerome, Faulstick, Dyrel A., Yiengst, Marvin J., and **Shock, Nathan W.** The glomerular clearance and renal transport of hemoglobin in adult males 1172
Lowenstein, Louis, Cooper, Bernard A., Brunton, Lauder, and **Gartha, Susan.** An immunologic basis for acquired resistance to oral administration of hog intrinsic factor and vitamin B_{12} in pernicious anemia 1656
Luchi, Robert J. See CONN and LUCHI 509
Luckey, E. Hugh. See FRIMPTER, THOMPSON and LUCKEY 1208
Lynn, W. S., Jr., Earnhardt, Eugenia, and **Brown, Rose.** Relationship of sulfhydryl inhibitors and reductive conditions to the action of insulin on adipose tissue *1059

M

MacDowell, Muriel. See OLIVER and MACDOWELL 1093
—. See BRADLEY, LARAGH, WHEELER, MACDOWELL and OLIVER 1113
MacKinney, A. A. See SCHILLING, MACKINNEY, STERNSCHUSS and MORTON *1080
Madillo, Jorge. See SOKAL, SHIMAOKA, MADILLO and MARCHETT *1082
Madison, Leonard L. See MEBANE, LECOCQ, COMBES and MADISON *1063
—. See UNGER, EISENTRAUT, MCCALL and MADISON 1280
—. See COMBES, ADAMS, STRICKLAND and MADISON 1706
Madoff, Irving M. See HOLLANDER, MADOFF and CHOBANIAN *1050
Mahesh, Virendra. See CONRAD, MAHESH and HERRMANN 947
Mallett, D. L. See RATNOFF, DAVIE and MALLETT 803
Maloof, F., and **Soodak, M.** Protein-bound sulfur (PBS); its role in inhibiting thyroid protein-bound iodine *1060
Mandema, Enno. See POLLACK, MANDEMA and GARSENSTEIN *1071
Manis, James G., and **Schachter, David.** Active transport of iron *in vitro* by duodenal segments and the "mucosal block" *1060
Manzoli, Ugo. See PENNEYS, MANZOLI, BELLET and FEINBERG *1070
Marchett, Frank C. See SOKAL, SHIMAOKA, MADILLO and MARCHETT *1082
Marinetti, Guido V. See NYE, WATERHOUSE and MARINETTI 1194
Markowitz, H. See SHIELDS, MARKOWITZ, KLASSEN, CARTWRIGHT, and WINTROBE 2007
Marks, Asher. See CADIGAN, MARKS, ELLICOTT, JONES and GAENSLER 1495
Marks, Paul A. See SZEINBERG and MARKS 914
—. See GELLHORN and MARKS 925
—, **Gross, Ruth T.,** and **Banks, Julia.** Evidence for heterogeneity among subjects with glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficiency *1060
Marshall, David C. See MERRILL, FRIEDMAN, WILSON and MARSHALL 631
—. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL *1040
—. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL 2162
Marshall, R. M. See LEE, BOSMAN, HONOUR, MARSHALL and STOTT *1056
—. See APTHORP and MARSHALL 1775
Marshall, Robert J., and **Shepherd, John T.** Interpretation of changes in "central" blood volume and slope volume during exercise in man 375
Masouredis, S. P. Effect of proteolytic enzymes on red cell Rh_o (D) content *1061
Matthews, C. M. E. Effects of plasmapheresis on albumin pools in rabbits 603
Mauck, H. Page, Jr., and **Shapiro, William.** Dominant role of pulmonary vascular engorgement as a determinant of dyspnea *1061
Mauer, A. M. See ATHENS, RAAB, HAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 159
—. See ATHENS, HAAB, RAAB, MAUER, ASHENBRUCKER, CARTWRIGHT and WINTROBE 989
Maurice, Peter F. See DULL, MAURICE, HENNEMAN and HENNEMAN *1035
Maxwell, Morton H. See GONICK, MAXWELL, CUTLER, DOWLING and KLEEMAN *1044
McCabe, William R. Tolerance to bacterial endotoxin induced by experimental pyelonephritis *1061
McCall, M. S. See UNGER, EISENTRAUT, MCCALL and MADISON 1280
McCrumb, Fred R., Jr., Kress, Scheldon, Hornick, Richard B., Snyder, Merrill J., and **Schluederberg, Ann E.** Immunization of man with globulin-modified measles vaccine *1062
McGiff, John C. Differentiation of nervous and hormonal control of renal and limb vascular beds utilizing bretylium and guanethidine *1062
McGregor, Maurice, and **Becklake, Margaret R.** The relationship of oxygen cost of breathing to respiratory mechanical work and respiratory force 971

McGuckin, Warren F. See RANDALL, GOLDSTEIN, GROSS, ROSEVEAR and MCGUCKIN *1074
McGuire, Lockhart B. See DOCK, KRAUS, MCGUIRE, HYLAND, HAYNES and DEXTER 317
McIlroy, Malcolm B., and **O'Donnell, Thomas V.** The effects of squatting on the circulation *1062
McManus, I. Rosabelle. See OLSON, MCMANUS and SWEENEY *1068
McManus, Thomas J. Studies on the effect of inosine on the metabolism of blood cells during storage at 4° C *1063
McNeill, R. S. See RANKIN, MCNEILL and FORSTER 1323
Mebane, David, Lecocq, Frank, Combes, Burton, and **Madison, Leonard L.** Simultaneous change in hepatic glucose utilization, hepatic glucose production and hepatic glucose balance during glucose loading *1063
Meigs, J. Wister. See ALBRINK, MEIGS and GRANOFF *1022
Meiselas, Leonard E., Zingale, Salvador B., Lee, Stanley, L., Richman, Sidney, and **Siegel, Morris.** Antibody production in rheumatic diseases. The effect of brucella antigen 1872
Melby, James C., St. Cyr, Marlyn, and **Dale, S. L.** Alterations in steroid hormone secretion produced by inhibition of cholesterol biosynthesis *1063
Merrick, H. See WILSON, MERRICK and WOODWARD *1089
Merrill, E. W. See WELLS and MERRILL *1088
Merrill, John P., Friedman, Eli A., Wilson, Richard E., and **Marshall, David C.** The production of "delayed type" cutaneous hypersensitivity to human donor leukocytes as a result of the rejection of skin homografts 631
—. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL *1040
—. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL 2162
Merrill, Steven. See TEXTER, MERRILL, SCHWARTZ, VAN DERSTAPPEN and HADDY *1084
Messer, J. V. See NEILL, WAGMAN, MESSER, LEVINE, KRASNOW and GORLIN *1066
Meyer, Claude J., Layne, Donald S., Tait, James F., and **Pincus, Gregory.** The binding of aldosterone to plasma proteins in normal, pregnant, and steroid-treated women 1663
Miall, William E. See KASS, MIALL and STUART *1053
Mikkelsen, William P. See REYNOLDS, REDEKER, YAMAHIRO and MIKKELSEN *1075
Miller, O. Neal. See BOWERS, MULDREY, HAMILTON and MILLER *1025
Miller, W. F., Johnson, R. L., Jr., and **O'Keefe, J. D.** Physiological implications of changes in oxyhemoglobin dissociation *1064
Mills, John A., Calkins, Evan, and **Cohen, Alan S.** The plasma disappearance time and catabolic half-life of I^{131}-labeled normal human gamma globulin in amyloidosis and in rheumatoid arthritis 1926
Mohler, Daniel N., and **Williams, William J.** The effect of phenylhydrazine on the adenosine triphosphate content of normal and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase-deficient human blood 1735
Molnar, William. See WALL, SCARPELLI and MOLNAR *1087
Moor, Joan R. See HARRIS, MOOR and WANNER 1766
Moore, Edward W., Strohmeyer, Georg W., and **Chalmers, Thomas C.** Studies on the blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier in hepatic failure *1064
Mordhorst, Carl. See JAWETZ, HANNA, THYGESON, MORDHORST and DAWSON *1051
Morell, Anatol G. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, BAUER, COMBES, DE BOBES-STERNBERG and SCHEINBERG 707
—. See SHAPIRO, MORELL and SCHEINBERG *1081
—. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, TUCKER, GREENE and SCHEINBERG 1834
Morrin, Peter A. F. See REISS, BRICKER, KIME and MORRIN 165
—, **Reiss, Eric,** and **Gedney, W. Burton.** Extreme sensitivity of parathyroid hormone secretion and of renal response to phosphate infusion *1064
Morrow, Andrew G. See BRAUNWALD, BLOODWELL, GOLDBERG and MORROW 52
Mortimer, Robert. See POLLYCOVE and MORTIMER 753
Morton, N. E. See SCHILLING, MACKINNEY, STERNSCHUSS and MORTON *1080
Mosovich, Luis L. See SOKAL, LOWE, SARCIONE, MOSOVICH and DORAY 364
Muchmore, H. G. See SANFORD, PRITCHARD, WINDOM, ABERNATHY and MUCHMORE *1079
Muirhead, E. E., Hinman, J. W., Daniels, E. G., Kosinski, M., and **Brooks, B.** Refined antihypertensive medullorenal extract and the protective action of the kidney against hypertension *1065
Mulder, Donald G. See MURRAY and MULDER 1413
Muldoon, Robert L. See JACKSON, MULDOON and COOPER *1051
Muldrey, James E. See BOWERS, MULDREY, HAMILTON and MILLER *1025
Müller-Eberhard, H. J. See KUNKEL, MÜLLER-EBERHARD, FUDENBERG and TOMASI 117
Mulrow, Patrick J., and **Ganong, William F.** The effect of hemorrhage upon aldosterone secretion in normal and hypophysectomized dogs 579
—, and **Ganong William F.** The mechanism of aldosterone stimulation following hemorrage in the hypophysectomized dog *1065
—, and **Cohn, George L.** Corticosteroid release and synthesis *in vitro* by adrenal slices from patients with Cushing's syndrome 1250
Murray, John F., and **Mulder, Donald G.** The effects of retrograde portal venous flow following side-to-side portacaval anastomosis: A comparison with end-to-side shunts 1413
Muschel, Louis H., Simonton, Lois A., Wells, Patricia A., and **Fife, Earl H., Jr.** Occurrence of complement-fixing antibodies reactive with normal tissue constituents in normal and disease states 517
Myers, W. P. Laird, and **Lawrence, Walter, Jr.** The adrenal glands and calcium metabolism *1065

N

Naftchi, Nosrat E. See WOLF, PICK, GITLOW and NAFTCHI *1090
Nagler, Richard, and **Spiro, Howard M.** Heartburn in late pregnancy. Manometric studies of esophageal motor function 954
Naitove, A., and **Tenney, S. M.** Respiratory gas tensions and gastric acid secretion *1066
Nakai, George S. See CRADDOCK and NAKAI *1031

Nathan, David G., Piomelli, Sergio, and **Gardner, Frank H.** The synthesis of heme and globin in the maturing human erythroid cell 940
—, and **Gardner Frank H.** Heme and globin synthesis in maturing human erythroid cells *1066
Neel, James V. See HAMILTON, NEEL, KOBARA and OZAKI 2199
Neeman, M. See SANDBERG, SLAUNWHITE and NEEMAN *1078
Neill, W. A., Wagman, R. J., Messer, J. V., Levine, H. J., Krasnow, N., and **Gorlin, R.** Persistent myocardial hyperemia and increased oxygen consumption during recovery from exercise in man *1066
Nelp, Wil B., Wagner, Henry N., Jr., and **Dowling, James H.** Effect of plasma iodide concentration on the accumulation of stable iodide by the human thyroid *1067
—. See WAGNER, NELP and DOWLING 1984
Nelson, Don H., Cooper, Collin E., Gold, Ernest M., and **Rutherford, E. Ray.** Levels of plasma ACTH in surgical and other acutely ill patients *1067
Nichols, George, Jr. Intracellular buffer systems in muscle and brain *1067
—. See SCHARTUM and NICHOLS 2083
Nickell, W. B. See HILL, DEMPSEY, STARNES, PARTLOW and NICKELL *1048
Noll, Hans, and **Braude, Abraham I.** Preparation and biological properties of a chemically modified *Escherichia coli* endotoxin of high immunogenic potency and low toxicity 1935
Nomura, Takeo. See REISSMANN, RUTH and NOMURA 1826
Novikoff, Alex B. See ARIAS, GOLDFISHER, NOVIKOFF and ESSNER *1023
Nowaczynski, W. See BIRON, KOIW, NOWACZYNSKI, BROUILLET and GENEST 338
Nye, William H. R., Waterhouse, Christine, and **Marinetti, Guido V.** The phosphatides of human plasma. I. Normal values determined by paper and column chromatography 1194
—, and **Waterhouse, Christine.** The phosphatides of human plasma. II. Abnormalities encountered in the nephrotic syndrome 1202

O

Oates, James D. See FITCH, OATES and DINNING 850
Odak, Vasant V. See PROUT, ODAK and DENDRINOS *1073
O'Donnell, Thomas V. See MCILROY and O'DONNELL *1062
O'Keefe, J. D. See MILLER, JOHNSON and O'KEEFE *1064
Oken, Donald E., Flanigan, William J., and **Khuri, Raja N.** Micropuncture studies of mercurial effect on Na fluxes in proximal tubule of Necturus *1067
Oliver, Jean, and **MacDowell, Muriel.** The structural and functional aspects of the handling of glucose by the nephrons and the kidney and their correlation by means of structural-functional equivalents 1093
—. See BRADLEY, LARAGH, WHEELER, MACDOWELL and OLIVER 1113
Olson, Robert E., McManus, I. Rosabelle, and **Sweeney, Paul.** Metabolism of pyruvate-2-C^{14} in normal and diabetic humans *1068
O'Meallie, L. P. See LOVE, O'MEALLIE and LEMMON *1059
Oratz, Murray. See ROTHSCHILD, ORATZ, WIMER and SCHREIBER 545
Orloff, Jack. See EARLEY, KAHN and ORLOFF 857
—, and **Handler, Joseph.** Antidiuretic hormone-like effects of adenosine-3′,5′-phosphate (cyclic AMP) and theophylline in the toad bladder *1068
Orvis, A. L. See CASEY, SUMMERSKILL and ORVIS *1028
Osserman, Elliott F. See WERNER, SEEGAL and OSSERMAN 92
Ostrow, J. Donald, Jandl, James H., and **Schmid, Rudi.** The kinetics of bilirubin formation *in vivo* *1068
—, **Hammaker, Lydia** and **Schmid, Rudi.** The preparation of crystalline bilirubin-C^{14} 1442
Owen, Charles A., Jr. See PASCUZZI, SPITTEL, THOMPSON and OWEN 1006
Owen, Edward E., Johnson, James H., and **Tyor, Malcolm P.** The effect of induced hyperammonemia on renal ammonia metabolism 215
Ozaki, Kyoko. See HAMILTON, NEEL, KOBARA and OZAKI 2199

P

Paley, Hyman W. See DEGROOT, LEONARD, PALEY, JOHNSON and WARREN *1033
Palmer, Robert H., Glickman, Paul B., and **Kappas, Attallah.** Bile acid fever and inflammation in man *1069
Papper, Emanuel M. See EPSTEIN, WHEELER, FRUMIN, HABIF, PAPPER and BRADLEY 592
Parker, J. O. See ROCHESTER, DURAND, PARKER, FRITTS and HARVEY 643
Parker, Mary L. See UTIGER, PARKER and DAUGHADAY *1086
Partlow, Ditsie. See HILL, DEMPSEY, STARNES, PARTLOW and NICKELL *1048
Pascuzzi, Chris A., Spittel, John A., Jr., Thompson, John H., Jr., and **Owen, Charles A., Jr.** Thromboplastin generation accelerator, a newly recognized component of the blood coagulation mechanism present in excess in certain thrombotic states 1006
Pastan, Ira, and **Field, James B.** The mechanism of hormonal regulation of glucose oxidation in the thyroid *1069
Paterson, Philip Y., Harwin, S. Martin, and **Didakow, Norman C.** Acquired resistance to allergic encephalomyelitis and the role of a serum factor *1069
Patterson, J. L., Jr. See RICHARDSON, WASSERMAN and PATTERSON 31
—. See WASSERMAN and PATTERSON 1297
Pavia, R. See GILBERT, PAVIA and BRAUDE *1042
Payne, John W. See WALSER, PAYNE and BROWDER 234
Pearson, Carl M., Chowdhury, Sudhir R., and **Fowler, William M.** Biochemical detection and histological study of muscular dystrophy in the preclinical stage *1070
Pechet, Maurice M., Rasmussen, Howard, Carroll, Evelyn L., and **Gramer, Irma.** Studies with purified bovine parathormone: Effects in normal, hypoparathyroid and pseudohypoparathyroid subjects *1070
Penneys, Raymond, Manzoli, Ugo, Bellet, Samuel, and **Feinberg, Leonard.** Serum enzyme levels following acute arterial occlusion of dog limbs *1070
Peralta, Pauline H. See SHELOKOV, PERALTA and GALINDO *1081

Perkins, Herbert A., Harkins, George, Gerbode, Frank, Rolfs, Mary R., and **Acra, D. J.** Comparison of effects of protamine and Polybrene, with special emphasis on the Factor VIII (antihemophilic globulin) deficiency induced 1421
Perkoff, Gerald T., Hill, Robert L., and **Tyler, Frank H.** The nature of the heterogeneity of normal adult human myoglobin *1071
Perry, Thomas L., and **Jones, Richard T.** The amino acid content of human cerebrospinal fluid in normal individuals and in mental defectives 1363
Petersdorf, Robert G. See Brown and Petersdorf *1026
Pfaff, William W. See Feigelson, Pfaff, Karmen and Steinberg 2171
Pick, Julia. See Wolf, Pick, Gitlow and Naftchi *1090
Pierce, John A., Hocott, Joe B., and **Hefley, Bill F.** Elastic properties and the geometry of the lungs 1515
Pincus, Gregory. See Meyer, Layne, Tait and Pincus 1663
Piomelli, Sergio. See Nathan, Piomelli and Gardner 940
Pitcairn, Donald M. See Edwards, Koler, Rigas and Pitcairn 636
Plager, John E., Cushman, Paul, Jr., and **Chase, Alice E.** The plasma cortisol response to ACTH in "idiopathic hirsutism" 1315
Polak, Adolf. See Haynie, Hays, Polak and Schwartz *1047
—, **Haynie, Gordon D., Hays, Richard M.,** and **Schwartz, William B.** Effects of chronic hypercapnia on electrolyte and acid-base equilibrium. I. Adaptation 1223
—. See Schwartz, Hays, Polak and Haynie 1238
Polimeros, Demetra. See Goldstein, Levitt, Hauser and Polimeros 731
Pollak, Victor E. See Bonting, De Bruin and Pollak 177
—, **Mandema, Enno,** and **Garsenstein, Myron.** Serum antinuclear factors in patients and relatives: Observations in SLE and liver disease *1071
—. See Laskin, Engel, Joseph and Pollak 2153
Pollycove, Myron, and **Mortimer, Robert.** The quantitative determination of iron kinetics and hemoglobin synthesis in human subjects 753
—. Presence of an erythropoietic labile iron pool *1071
Porush, Jerome G., Goldstein, Marvin H., Eisner, Gilbert M., and **Levitt, Marvin F.** Renal effects and site of action of organomercurials in hydropenic man *1072
—, **Goldstein, Marvin H., Eisner, Gilbert M.,** and **Levitt, Marvin F.** Effect of organomercurials on the renal concentrating operation in hydropenic man: Comments on site of action 1475
Postic, Bosko, and **Finland, Maxwell.** Observations on bacteriophage typing of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* 2064
Preisig, Rudolf, Wheeler, Henry O., and **Cooper, Herbert L.** Dependence of bile formation on bile salt secretion in the dog *1072
Preston, Agnes Scott. See Bray and Preston 1952
Price, J. M. See Brown, Thornton and Price 617
Pritchard, J. A. See Sanford, Pritchard, Windom, Abernathy and Muchmore *1079
Prockop, Darwin J., and **Sjoerdsma, Albert.** Significance of urinary hydroxyproline in man 843
Prout, Thaddeus E., Odak, Vasant, V., and **Dendrinos, George J.** The role of α-globulins as insulin-carrying proteins in human serum *1073
Puckett, W. See Ramsey, Puckett, Jose and Lacy *1074
Pullman, Theodore N., Lavender, A. R., and **Aho, Impi.** Direct effects of ethylenediamine tetraacetate on renal excretory function *1073
Pyle, Hugh. See Antoniades, Gundersen and Pyle *1022

R

Raab, S. O. See Athens, Raab, Haab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 159
—. See Athens, Haab, Raab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 989
—. See Athens, Raab, Haab, Ashenbrucker and Cartwright *1023
Rabkin, Mitchell, Frederick, Elizabeth, Lotz, Myron, and **Smith, Lloyd H., Jr.** Pyrimidine biosynthesis in man: Suppression *in vivo* by anti-neoplastic agents *1073
Rahn, Hermann. See Klocke and Rahn 279
—. See Klocke and Rahn 286
Raisz, Lawrence G. See Lindeman, Van Buren and Raisz 152
Rall, J. E. See Wolff, Standaert and Rall 1373
Ramot, Bracha, Ashkenazi, Israel, Rimon, Abraham, Adam, Avinoam, and **Sheba, Chaim.** Activation of glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase on enzyme-deficient subjects. II. Properties of the activator and the activation reaction 611
Ramsay, A. G. See Samiy, Hirsch and Ramsay *1078
Ramsey, Lloyd, Puckett, W., Jose, A., and **Lacy, W.** The alveolar diffusing volume and the water space of the pericapillary tissues of the lungs as measured by multiple indicator dilution curves *1074
Randall, Raymond V., Goldstein, Norman P., Gross, John B., Rosevear, John W., and **McGuckin, Warren F.** Urinary excretion of calcium in Wilson's disease (hepatico-lenticular degeneration) *1074
Rankin, J., McNeill, R. S., and **Forster, R. E.** The effect of anemia on the alveolar-capillary exchange of carbon monoxide in man 1323
Rasmussen, Howard. See Pechet, Rasmussen, Carroll and Gramer *1070
Ratnoff, O. D., Davie, E. W., and **Mallett, D. L.** Studies on the action of Hageman factor: Evidence that activated Hageman factor in turn activates plasma thromboplastin antecedent 803
—. The activation of Christmas factor by activated plasma thromboplastin antecedent *1074
Rebouças, Gilberto, and **Isselbacher, Kurt J.** Studies on the pathogenesis of the ethanol-induced fatty liver. I. Synthesis and oxidation of fatty acids by the liver 1355
Rector, Floyd C., Jr., and **Clapp, James R.** The mechanism of renal chloride reabsorption *1075
—. See Goldsmith, Beasley, Whalley, Rector and Seldin 2043
Redeker, Allan G. See Reynolds, Redeker, Yamahiro and Mikkelsen *1075
Reed, Claude F. See Ways, Reed and Hanahan *1088
Regan, Timothy J., Timmis, Gerald, Gray, Murray, Binak, Kenan, and **Hellems, Harper K.** Myocardial oxygen consumption during exercise in fasting and lipemic subjects 624

—, **Lehan, Patrick H., Frank, Martin J., Landy, Ernest N.,** and **Hellems, Harper K.** Relation of myocardial carbohydrate metabolism and ion transport to contractility *1075
Reilly, P. See HOLLANDER, REILLY and BURROWS 222
Reimer, Stanley M. See DEYKIN, WESSLER, REIMER and CRANNEY *1033
Reiss, Eric, Bricker, Neal S., Kime, S. Wesley, Jr., and **Morrin, Peter A. F.** Observations on phosphate transport in experimental renal disease 165
—. See MORRIN, REISS and GEDNEY *1064
Reissmann, Kurt R., Ruth, William E., and **Nomura, Takeo.** A human hemoglobin with lowered oxygen affinity and impaired heme-heme interactions 1826
Relman, Arnold S., Gorham, George W., and **Levinsky, Norman G.** The relation between external potassium concentration and the electrolyte content of isolated rat muscle in the steady state 386
—, **Lennon, Edward J.,** and **Lemann, Jacob, Jr.** Endogenous production of fixed acid and the measurement of the net balance of acid in normal subjects 1621
Renold, Albert E. See STEINKE, RENOLD, KNAACK and ANTONIADES *1083
Retan, J. Walden. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL *1040
—. See FRIEDMAN, RETAN, MARSHALL, HENRY and MERRILL 2162
Reynolds, Telfer B., Redeker, Allan G., Yamahiro, Harry S., and **Mikkelsen, William P.** Effects of a side-to-side portacaval shunt on hepatic hemodynamics *1075
Richards, Charles C., and **Bachman, Leonard.** Lung and chest wall compliance of apneic paralyzed infants 273
Richardson, D. W., Wasserman, A. J., and **Patterson, J. L., Jr.** General and regional circulatory responses to change in blood pH and carbon dioxide tension 31
Richman, Sidney. See MEISELAS, ZINGALE, LEE, RICHMAN and SIEGEL 1872
Rifkind, D. See JOHNSON, CHANOCK, KRAVETZ, RIFKIND and KNIGHT *1052
—, **Chanock, Robert M., Kravetz, Howard M., Johnson, Karl M.,** and **Knight, Vernon.** Pneumonia and hemorrhagic otitis media in volunteers infected with Eaton agent *1076
Rigas, Demetrios A. See EDWARDS, KOLER, RIGAS and PITCAIRN 636
Rimon, Abraham. See RAMOT, ASHKENAZI, RIMON, ADAM and SHEBA 611
Robin, Eugene D., Bromberg, Philip A., and **Wilson, Robert J.** The determination of intracellular pH in normal human subjects *1076
Rochester, D. F., Durand, J., Parker, J. O., Fritts, H. W., Jr., and **Harvey, R. M.** Estimation of right ventricular output in man using radioactive krypton (Kr^{85}) 643
Rodnan, Gerald P. See FARR, RODNAN and LASSER *1037
—. See LATHEM and RODNAN *1056
Rogers, David E. See KOENIG and ROGERS *1054
Rolfs, Mary R. See PERKINS, HARKINS, GERBODE, ROLFS and ACRA 1421
Rose, James A. See HELLMAN, TSCHUDY, ROSE and COLLINS *1048
Rosenberg, I. N., and **Sasson, C. Y.** Depletion of thyroid iodine induced by thyrotropin in the rat *1076
Rosenfield, R. E. See KOCHWA, ROSENFIELD, TALLAL and WASSERMAN 874
Rosevear, John W. See RANDALL, GOLDSTEIN, GROSS, ROSEVEAR and MCGUCKIN *1074
Ross, John, Jr., Frahm, Charles J., and **Braunwald, Eugene.** The influence of intracardiac baroreceptors on venous return, systemic vascular volume and peripheral resistance 563
—. See BRAUNWALD, FRAHM and ROSS 1882
Rosse, Wendell F., and **Waldmann, Thomas A.** Extrarenal production of factor(s) stimulating erythropoiesis *1077
Rothlin, Martin E., and **Bing, Richard J.** Extraction and release of individual free fatty acids by the heart and fat depots 1380
Rothchild, Marcus A., Oratz, Murray, Wimer, Ernest, and **Schreiber, Sidney S.** Studies on albumin synthesis: The effects of dextran and cortisone on albumin metabolism in rabbits studied with albumin-I^{131} 545
Rothstein, A. See WEED, EBER and ROTHSTEIN 130
Rowe, George G. See CROSLEY, CASTILLO AND ROWE 836
—, **Alfonso, S., Chelius, C. J., Gurtner, H. P.,** and **Crumpton, C. W.** Systemic and coronary hemodynamic effects of an amine oxidase inhibitor (J. B. 516) *1077
—, **Chelius, Carl J., Afonso, Skoda, Gurtner, Hans P.,** and **Crumpton, Charles W.** Systemic and coronary hemodynamic effects of erythrol tetranitrate 1217
Rubini, Milton E. Water excretion in potassium-deficient man 2215
Rubricius, Jeanette. See SILVERSTONE, SOLOMONS and RUBRICIUS 2180
Ruth, William E. See REISSMANN, RUTH and NOMURA 1826
Rutherford, E. Ray. See NELSON, COOPER, GOLD and RUTHERFORD *1067
Ryan, Thomas J., and **Abelmann, Walter H.** Response of bronchial blood flow to tissue proliferation in the human lung *1077
Ryder, Jill A. See SAMOLS and RYDER 2092

S

Sack, Edgardo, Spaet, Theodore H., Gentile, Ralph L., and **Hudson, Perry B.** Reduction in postprostatectomy bleeding by ε-amino-caproic acid *1077
St. Cyr, Marlyn. See MELBY, ST. CYR and DALE *1063
Samachson, Joseph. See SPENCER, LI and SAMACHSON 1339
Samiy, A. H., Hirsch, P. F., and **Ramsay, A. G.** Localization of the renal tubular effect of parathyroid hormone *1078
Samols, Ellis, and **Ryder, Jill A.** Studies on tissue uptake of insulin in man using a differential immunoassay for endogenous and exogenous insulin 2092
Sancetta, Salvatore M., Traks, Elmerice, Hackel, Donald B., and **Wittels, Benjamin.** The effects of "dry" heat on the circulation of man. V. Coronary hemodynamics *1078
Sandberg, Avery A., Slaunwhite, W. Roy, Jr., and **Neeman, M.** New pathway of steroid metabolism in man *1078
Sandler, Harold. See DODGE, SANDLER and HAY *1034

Sanford, J. P., Pritchard, J. A., Windom, R. E., Abernathy, R. S., and **Muchmore, H. G.** The hematotoxicity of amphotericin B *1079
Sarasti, Hernando. See BARNES, SARASTI and JENSEN *1023
Sarcione, Edward J. See SOKAL, LOWE, SARCIONE, MOSOVICH and DORAY 364
Sasson, C. Y. See ROSENBERG and SASSON *1076
Scarpelli, Dante. See WALL, SCARPELLI and MOLNAR *1087
Schachter, David. See MANIS and SCHACHTER *1060
Schafer, Irwin A. See SCRIVER, SCHAFER and EFRON *1080
Schartum, Stein, and **Nichols, George, Jr.** Calcium metabolism of bone *in vitro*. Influence of bone cellular metabolism and parathyroid hormone 2083
Schedl, Harold P., and **Clifton, James A.** Kinetics of intestinal absorption in man: Normal subjects and patients with sprue. *1079
Scheinberg I. Herbert. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, BAUER, COMBES, DE BOBES-STERNBERG and SCHEINBERG 707
—. See SHAPIRO, MORELL and SCHEINBERG *1081
—. See STERNLIEB, MORELL, TUCKER, GREENE and SCHEINBERG 1834
Scherlis, Leonard, Gonzalez, Luis F., and **Bessman, Samuel P.** Quinidine: Arterial, venous, coronary sinus and myocardial concentrations 60
Schilling, R. F., MacKinney, A. A., Sternschuss, N., and **Morton, N. E.** Detection of genetic carriers of spherocytosis *1080
Schluederberg, Ann E. See MCCRUMB, KRESS, HORNICK, SNYDER and SCHLUEDERBERG *1062
Schmid, Hans J. See JACKSON, SCHMID and GAINTNER *1050
Schmid, Karl. See GITLIN, SCHMID, EARLE and GIVELBER 820
Schmid, Rudi. See LIEBER and SCHMID 394
—. See OSTROW, JANDL and SCHMID *1068
—. See OSTROW, HAMMAKER and SCHMID 1442
Schreiber, Sidney S. See ROTHSCHILD, ORATZ, WIMER and SCHREIBER 545
Schroeder, Leslie R. See FREIREICH, KLIMAN, GAYDOS and SCHROEDER *1039
Schultz, Richard. See BOYER, SCHULTZ and WEILBACHER *1026
Schussler, George C., and **Ingbar, Sidney H.** The role of intermediary carbohydrate metabolism in regulating organic iodinations in the thyroid gland 1394
Schwartz, Herbert C., Goudsmit, Robert, Hill, Robert L., Cartwright, George E., and **Wintrobe, Maxwell M.** The biosynthesis of hemoglobin from iron, protoporphyrin and globin 188
Schwartz, Melvin. See TEXTER, MERRILL, SCHWARTZ, VAN DERSTAPPEN and HADDY *1084
Schwartz, Robert, DeMeutter, Roger C., and **Shreeve, Walton W.** The kinetics of simultaneously administered C^{14}-bicarbonate, Na^{24} and T-1824 in man *1080
Schwartz, William B. See HAYNIE, HAYS, POLAK and SCHWARTZ *1047
—. See POLAK, HAYNIE, HAYS and SCHWARTZ 1223
—, **Hays, Richard M., Polak, Adolf,** and **Haynie, Gordon D.** Effects of chronic hypercapnia on electrolyte and acid-base equilibrium. II. Recovery, with special reference to the influence of chloride intake 1238
Scriver, Charles R., Schafer, Irwin A., and **Efron, Mary L.** Evidence for a renal tubular amino acid transport system common to glycine, L-proline and hydroxy-L-proline *1080
Seegal, Beatrice C. See WERNER, SEEGAL and OSSERMAN 92
Seegmiller, J. E., Grayzel, Arthur I., Laster, Leonard, and **Liddle, Lois.** Uric acid production in gout 1304
—. See EISEN and SEEGMILLER 1486
—. See FALLON, FREI, BLOCK and SEEGMILLER 1906
Segal, Stanton, Elder, T. David, and **Topper, Yale J.** Regulation of galactose metabolism in hemolysates from normal, heterozygous and galactosemic subjects *1081
—, **Berman, Mones,** and **Blair, Alberta.** The metabolism of variously C^{14}-labeled glucose in man and an estimation of the extent of glucose metabolism by the hexose monophosphate pathway 1263
—, and **Blair, Alberta.** Some observations on the metabolism of D-galactose in normal man 2016
Seimens, Warren. See HARPER, LATHROP, ENDLICH, SEIMENS and HARRISON *1047
Seldin, Donald W. See GOLDSMITH, BEASLEY, WHALLEY, RECTOR and SELDIN 2043
Shafer, A. William, and **Bartlett, Grant R.** Phosphorylated carbohydrate intermediates of the human erythrocyte during storage in acid citrate dextrose. I. Effect of the addition of inosine at the beginning of storage 1178
—. See BARTLETT and SHAFER 1185
Shaldon, Stanley, Chiandussi, Livio, Guevara, Luis, Caesar, John, and **Sherlock, Sheila.** The estimation of hepatic blood flow and intrahepatic shunted blood flow by colloidal heat-denatured human serum albumin labeled with I^{131} 1346
Shalhoub, Robert. See CADE and SHALHOUB *1028
Shapiro, Jay, Morell, Anatol G., and **Scheinberg, I. Herbert.** A copper-protein of human liver *1081
Shapiro, William. See MAUCK and SHAPIRO *1061
Sharp, John Turner, Bunnell, Ivan L., Griffith, Geraint T., and **Greene, David G.** The effects of therapy on pulmonary mechanics in human pulmonary edema 665
Shaw, Walter N. See WINEGRAD and SHAW *1089
Shay, H. See CHEY, SHAY and SHUMAN *1029
Shear, Murray J. See KEENE, LANDY and SHEAR 302
Sheba, Chaim. See RAMOT, ASHKENAZI, RIMON, ADAM and SHEBA 611
Shelokov, Alexis I., Peralta, Pauline H., and **Galindo, Pedro.** Prevalence of human infection with vesicular stomatitis virus *1081
Shepard, Thomas H., II. Phenylthiocarbamide nontasting among congenital athyrotic cretins: Further studies in an attempt to explain the increased incidence 1751
Shepherd, John T. See MARSHALL and SHEPHERD 375
Sherlock, Sheila. See SHALDON, CHIANDUSSI, GUEVARA, CAESAR and SHERLOCK 1346
Shields, G. S., Markowitz, H., Klassen, W. H., Cartwright, G. E., and **Wintrobe, M. M.** Studies on copper metabolism. XXXI. Erythrocyte copper 2007
Shimaoka, Katsutaro. See SOKAL, SHIMAOKA, MADILLO and MARCHETT *1082
Shock, Nathan W. See LOWENSTEIN, FAULSTICK, YIENGST and SHOCK 1172

Shreeve, Walton W. See SCHWARTZ, DEMEUTTER and SHREEVE *1080
Shulman, N. Raphael, and **Hearon, John Z.** Kinetics of reactions between a prothrombin derivative and proteolytic enzyme inhibitors *1082
—, **Aster, Richard H., Leitner, Alfred** and **Hiller, Merilyn C.** Immunoreactions involving platelets. V. Post-transfusion purpura due to a complement-fixing antibody against a genetically controlled platelet antigen. A proposed mechanism for thrombocytopenia and its relevance in "autoimmunity" 1597
Shuman, C. R. See CHEY, SHAY and SHUMAN *1029
Siegel, Morris. See MEISELAS, ZINGALE, LEE, RICHMAN and SIEGEL 1872
Sieker, H. O. See BUCKLEY and SIEKER *1027
Silberman, Harold R. See KEENE, SILBERMAN and LANDY 295
Silverstone, Felix A., Solomons, Edward, and **Rubricius, Jeanette.** The rapid intravenous glucose tolerance test in pregnancy 2180
Simonton, Lois A. See MUSCHEL, SIMONTON, WELLS and FIFE 517
Sjoerdsma, Albert. See PROCKOP and SJOERDSMA 843
Slaunwhite, W. Roy, Jr. See SANDBERG, SLAUNWHITE and NEEMAN *1078
Sleisenger, Marvin H. See KOWLESSAR, HAEFFNER, BENSON and SLEISENGER *1055
Smeenk, D. Studies of bone of patients with hyperparathyroidism by means of phosphate exchange experiments *in vitro* and quantitative microradiography 433
Smith, Lloyd H., Jr., Sullivan, Margaret, and **Huguley, Charles M., Jr.** Pyrimidine metabolism in man. IV. The enzymatic defect of orotic aciduria 656
—. See RABKIN, FREDERICK, LOTZ and SMITH *1073
Snyder, Merrill J. See GREISMAN, HORNICK and SNYDER *1046
—. See MCCRUMB, KRESS, HORNICK, SNYDER and SCHLUEDERBERG *1062
Sokal, Joseph E., Lowe, Charles U., Sarcione, Edward J., Mosovich, Luis L., and **Doray, Bernard H.** Studies of glycogen metabolism in liver glycogen disease (von Gierke's disease): Six cases with similar metabolic abnormalities and responses to glucagon 364
—, **Shimaoka, Katsutaro, Madillo, Jorge,** and **Marchett, Frank C.** Treatment of nontoxic nodular goiter with triiodothyronine: A double blind study *1082
Solomons, Edward. See SILVERSTONE, SOLOMONS and RUBRICIUS 2180
Sonnenblick, Edmund H., Cannon, Paul J., and **Laragh, John H.** The nature of the action of intravenous aldosterone: Evidence for a role of the hormone in urinary dilution 903
Soodak, M. See MALOOF and SOODAK *1060
Spaet, Theodore H. See SACK, SPAET, GENTILE and HUDSON *1077
Spagnuolo, Mario. See FEINSTEIN and SPAGNUOLO *1037
—. See FEINSTEIN and SPAGNUOLO 1891
Speas, Melinda. See HOWELL, SPEAS and WYNGAARDEN 2076
Spencer, Herta, Li, Margaret, and **Samachson, Joseph.** Effect of high calcium intake on strontium^{85} metabolism in man 1339
Sperti, Simonetta. See JOHNS, SPERTI and BURGEN 1684
Spiro, Howard M. See NAGLER and SPIRO 954
—. See CALABRESI, THAYER and SPIRO 2126
Spirtes, M. A. See BRUNNER and SPIRTES *1027
Spittel, John A., Jr. See FASCUZZI, SPITTEL, THOMPSON and OWEN 1006
Stakelum, Geneva Sue. See COMBES and STAKELUM 981
—. See COMBES and STAKELUM *1030
Stamler, Jeremiah, Lindberg, Howard A., and **Berkson, David M.** The diagnostic and prognostic category, suspect coronary heart disease *1082
Standaert, M. E. See WOLFF, STANDAERT and RALL 1373
Starnes, W. R. See HILL, DEMPSEY, STARNES, PARTLOW and NICKELL *1048
Stead, Eugene A., Jr. See WALLACE, GARCIA and STEAD 1387
Stefanini, Mario. See KARACA, STEFANINI and KEKIS *1053
Stein, Myron, Kimbel, Philip, and **Johnson, Robert L., Jr.** Pulmonary function in hyperthyroidism 348
—. See HAMOLSKY and STEIN *1047
Steinberg, Daniel, Avigan, Joel, and **Feigelson, Eugene B.** Effects of Triparanol (MER-29) on cholesterol biosynthesis and on blood sterol levels in man 884
—. See FEIGELSON, PFAFF, KARMEN and STEINBERG 2171
Steinke, Jurgen, Renold, Albert E., Knaack, Jurgen, and **Antoniades, Harry N.** Insulin content of pancreas from nondiabetic and diabetic subjects and from pancreatic islet cell tumors, as extracted on cationic exchange resin and with acid ethanol *1083
Sterling, Kenneth. Estimation of free thyroxine concentration in serum *1083
Sternlieb, Irmin, Morell, Anatol G., Bauer, Charles D., Combes, Burton, De Bobes-Sternberg, Shirley, and **Scheinberg, I. Herbert.** Detection of the heterozygous carrier of the Wilson's disease gene 707
—, **Morell, Anatol G., Tucker, Walter D., Greene, Margaret W.,** and **Scheinberg, I. Herbert.** The incorporation of copper into ceruloplasmin *in vivo*: Studies with copper^{64} and copper^{67} 1834
Sternschuss, N. See SCHILLING, MACKINNEY, STERNSCHUSS and MORTON *1080
—, **Vanderhoff, Grace A., Jaffé, Ernst R.,** and **London, Irving M.** Metabolic changes in normal and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase-deficient erythrocytes induced by acethylphenylhydrazine *1083
Stohlman, Frederick, Jr., and **Brecher, George.** Regenerative macrocytosis in experimental phenylhydrazine anemia *1084
Stormont, James M., and **Waterhouse, Christian.** The effect of changes in diet on fat mobilization and transport in man *1084
Stott, F. D. See LEE, BOSMAN, HONOUR, MARSHALL and STOTT *1056
Strickland, William. See COMBES, ADAMS, STRICKLAND and MADISON 1706
Strickler, James C., and **Kessler, Richard H.** Direct renal action of some digitalis steroids 311
Strohmeyer, Georg W. See MOORE, STROHMEYER and CHALMERS *1064
Stuart, Kenneth L. See KASS, MIALL and STUART *1053
Sullivan, Margaret. See SMITH, SULLIVAN and HUGULEY 656
Summerskill, W. H. J. See CASEY, SUMMERSKILL and ORVIS *1028

Sweeney, Paul. See Olson, McManus and Sweeney *1068
Swenson, E. W., Finley, T. N., and **Guzman, S. V.** Unilateral hypoventilation in man during temporary occlusion of one pulmonary artery 828
Swisher, Scott N. See Leddy, Trabold, Swisher and Vaughan *1056
Szeinberg, Arieh, and **Marks, Paul A.** Substances stimulating glucose catabolism by the oxidative reactions of the pentose phosphate pathway in human erythrocytes 914

T

Tait, James F., Tait, Sylvia A. S., Little, Brian, and **Laumas, Kesho R.** The disappearance of 7-H^3-*d*-aldosterone in the plasma of normal subjects 72
—. See Meyer, Layne, Tait and Pincus 1663
Tait, Sylvia A. S. See Tait, Tait, Little and Laumas 72
Tallal, L. See Kochwa, Rosenfield, Tallal and Wasserman 874
Tarcan, Yavuz. See Dayton, Tarcan, Chenkin and Weiner 1797
Tasker, John B., Jr. See Gray, Tasker and French *1044
Taylor, S. M. See Kerby and Taylor 44
—. See Kerby, Taylor and Langley 1900
Tenney, S. M. See Naitove and Tenney *1066
Texter, E. Clinton, Jr., Merrill, Steven, Schwartz, Melvin, Van Derstappen, Guido, and **Haddy, Francis J.** Autoregulation of intestinal blood flow *1084
Thayer, Walter R., Jr. See Calabresi, Thayer and Spiro 2126
Thirayothin, Phairojana. The distribution of iron injected intraperitoneally: Evidence of serosal absorption by the small intestine *1085
Thomas, E. Donnall. See Greenough and Thomas *1045
Thompson, David D. See Frimpter, Bass, Furth, Horwith and Thompson *1040
—. See Frimpter, Thompson and Luckey 1208
Thompson, John H., Jr. See Pascuzzi, Spittel, Thompson and Owen 1006
Thornton, Madeline J. See Brown, Thornton and Price 617
Thygeson, Phillips. See Jawetz, Hanna, Thygeson, Mordhorst and Dawson *1051
Timmis, Gerald. See Regan, Timmis, Gray, Binak and Hellems 624
Tobian, Louis, Winn, Beverly, and **Janecek, Jeanette.** The influence of arterial pressure on the antihypertensive action of a normal kidney, a biological servomechanism *1085
—, **Janecek, Jeanette, Tomboulian, Alice,** and **Ferreira, Dorothy.** Sodium and potassium in the walls of arterioles in experimental renal hypertension 1922
Tomasi, T. B. See Kunkel, Müller-Eberhard, Fudenberg and Tomasi 117
Tomboulian, Alice. See Tobian, Janecek, Tomboulian and Ferreira 1922
Tomkins, Gordon M. See Garren, Conney, and Tomkins *1041
Topper, Yale J. See Segal, Elder and Topper *1081
Trabold, Norma. See Leddy, Trabold, Swisher and Vaughan *1056
Traks, Elmerice. See Sancetta, Traks, Hackel and Wittels *1078
Troen, Philip, and **Diczfalusy, Egon.** Patterns of estriol conjugates in body fluids of the human fetus and newborn *1085
Trout, David L. See Friedberg, Klein, Trout, Bogdonoff and Estes *1039
—. See Friedberg, Klein, Trout, Bogdonoff and Estes 1846
Tschudy, Donald P. See Hellman, Tschudy, Rose and Collins *1048
Tucker, Walter D. See Sternlieb, Morell, Tucker, Greene and Scheinberg 1834
Turino, G. M., Goldring, R. M., and **Katz, L. A.** The effect of experimental bronchomalacia on pulmonary mechanics *1086
Tyler, Frank H. See Perkoff, Hill and Tyler *1071
Tyor, Malcolm P. See Owen, Johnson and Tyor 215

U

Unger, Roger H., Eisentraut, Anna M., McCall, M. S., and **Madison, Leonard L.** Glucagon antibodies and immunoassay for glucagon 1280
Utiger, Robert D., Parker, Mary L., and **Daughaday, William H.** Human serum growth hormone: Measurements of concentration and turnover with a radioimmunoassay *1086

V

Van Buren, H. Carmer. See Lindeman, Van Buren and Raisz 152
Vanderhoff, Grace A. See Sternschuss, Vanderhoff, Jaffé and London *1083
VanderLaan, W. P., and **Hall, R. R.** Effect of feeding fat to fasting subjects *1086
Van Derstappen, Guido. See Texter, Merrill, Schwartz, Van Derstappen and Haddy *1084
van Hoek, Robert, and **Conrad, Marcel E., Jr.** Iron absorption. Measurement of ingested $iron^{59}$ by a human whole-body liquid scintillation counter 1153
Varga, Donald T., and **White, Arthur.** Suppression of nasal, skin, and aerial staphylococci by nasal application of methicillin 2209
Vaughan, John H. See Leddy, Trabold, Swisher and Vaughan *1056
Vesell, Elliot S., and **Bearn, Alexander G.** Isozymes of lactic dehydrogenase in human tissues 586
Vick, James A. See Hinshaw, Jordan and Vick 1631

W

Wacker, Warren E. C. The effect of hydrochlorothiazide on magnesium excretion *1086
Wagman, R. J. See Neill, Wagman, Messer, Levine, Krasnow and Gorlin *1066
Wagner, Henry N., Jr. See Nelp, Wagner and Dowling *1067
—, **Nelp, Wil B.,** and **Dowling, James H.** Use of neutron activation analysis for studying stable iodide uptake by the thyroid 1984
Waldmann, Thomas A. See Rosse and Waldmann *1077
Wall, Robert L., Scarpelli, Dante, and **Molnar, William.** An inherited connective tissue syndrome associated with a specific coagulation defect *1087

Wallace, John M., Garcia, Hugo, and **Stead, Eugene A., Jr.** Arteriovenous differences of the norepinephrine-like material from normal plasma and infused norepinephrine 1387
Walser, Mackenzie, Payne, John W., and **Browder, Ann A.** Ion association. IV. Effect of sodium sulfate infusion on renal clearance and body retention of injected radiostrontium in dogs 234
—. Ion association. VI. Interactions between calcium, magnesium, inorganic phosphate, citrate and protein in normal human plasma 723
—. Renal discrimination between alkaline earth cations *1087
Wang, San-pin. See Grayston, Wang, Yang and Woolridge *1045
Wanner, Robert L. See Harris, Moor and Wanner 1766
Warner, E. D. See Connor, Warner and Carter 13
Warner, Howard F. See Lewis, Warner and Allan *1058
Warren, James V. See deGroot, Leonard, Paley, Johnson and Warren *1033
Warren, Kenneth S. The pathogenesis of experimental hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni *1087
Wasserman, A. J. See Richardson, Wasserman and Patterson 31
—, and **Patterson, John L., Jr.** The cerebral vascular response to reduction in arterial carbon dioxide tension 1297
Wasserman, Louis R. See Castro, Herbert and Wasserman 66
—. See Kochwa, Rosenfield, Tallal and Wasserman 874
Waterhouse, Christine. See Stormont and Waterhouse *1084
—. See Nye, Waterhouse and Marinetti 1194
—. See Nye and Waterhouse 1202
Ways, Peter, Reed, Claude F., and **Hanahan, Donald J.** Abnormalities of erythrocyte and plasma lipids in acanthocytosis *1088
Webster, George D., Jr. See Goldberg, Bluemle and Webster *1043
Weed, R., Eber, J., and **Rothstein, A.** Effects of primaquine and other related compounds on the red blood cell membrane. I. Na^+ and K^+ permeability in normal human cells 130
—. Effects of primaquine on the red blood cell membrane. II. K^+ permeability in glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficient erythrocytes 140
Weilbacher, Robert. See Boyer, Schultz and Weilbacher *1026
Weiner, Murray. See Dayton, Tarcan, Chenkin and Weiner 1797
Weiss, Harvey J., Eichelberger, James W., Jr., and **Crosby, William H.** Studies on the differences in activity of lung and brain thromboplastin 205
Wells, Patricia A. See Muschel, Simonton, Wells and Fife 517
Wells, R. E., Jr., and **Merrill, E. W.** Influence of flow properties of blood upon viscosity-hematocrit relationships *1088
Welt, Louis G. See Woods, Welt and Hollander 599
Werner, Sidney C., Seegal, Beatrice C., and **Osserman, Elliott F.** Immunologic and biologic characterization of antisera to beef thyrotropin preparations 92
Wessler, Stanford. See Deykin, Wessler, Reimer and Cranney *1033
Wesson, Laurence G., Jr., and **Lauler, David P.** Diurnal cycle of glomerular filtration rate and sodium and chloride excretion during responses to altered salt and water balance in man 1967
West, J. B., Dollery, C. T., and **Hugh-Jones, P.** The use of radioactive carbon dioxide to measure regional blood flow in the lungs of patients with pulmonary disease 1
Whalley, Peggy J. See Goldsmith, Beasley, Whalley, Rector and Seldin 2043
Wheeler, Henry O. See Epstein, Wheeler, Frumin, Habif, Papper and Bradley 592
—. See Preisig, Wheeler and Cooper *1072
—. See Bradley, Laragh, Wheeler, MacDowell and Oliver 1113
White, Arthur. Quantitative studies of nasal carriers of staphylococci among hospitalized patients 23
—. See Varga and White 2209
Wilhelm, Joan E. See Korst, Frenkel and Wilhelm *1055
Williams, Bettie Z. See Gardner, Wright and Williams *1041
Williams, Hibbard E., and **Field, James B.** Low leukocyte phosphorylase in hepatic phosphorylase-deficient glycogen storage disease 1841
Williams, William J. See Firkin and Williams 423
—. See Mohler and Williams 1735
Wilson, J. D. Mechanism of the anabolic effect of testosterone *1088
Wilson, J. R., Merrick, H., and **Woodward, E. R.** Hypercalcemia simulating hyperparathyroidism induced by XV-2 carcinoma in rabbits *1089
Wilson, Richard E. See Merrill, Friedman, Wilson and Marshall 631
Wilson, Robert J. See Robin, Bromberg and Wilson *1076
Wilson, William R., Fisher, F. David, and **Kirkendall, Walter M.** The acute hemodynamic effects of α-methyl-dopa in man *1089
Wimer, Ernest. See Rothschild, Oratz, Wimer and Schreiber 545
Windom, R. E. See Sanford, Pritchard, Windom, Abernathy and Muchmore *1079
Winegrad, Albert I., and **Shaw, Walter N.** The relation of insulin to metabolic defects in adipose tissue metabolism in diabetes *1089
Winn, Beverly. See Tobian, Winn and Janecek *1085
Wintrobe, M. M. See Athens, Raab, Haab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 159
—. See Schwartz, Goudsmit, Hill, Cartwright and Wintrobe 188
—. See Athens, Haab, Raab, Mauer, Ashenbrucker, Cartwright and Wintrobe 989
—. See Shields, Markowitz, Klassen, Cartwright and Wintrobe 2007
Wise, Bertram. See Goldfien, Ganong and Wise *1043
Wittels, Benjamin. See Sancetta, Traks, Hackel and Wittels *1078
Wolf, Robert L., Pick, Julia, Gitlow, Stanley E., and **Naftchi, Nosrat E.** The metabolism and distribution of angiotensin II–I^{131} *1090
Wolff, J., Standaert, M. E., and **Rall, J. E.** Thyroxine displacement from serum proteins and depression of serum protein-bound iodine by certain drugs 1373

Wolfman, Morris. See GROSSMAN, GOLDMAN and WOLFMAN *1046
Wood, J. Edwin. Genetic control of the ability of human blood to neutralize angiotensin and its relationship to essential hypertension *1090
Woodard, Carol. See GRÜMER, KOBLET and WOODARD 1758
Woods, James W., Welt, Louis G., and **Hollander, Walter, Jr.** Susceptibility of rats to experimental pyelonephritis during potassium depletion 599
Woodward, E. R. See WILSON, MERRICK and WOODWARD *1089
Woolridge, Robert L. See GRAYSTON, WANG, YANG and WOOLRIDGE *1045
Wright, Claude-Starr. See GARDNER, WRIGHT and WILLIAMS *1041
Wyngaarden, J. B. See JONES, ASHTON and WYNGAARDEN *1052
—. See HOWELL, SPEAS and WYNGAARDEN 2076

Y

Yalow, Rosalyn S. See BERSON and YALOW 1803
—, and **Berson, Solomon A.** Immunologic specificity of human insulin: Application to immunoassay of insulin 2190
Yamahiro, Harry S. See REYNOLDS, REDEKER, YAMAHIRO and MIKKELSEN *1075
Yang, Yen-fei. See GRAYSTON, WANG, YANG and WOOLRIDGE *1045
Yiengst, Marvin J. See LOWENSTEIN, FAULSTICK, YIENGST and SHOCK 1172

Z

Zalusky, Ralph, and **Herbert, Victor.** Failure of formiminoglutamic acid (FiGlu) excretion to distinguish vitamin B_{12} deficiency from nutritional folic acid deficiency *1091
Zierler, Kenneth L. See ANDRES, BALTZAN, CADER and ZIERLER *1022
—. Theory of the use of arteriovenous concentration differences for measuring metabolism in steady and non-steady states 2111
Ziffer, Herman. See LEEVY, BAKER, FRANK and ZIFFER *1057
Zingale, Salvador B. See MEISELAS, ZINGALE, LEE, RICHMAN and SIEGEL 1872
Zumoff, Barnett, Hellman, Leon, Bradlow, H. L., Fukushima, D. K., and **Gallagher, T. F.** The influence of thyroid hormone on cortisol production and metabolism *1091

SUBJECT INDEX

(Page numbers marked with an asterisk refer to abstracts)

A

Acanthocytosis, 1088*
Acatalasemia, heterozygous carriers, 2199–2208
Acenocoumarin, 1797–1801
  See also Bishydroxycoumarin
Acetates
  Se also specific acctates
  adipose tissue, epididymal, uptake, 930
  amino acid synthesis from, and testosterone, 1089*
  circulatory response to infusion, 31–43
  and cholesterol synthesis, 1063*
  and fatty acid synthesis, 395–399
  lead, and hemoglobin synthesis, 1045*
  oxidation to carbon dioxide, 398, 925
  and uromucoid precipitin zones, 1457, 1464
Acetazolamide
  and acid balance, 1626
  and citric acid excretion, 1290–1296
  and gastric secretions, 1034*
  hyperuricemia induction, 1961–1966
  and urinary protein excretion, 527–529, 533
  and water clearance, 858, 860, 863
Acetrizoate, binding by rheumatoid serum, 1037*
Acetylcholine, cardiorespiratory response, 105–116
Acetyl coenzyme A
  and ethanol, 1360
  and fatty acid metabolism, 398
Acetylkynurenine, excretion in pregnancy, 618–622
Acetylphenylhydrazine
  and glucose oxidation, 915–923
  and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase activity, 919, 1083*
  and glutathione, 137, 456, 459–462, 1083*
  and hemoglobin, 461, 462, 920, 1084*
  and potassium loss, 136–138, 140
Acetylstrophanthidin, cardiovascular response, 52–58
Acidity, titratable of urine
  after acetazolamide, 1035*
  after amino acids, 1046*
  after ammonium, 219, 529, 573–578
  after 6-azauridine, 1910–1913
  and brain buffer capacity, 1067*
  after chloride, 574–577, 1047*, 1224–1249
  after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
  after ferrocyanide, 574–577
  after histamine, 1035*
  after hydrochloric acid, 1046*
  in hypercapnia, 1223–1237
    after recovery, 1047*, 1238–1249
  and muscle buffer capacity, 1067*
  in orotic aciduria, 656–664
  after phosphate loading, 573–577, 1248–1249
  and protein metabolism, 525–535
    after phosphoprotein feeding, 1621–1630
  and sodium intake, 574–577, 1224–1236, 1237–1249
  and thyroid hormone, 1047*
Acidosis
  after acetazolamide, 530–531, 533, 1291–1292
  and ammonium excretion, 573–578
  and cardiac output, 32
  and citric acid excretion, 1290–1296
  diabetic, and insulin resistance, 1679–1682
  after endotoxin, 1633
  and erythrocyte cation concentration, 1027*
  and forearm blood flow, 42
  in liver glycogen disease, 370
  respiratory, 1027*
    adaptation process, 1223–1237
    and chloride, 1047*, 1248–1249
    and recovery, 1238–1239
Acromegaly
  and growth hormone, 249
  strontium dynamics in, 1812–1813, 1818, 1823
ACTH. *See* Adrenocorticotropic hormone
Adaptations
  in fat metabolism, 1084*, 1086*
  hypercapnia, 1223–1237
  in renal glucose handling, 1108
Addison's disease. *See* Adrenal gland, insufficiency
Adenine
  in erythrocyte storage, 1179–1193
  and serum folic acid assay, 89
Adenosine
  diphosphate, 1737
    and electron transfer, 1032*
    in erythrocyte storage, 1189, 1192
  monophosphate, 1192, 1737
    in glycogen storage disease, 1843–1845
  triphosphate, 1023*
    antidiuretic hormone-like effects, 1068*
    in blood, after phenylhydrazine, 140, 1735–1742
    of deoxynucleoside in leukemic cells, 1031*
    and erythrocyte survival, 1185–1187, 1192
    and liver anaerobic glycolysis, 1027*
Adrenalectomy
  and connective tissue function, 2156–2159
  and mineralocorticoid replacement, 1028*
  and potassium excretion, 199
Adrenal gland
  adenoma, 1813, 1817, 1253
  and adrenocorticotropic hormone, 579–585, 1029*, 1049*, 1065*, 1253–1260, 1320, 1468–1473, 2037
  atrophic, 1253
  blood flow, 687–688, 692–694, 1257–1258, 1467–1473, 2034
    and vagal section, 1166–1167
  and calcium metabolism, 1065*
  cortex, 1028*, 1065*, 2174–2177
    aldosterone secretion, 196–204, 579–585, 1065*, 1165–1167, 2034, 2037
    and angiotensin, 2026–2042
    baroreceptor responses, 1165–1167
    and cholesterol synthesis, 1063*
    gonadotropin-responsive neoplasia, 1048*
    and hemorrhage, 201, 579–585, 685–686, 693, 1065*
    hyperfunction, 1029*, 1250–1262, 1823
    hyperplasia, 1025*, 1029*, 1253–1255
      and strontium exchangeable pool, 1812–1813, 1817, 1823
    and hypertension, malignant, 1260–1261
    after hypophysectomy, 580–584, 686–687, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
    kidney extract response, 1467–1473
    and mesenteric artery constriction, 1167
    and nephrectomy, 198, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
    and renin-angiotensin system, 2026–2042
    salt-losing hyperplasia, 1025*
    splanchnic nerve section response, 1165
    steroid secretion, 580–584, 1250–1262
      See also specific steroids
    and thoracic caval constriction, 196–204, 1161, 1165–1167
    after transplant of kidney, 198
    and triparanol, 1063*
    zona glomerulosa, 201
  in defibrination syndrome, 1053*
  and endotoxin, 1634
  and fatty acids, 2174–2177
  hyperfunction, and connective tissue function, 2156–2160
  insufficiency, 1028*
    and cortisone, 1065*
    and fatty liver, 2174–2177
  medulla, 201
    in hypoglycemia, 175
  necrosis, 201
  norepinephrine secretion during anoxia, 1043*
  progesterone uptake, 1255–1261
  surgery in mineralocorticoid hypertension, 421
  transplantation, 198, 201–203

Adrenal gland (*cont'd*)
tumors, 1254–1255, 1259
dehydroepiandrosterone excretion, 1025*, 1049*
weight, 1253–1262
Adrenaline. *See* Epinephrine
Adrenochrome, and oxidation by thyroid, 1069*
Adenocorticotropic hormone
and adipose tissue, after thyrotropin, 480–487
and adrenal glands, 1029*
aldosterone secretion, 579–585, 1065*, 1320, 1468–1473, 2037
corticosterone secretion, 580, 2035
after triparanol, 1063*
tumor, gonadotropin-responsive, 1049*
and blood pressure, 580
and cortisol, 1318–1321
blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 2000, 2002, 2005
metabolic inactivation, 1091*
stimulation in Cushing's syndrome, 1251–1253
and glucagon antibodies, 1286, 1288
in hirsutism, 1318–1321
in infants, premature, 243, 246–247
and Porter-Silber chromogen secretion, 203
secretion, 1091*
after carotid constriction, 1167
after hemorrhage, 203, 693, 695
in ulcerative colitis, 2127–2133
Adrenosterone, metabolic pathway, 1079*
Age
and adipose tissue acetate uptake, 930
and aortic pressure-volume curve, 933–938
and arterial rigidity, 933–939
in hypertension, 1915–1921
and bacteriuria, 1053*
and bone phosphate exchange, 436
and calcium metabolism, 1768–1772
and cardiac edema, 232
and collagen turnover rate, 848
of erythrocytes. *See* Erythrocytes, aging
and glomerulus, function, 1108
permeability to hemoglobin, 1172
and glucose reabsorption, 1108
in glycogen storage disease, 1843
and hydroxyproline excretion, 848
and inclusion conjunctivitis, 1051*
and labile serum factor, 15
and lipids, 1022*
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1761–1763
and phosphatase component patterns, 1026*
and plasma constituents, 725
and pulmonary function in anemia, 1325–1330
and renal concentrating defect, 1868
and respiratory illnesses, 1052*
reticulocytes, and methemoglobin-reducing systems, 1865
and strontium dynamics, 1813
sulfobromophthalein removal, after birth, 1030*
thyroid disease susceptibility, 1755
and tubular transport maxima, 1172–1177
and virus infection susceptibility, 1055*, 1875–1880
Agglutination
in atypical pneumonia, 1643–1644, 1646
after brucella inoculation, 1875–1880
and erythroblastosis, 874–883
erythrocytes, 1056*, 1061*, 1644, 1657
of gamma globulin complexes, 117–129
and $LiAlH_4$-treated endotoxin, 1940, 1945
in lupus erythematosus, 1874–1876
in pernicious anemia, 1658, 1660
of platelets, genetic control, 1597–1620
rheumatoid factor, complexes, 121, 124, 127, 128
Alanine
N-acetyl ethyl ester, and ether-esterase, 679–681
in albumin peptides, 822–823
in cerebrospinal fluid in mental defectives, 1366–1371
in plasma, 1213, 1371–1372
in sulfobromophthalein conjugates, 982
Albumin
acetrizoate binding, in rheumatoid arthritis, 1037*
colloidal complex, in hepatic blood flow, 1346–1354
cortisol binding, 1665–1670
and glucose oxidation, 485–487, 1024*
intravascular, after plasmapheresis, 603–610
in lymphatic flow, 222–233
metabolism, 1036*
and cortisone, 545–554
and dextran, 494–508, 545, 554
naphthalene binding, 510–514
peptide difference between A and B, 820–827
pH effects, 511, 514–515, 820, 824–826
in plasma. *See* Plasma, albumin
in pulmonary capillaries, 1074*
quinidine binding, 510–514
responses to, in nephrosis, 490–508
in serum. *See* Serum, albumin
sodium excretion after, 1050*
synthesis, 545–554, 607–609
in plasma-cell tumor, 1702, 1704
and thyroid, 226, 1401
turnover, 1059*, 1704
in normal mice, 1698–1699, 1704
tyrosine reactions, 822
urinary excretion, 226
in potassium depletion, 2216–2222
and venous hematocrit, 1036*
Alcohol
dehydrogenase, 1398–1400
and galactose metabolic pathway, 2022–2023
and glomerulonephritis, 1527
and quinidine-albumin binding, 512
and water balance, 2217–2224
Aldolase, in muscular dystrophy, 1070*
Aldosterone
and digitalis steroids, 314–315
and glomerular filtration rate, 904–906
kaliuresis, 910
metabolism, 72–80
after norepinephrine, 343–345
in plasma. *See* Plasma
and progesterone, 1256, 1257
and renal responsiveness, 904–906, 910
in potassium depletion, 2217–2224
secretion, 198–203
after adrenocorticotropic hormone, 580, 1253, 1260, 1468–1473
and angiotensin, 1065*, 1259, 2026–2042
and baroreceptors, 1160–1171
and blood flow, 1165, 1170
after blood loss, 201, 579–585, 684, 685–687, 1065*
and celiac axis constriction, 1167
in Cushing's syndrome, 1253–1262
after hepatectomy, 689–694
in hypertension, 414, 417, 1253, 1257, 2026–2042
after hypophysectomy, 579–585, 686–687, 691–694, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
and kidney extract, 1467–1473
and mesenteric artery constriction, 1167
after nephrectomy, 198, 689–694, 1467–1473, 2027–2029
and renin, 694–695, 1065*, 2026–2042
and thoracic caval constriction, 196–204, 693, 1161, 1165–1167, 1466–1474
and sodium, 1068*
depletion, 157, 907, 2047
homeostasis, 1046*
reabsorption, 314–315, 910, 2103–2110
transport by toad bladder, 2103–2110
stimulating hormone, 684–696, 1466–1474
synthetic pathway, 1257, 1260–1261
tetrahydro derivatives, 339
after transfusion, 580
after triparanol, 1063*
turnover rate, 78
urinary
after angiotensin, 339–342
after epinephrine, 343–345
after glucose, 339–341
and intravascular volume, 1049*
after norepinephrine, 339, 343–345
after phenylephrine, 341–342
and urinary pH, 904–905, 908
and vasopressin response, 156, 157
and water clearance, 152–158, 904–908, 2043
after spirolactones, 2047
Aldosteronism, and fluid and electrolyte analysis, 416–422

Alkaline phosphatase. *See* Phosphatase, alkaline
Alkalosis
and bicarbonate, 1247, 1291
and cardiac output, 42
and forearm blood flow, 42
hyperventilation induction of, 1301
and peripheral resistance, 42
in potassium deficiency, 2219–2224
and protein, glomerular filtration, 534
and renal citric acid excretion, 1290–1296
after sodium bicarbonate, 42
vasodilation production of, 39, 1301
Aluminum hydroxide, and thromboplastin-generating activity, 807, 809, 1012–1013, 1016
Alveolus
and arterial gas differences, 105–115, 286–294
and capillary carbon monoxide exchange, 1323–1330
carbon dioxide, 830–833, 1505–1509
and erythrocyte gas movement, 1323
and lung compliance, 356
oxygen tension, 106–108, 113–115, 354, 1325–1330
perfusion, 1793
and redistribution of inspired air, 832
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1325–1330, 1495–1514, 1777–1783, 1792
ventilation, 333–336
and arterial carbon dioxide tension, 830, 1298, 1302
in hyperthyroidism, 354, 357, 361
volume, 1074*, 1512, 1523, 1783
and nitrogen concentrations, 333–336
American Society for Clinical Investigation
proceedings of fifty-third annual meeting, 1019–1091
papers presented, 1022*–1091*
technical exhibits, April, ii
Amethopterin, and folic acid, 1052*
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1743–1750
Amino acids
See also under specific names
aberrations, and hemoglobin oxygen affinity, 1832
and acid-base balance, 1046*
in albumin peptides, 822–823, 826
ammonia excretion after, 219–220
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1363–1372
conjugation, in uremia, 1208–1216
and ether-esterase, 679–681
excretion, in cystinuria, 1040*
insulin sequences, 2193–2198
intake,
and growth hormone, 249
and hydroxyproline excretion, 845
synthesis from acetate, and testosterone, 1089*
thyroid content after thyrotropin, 1076*
transport, intracellular, 1089*
protein metabolism index, 1054*
renal tubular, 1080*
α-Aminobutyric acid, in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
ε-Aminocaproic acid, and postprostatectomy bleeding 1077*
Aminocarboxybutylpenicillin, antistaphylococcal effectiveness, 783–793
side effects, 783–784
o-Aminohippuric acid, urinary excretion in pregnancy, 618–623
α-Aminoisobutyric acid, 1054*
in cerebrospinal fluid in mental defectives, 1366–1371
in phenylketonuria, 1761–1762
Aminolevulinic acid
in hereditary anemias, 1058*
porphobilinogen from, and starvation, 1048*
α-Amino nitrogen, excretion, 845
6-Aminopenicillanic acid, 783–784, 790
Aminophylline
plasma and urine osmolarity, 733–741
and pulmonary mechanics in edema, 665–672
and renal concentrating ability, 1072*, 1479, 2049
Aminopyrine, and ascorbic acid formation, 1026*
Ammonium
in blood, 217–220
hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni, 1088*
and pH, 32–42, 1064*
carbonate, and protein excretion, 527–529
chloride, 166–168, 219, 527–529
and forearm circulatory responses, 32–41
in hyperparathyroidism, 720
side effects, 34, 39
excretion, 217–220, 574, 577, 1046*
in hypercapnia, 1224–1249
species differences, 1236
after lactate, 217–220
after phosphate loading, 166–168, 573–578
and urine pH, 219, 529, 573–578
and glutamine release in uremia, 1211
metabolism, 1029*
after hyperammonemia induction, 215–221
in kidneys, 215–221, 1026*
Amniotic fluid, estriol conjugates, 1085*
Amobarbital, and electron transfer, 1032*
Amphotericin β, hematotoxity, 1079*
Amyl nitrite, and arterial rigidity, 933–939, 1917–1920
Amylo-1,6-glucosidase, in glycogen storage disease, 1844–1845
Amyloidosis, gamma globulin metabolism, 1926–1934
Androgens, 1063*, 1088*
See also specific substances
and cortisol synthesis in hirsutism, 1321
3,5-Androstadiene-11β-ol-17-one, 1097*
5-Androstene-3β,16-diol, 1025*
4-Androstene-3,17-dione, 950, 951
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide oxidation, 1041*
Androsterone
glucuronide, 952
plasma concentration, 948–953
in etiocholanolone fever, 400–407
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide oxidation, 1041*
Anemia
after amphotericin B, 1079*
aplastic, 2011
erythrocyte copper content, 2011
and gas exchange, 1323–1330
and heme synthesis, 1058*
and globin synthesis, 1068*
hemolytic, serum factors of acquired, 181–187
hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni, 1088*
hereditary, 1058*
and hypocatalasemia, 2199–2201
iron deficiency, 2011
macrocytic, 1024*, 1066*, 1084*, 1091, 1656–1662
megaloblastic, 1066*, 1091*
orotic aciduria, 656
oxyhemoglobin dissociation, 1064*
pernicious, 1024*, 1066*, 1656–1662
Schilling tests, 1565–1661
after phlebotomies, 1884
after portacaval shunt, 1418, 1419
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1325
pyridoxine-responsive, 2011
refractory, 70, 1051*, 1661
regenerative macrocytosis, 1084*
sickle cell, 1058*, 1831, 1856–1871
and vitamin B_{12}, 1024*, 1656–1662
Anesthesia, 1036*
and fatty acids, 1381
and hepatic blood flow, 592, 594, 596
pulmonary effects, 831
in pulmonary edema, 665–672
and splanchnic hemodynamics, 593–595
Angina pectoris, 1082*
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1219–1221
Angiotensin II
and aldosterone, 338–347
secretion, 340–341, 1065*, 2029–2031
assay procedure, 1025*
and blood pressure, 340–341, 1090*, 1994–1996, 2026–2042
and corticosterone excretion, 2029
and free fatty acids, 1994
half-time, 1090*
17-hydroxycorticoid secretion, 1065*
metabolism, 1090*
Anions, 1028*
See also specific anions
diuresis, after carbon dioxide exposure, 1224–1236
Anoxia. *See* Oxygen
Antibiotics
See also specific substances
and staphylococci, 24–29, 783–793
Antibodies
in allergic encephalomyelitis, 1070*

Antibodies (*cont'd*)
and amphotericin B, 1079*
and antigens, 1023*, 1280, 1875–1876
in atypical pneumonia transmission, 1638–1647
after brucella inoculation, 1875–1880
in colitis, 2126–2133
complement-fixing, 517–524, 1043*, 1612
and post-transfusion purpura, 1597–1620
in connective tissue diseases, 520
after cortisone, 794–798
and Eaton's agent, 1076*, 1638–1647
in eosinophilia transfer, 1059*
erythrocytes, 879, 1656–1660
in anemia, 182–184
sensitization, 1056*
ester-esterase and complement-esterase uptake, 678–681
formation, 1056*
auto-, 184, 1043*
gamma globulin
rheumatoid factor specificity, 125–126
glomerulonephritis, 1526–1527, 1876
glucagon, 1280–1289
heat lability, 521
hog intrinsic-factor preparation, 70, 1656, 1661
insulin binding, 799–802, 1672–1673
after beef-pork mixtures, 1803–1808, 2190–2198
Fisher-Cambridge insulin comparison, 2190–2198
after $LiAlH_4$ treatment, 1945
in liver disease, 1043*
luetic infections, 519–523
lupus erythematosus, 520–524, 1857–1880
measles-virus vaccine, 1062*
mitochondria, 1032*
placental transfer, 879
platelets
dissociation and pH, 1607
genetic control, 1597, 1620
R-1 uromucoid, 1456–1464
in rheumatic diseases, 519–523, 1872–1881
in serum. *See* Serum, antibodies
specificity, 182, 517–524, 879, 881, 1608–1609, 2190–2198
in streptococcal disease, 1526–1527, 1876
synthetic polypeptides, 1042*
to thyroglobulin, 1875–1880, 2126–2133
transfer to recipient cells, 1076*
and platelet destruction, 2137–2142
in post-transfusion purpura, 1597–1620
viruses, 1051*
influenza, 1876, 1879–1880
syncytial, 1052*
vesicular stomatitis, 1081*
Antidiuretic hormone. *See* Diuresis
Antigens
and antibodies. *See* Antibodies, under specific antigens
Boivin, 1935–1951
brucella, 1872–1876
calf thymus, 518–520
in eosinophilia transfer, 1059*
epitype modification with $LiAlH_4$, 1945
erythrocytes, 182, 878, 1061*, 2013
in fresh and stored blood, 1605–1606
and hog intrinsic factor blockage, 68, 70, 1656, 1661
and insulin, 1807
in leukocytes, 1023*
pneumococcus polysaccharide, 70
in saliva, 68, 1612
sensitivity transfer, 703
specificity, 1040*, 2162–2170
skin cell transplant, 1035*
thyroid, 96
Antihemophilic factor, 746–747, 800, 803, 813, 1011, 1017
and Christmas factor activation, 1074*
in defibrination syndrome, 1053*
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1421–1429
and protamine, 1421–1429
and temperature effects, 1008–1009, 1015
Antimycin A, and thyroid iodinations, 1402, 1408
Antipyrine
blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1064*
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1761–1763
Aorta
and arterial rigidity index, 1916–1917
atherosclerotic plaque induction, 1139–1152
and blood viscosity, 319, 1088*
distensibility, and arterial rigidity index, 1919
and pulmonary hemodynamics, 319–320
receptor denervation and intracardiac pressure, 564–572
stenosis, in hyperthyroidism, 349
thrombotic process in hypercholesterolemia, 1139–1152
tortuosity, 936, 1919
volume-pressure relations, and age, 933–938
Arachidonate, in liver disease, 1025*
Arfonad. *See* Trimethaphan
Arginine
in albumin peptides, 822
benzoyl-ethyl ester, hydrolysis, 679–681
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
reabsorption, in cystinuria, 1040*
Arsenate, effect on platelets, 45, 47
Arteriosclerosis
See also Atherosclerosis
and arterial rigidity, 933–939
and cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371
and coronary artery occlusions, 938
fibrous, glomerulonephritis, 1540
hydroxyproline concentration, 178
and hypertension, 1920
obliterans, thromboplastin activity, 1006–1018
urine concentration in, 1562–1563
Arthralgia, 1038*
and glomerulonephritis, 1527
serum antinuclear factors, 2127–2133
Ascites, 1088*
thyroxine disappearance in, 1001
Ascorbic acid
and bilirubin in aqueous solution, 1448–1449
and copper-protein, 1081*
and folic acid activity, 84–86
and glucose oxidation, 915–923
and *Lactobacillus casei* growth, 84–86, 87
synthesis, and chlorobutanol, 1026*
Asian influenza, transmission, 1645
Asparagine
in mental defectives, 1366–1372
and serum folic acid activity, 89
in uremia, 1213
Aspartate carbamyltransferase
and 6-azauridine, 1911
of erythrocytes in orotic aciduria, 660, 661
Aspartic acid, 1213, 1371–1372
in albumin peptides, 822
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
in orotic aciduria, 661
Aspirin in rheumatic fever, 1037*
exacerbations included by, 1893–1899
Asthma, and oxygen cost of breathing, 972
Atelectasis, after pulmonary occlusion, 833, 834
Atherosclerosis
See also Arteriosclerosis
and cholesterol, 898, 1143
thrombogenic etiology, 1139–1152
Atrium
and intracardiac pressure, 564, 567
septal defect, 53
cardiorespiratory effects, 319–321, 326, 972, 1432–1440
and thyroxine-binding globulin, 2063
Atropine, cardiorespiratory effects, 1031*, 1788
Autotransplantation. *See* Transplant
6-Azauracil, 1073*, 1912
6-Azauridine, 1073*
and orotic aciduria, 1906–1914
Azotemia, 1029*
and glomerular changes, 1548

B

Bacilli. *See* Endotoxin
Barbiturates
and ascorbic acid formation, 1026*
half-life in plasma, 1798
prothrombin response after coumarin, 1797–1802
Barium sulfate
cardiorespiratory effects, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and clotting factors, 15–16, 19, 809, 815, 1015–1016
Behavior, and renal function, 1115
Benzypenicillin, antistaphylococcal effectiveness, 783–793

Bicarbonate
and acid balance, 33, 1076*, 1247, 1291, 1623–1626
in bile, 1072*
and carbon dioxide, 32, 574, 1224–1239, 1266–1267
and citrate clearance, 1291, 1293
excretion, 575, 1046*, 1230, 1235, 1247
and forearm blood flow, 32
metabolism, 1080*
and peripheral resistance, 32
in plasma. *See* Plasma
reabsorption, 1235
retention, in respiratory insufficiency, 1028*
turnover time, 1080*
Bile, 1442–1452
bicarbonate in, 1072*
canaliculi, microvilli loss, 1023*
flow, cholinergic blockade, 1072*
peritonitis, and pituitary glucose metabolism, 267
in pruritic jaundice, 1028*
pyrogenicity, 1069*
Bilirubin, 1068*
in aqueous alkaline solutions, 1446–1449
crystallinization method, 1442–1452
dipyrrolic compounds from, 1449
formula, 1651, 1654
glucuronide precipitation, 1448
hereditary spherocytosis, 1080*
and plasma clearance of indocyanine green, 1651
in sickle cell anemia, 1857
storage, 1448
synthesis in refractory anemia, 1051*
transport of conjugated, 1023*
Biscoumacetate, 1788–1799, 1801
Bishydroxycoumarin
half-life in plasma, 1801
and proconvertin, 1017
and prothrombin response, 808, 1034*
and barbiturates, 1797–1802
for brain and lung thromboplastin, 212
in labile serum factor defect, 19–20
and Stuart factor, 1017
and thromboplastin, 19, 1007–1017
Bladder, toad, 1032*, 1039*, 2103–2110
Blood
ammonia, 42, 217–220, 1088*
anticoagulants. *See* specific substances
arteriovenous concentration differences, 218, 1713, 2111–2125
carbon dioxide, 1080*, 1218, 1220
after dry heat exposure, 1078*
free fatty acids, 1382–1383
and insulin, 2099
norepinephrine-like material, 1387–1393
oxygen, 105, 112–115, 216–220, 627, 830, 836–841, 1030*, 1064*, 1075*, 1077*, 1218, 1220, 1299, 1416
carbon dioxide tension, 31–43, 106–108, 596, 832
catalase activity assay in Japanese, 2199–2208
cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1064* to cortisol, 1997, 1999
coagulation, 211, 1006, 1015, 1016, 1050*, 1421, 1601
antihemophilic factor, 746–747, 800, 803, 813, 1015, 1017, 1053*, 1074*, 1426–1429
and bishydroxycoumarin, 19–20, 207, 808, 1033*, 1797–1802
and carboxymethylcellulose, 808
and cephalin-calcium mixture, 807–810
Christmas factor, 680, 803, 813, 1074*
See also Blood, coagulation, plasma thromboplastin component
defibrination syndrome, 1053*
fibrinolytic system, 813, 1050*, 1053*, 1082*, 1424
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1423–1424, 1426–1429
labile serum factor defect, 13–22
plasma thromboplastin, 13–21, 744, 745, 1007–1018, 1427–1428
brain and lung difference, 208–214
plasma thromboplastin antecedent, 747, 803–819, 1041*, 1074*, 1087*
plasma thromboplastin component, 16–19, 746, 803, 817, 1041*, 1074*
proaccelerin, 749–750, 1008, 1015, 1017, 1053*, 1074*
and proconvertin activity, 743–751, 1007, 1017, 1034*, 1074*
after protamine, 1421, 1423–1424
and prothrombin, 211, 813, 1013–1017, 1074*, 1797–1802
Stuart factor, 16–20, 749–750, 813, 1017, 1034*, 1041*, 1057*, 1074*
and thrombin, 744–745, 1050*
cord, 18–19, 876
erythrocyte copper and erythrocuprein, 2011
estriol conjugates, 1085*
genotypes, 876
hemolytic disease, 874, 879, 881
and hog intrinsic factor concentrate, 67, 69
maternal, and incompatible infants, 878, 879
glucose, 1267–1269, 1706–1717, 1738–1739
in diabetes, 268–270, 1068*, 1675
after epinephrine, 368, 2171–2179
fasting, 369–370
after galactose injection, 2019–2023
after glucagon, 369–372, 1286
and growth hormone, 248, 250
and insulin, 173, 266, 1022*, 1675, 1710–1717
in liver glycogen disease, 367–368
after norepinephrine, 2171–2179
after pancreactectomy, 266
and pyruvate metabolism, 1068*
and urinary losses, 2180–2189
in leukemia, 159–164, 426–432
neurohumoral factors, 1887–1889
oxygen, 1077*
and exercise, 112–115, 1030*, 1064*
in hyperammonemia, 216–220
in kidney disease, 836–841
in lipemia, 626–627
in old and young erythrocytes, 638–641
and oxyhemoglobin, 638–642, 1828, 1831–1833
saturation, in lung embolism, 1787–1794
serotonin effect, 1077*
pH, 138, 527, 1027*, 1046*
and acid balance, 33, 574, 1623–1624
and breathing room air, 1827
and circulatory responses, 31–43, 1301
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1632–1633
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220
in hyperammonemia, 216–220
in hyperthyroidism, 355
and hyperventilation, 35–38, 41, 596
after phenoxybenzamine, 34, 35, 40
after phosphate loading, 574
and protein metabolism in kidney, 527–535
after sodium chloride, 33, 575
phenylhydrazine effects, 140, 1735–1742
primaquine effects, 133–140
quinidine levels, 63, 64
storage, 1063*, 1178–1184, 1185–1193
sugar. *See* Blood, glucose
transfusions, 1039*
isosensitization after multiple, 184
platelet hemostatic effectiveness, 1035*
post-transfusion purpura, 1597–1620
and pressure after trimethaphan, 1883
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1327–1330
thrombocytopenic bleeding, 1035*
tyrosine, after amethopterin, 1744–1747
urea nitrogen
in anaplastic carcinoma, 1089*
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1633
in glomerulonephritis, 1543, 1544, 1548–1549, 1558–1595
after glycine, 1488
after growth hormone, 245–247, 250
in hypertension, 409, 412
in hyponatremia, 868, 871
in post-streptococcal infection, 1528–1529
velocity, 2112–2120
through two lungs, 323
venous, 63, 565–572
in emphysema, 292–293
vessels. *See* Vascular system
volume, 684, 1439, 1792
and anesthesia, 592–598

Blood (*cont'd*)
and body position, 377, 378
and cardiac hemodynamics, 320–321, 325, 375–385, 564–592, 1432–1440, 1888
and indicator dilution, 2111–2138
intrathoracic, 356
and iron radioactivity loss, 1157–1158
pulmonary, 317–328
Blood flow
and acetylcholine, 106–108, 113, 115
adrenal, 687–688, 692–694, 1165–1167, 1257–1258, 2034
body position effects on, 1062*
after bretylium, 1062*
bronchial, 113, 323
and tissue proliferation response, 1077*
cerebral, 39, 41
and hypocapneic and hypercapneic response, 1297–1301
time measurement, 1059*
in congenital heart disease, 1062*, 1432–1440
coronary, 1220–1221
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
and dry heat exposure, 1078*
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220–1221
and epinephrine, 163, 1022*, 1044*
and exercise, 163, 378–379, 1066*
in lipemia, 624–630
in extremities, 33–42, 378–379, 1022*
thermoregulatory function, 2111–2113
and fasting, 624–630
after guanethidine, 1062*
hemodynamic effects of cessation, 568
hepatic, 1075*, 1346–1354, 1413–1420
during anesthesia, 592–598
and glucose, 1063*, 1707–1709, 1713
heterogeneity, 2118–2125
and humidity, 2111–2113
in hypercapnia and hypocapnia, 35–41
intestinal, 624–630
autoregulation, 1084*
and intracardiac pressure, 564, 567
and ischemic necrosis, 1548
in lipemia, 624–630
measurement techniques, 1–12, 648, 1346–1354, 2111–2122
determination of uneven, 1727–1734
medullary, 147
antidiuretic hormone effect, 2215–2224
myocardial, 624–630, 1050*, 1078*
after norepinephrine, 1044*, 1166–1167
phasic changes, 2118–2225
after phenoxybenzamine, 33, 35
platelet random disappearance, 2134–2142
portal venous, 1413–1420
pulmonary, 1–12, 1056*, 1057*, 1432–1440, 1727–1734, 1786
diffusing capacity, 1779–1783
in hyperthyroidism, 353–354, 357–358
one-sided mixed venous obstruction, 828–835
in pulmonary embolism, 1787–1790
renal, 41, 1044*, 1062*
and ammonia release, 215–221
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
in hyperammonemia, 216–220
in kidney disease, 837–841
and renin-angiotensin system, 2039
role of blood pH, 31, 1301
shunts, 1062*, 1439
nitrogen washout, 1732
portacaval, 1075*, 1350, 1413, 1420
splanchnic, 41, 597
velocity, 163–164, 1050*
atrium and brachial artery transit time, 319–320
through both lungs, 323–324
and venous tone, 1036*
Blood vessels. *See* Vascular system
Body
creatine turnover time in muscular dystrophy, 852–856
and growth hormone in premature infants, 244–247
iron stores, in hemochromatosis, 772
position. *See* Posture
and strontium distribution, 1810, 1814, 1816
and venous hematocrit ratio, 1036*
Bone
calcium, 1033*, 1814–1815
excretion after maturity, 1770
metabolism, 2085–2091
retention, and vitamin A, 1035*
uptake, after injection, 1773
formation, 1812, 1817, 1818
in hyperparathyroidism, 440–444
postmenopausal osteoporosis, 1817
hexosamine synthesis, 1033*
in hyperparathyroidism, 440–444
marrow, 1045*
erythrophagocytosis, 772
iron, 1155–1158
plasma clearance, 653–654, 766
storage, 766–767
uptake, after chloramphenicol, 1038*
megakaryocytes, 1597
in orotic aciduria, 656
and transferrin absorption, 2143–2152
mineral content, 433–444
solubility, and pH, 2088
parathormone response, 1033*, 1070*
phosphorus retention, 1035*
resorption, in anaplastic carcinoma, 1089*
sodium, in hyponatremia, 868, 870
strontium dynamics, 1809, 1812, 1817, 1818
and urine pool, 1812–1814, 1819–1823
Brain
allergic encephalomyelitic transfer, 1069*
amino acids in cerebrospinal fluid, 1364–1371
ammonia concentration, 218–219
blood flow, 39, 41, 1059*, 1297–1301
buffer capacity of carbon dioxide in, 1067*
Coxsackie B_1 virus, and cortisone, 1055*
erythrocuprein, 2011–2014
protein synthesis in Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis, 1044*
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
thromboplastin activity, 205–214
Bretylium, 1062*
tosylate, in lung embolism, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
Bromide, sulfobromophthalein release, 981, 985, 987
Bromsulphalein. *See* Sulfobromophthalein
Bronchiectasis, gas clearance rates, 7–8
Bronchiolitis, and syncytial virus, 1052*
Buffer
ascorbic acid neutralization, 916
carbon dioxide capacity as, 1067*
cysteine neutralization, 916
erythrocytes, 917
copper fractionation, 2012
glucose-6-phosphate activity, 613–614, 1083*
and ether-esterase activation, 677
and folic acid activity, 82–85, 1692–1694
and glucose oxidation, 917
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase activity, 919, 1083*
hemoglobin response, 181, 191, 921, 1045*, 1827–1828, 1831
inosinic acid and adenosine diphosphate separation, 1185, 1187
intracellular systems, 1067*, 1076*
iodotyrosine formation, 1032*
methemoglobin dissociation, 1830–1831
pH, 919, 1045*
and albumin mobilities, 824–826
gamma globulin dissociation, 117–121, 127–128
for glutathione oxidation, 456
heme synthetase fraction assay, 189
hippuric acid elution, 1213
and hyaluronidase, 2153–2161
and isoagglutinin fractionation, 875
and *Lactobacillus casei* growth, 84–86
after phosphate loading, 90, 166–168
and 6-phosphogluconic dehydrogenase activity, 919
and serotonin redox effect, 48–50
serum pyrogenicity, 1027*
thyroid-stimulating hormone bioassay, 96–101
and thyroxine binding, 1379, 2056–2057
and transferrin iodination, 2143–2152
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide oxidation, 919–920

for urine fractionation, 1453
and plasma clotting time, 807–808, 812–813
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 983
Tris(hydroxymethyl)aminomethane, 1047*
in transferrin iodination, 2143–2148

Burns
antibody formation, 521
urine sodium-solute ratio, 1043*

C

Calcium
in bone, 1033*, 1770, 1773, 1814–1815, 2085–2086
citrate binding, 726, 727
and clotting time, 208–214, 745, 750–751, 808, 1075*
and endotoxin degradation, 307
and erythrocytes, primaquine treatment, 135, 136
excretion, 1341, 1623, 1770, 1773
and cortisone, 1066*
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
in glomerulonephritis, 1526, 1527
in hypercalcemia, 719
in hyponatremia, 870
in hypoparathyroidism, 1070*
in Wilson's disease, 1074*
intrinsic factor binding, 1981–1982
metabolism, 719, 1066*, 1087*, 1766–1774
heat inactivation effects, 2085–2086
and parathyroid hormone, 2083
species differences, 1344, 1772
and strontium, 234, 1819, 1340–1345
after sulfate infusion, 238–239
and vitamin B_{12}, 1982
and vitamin D, 717, 718
mobilization and hexosamine synthesis, 1815
and renal concentrating ability, 718–722, 1073*
and parathyroid secretion, 1064*
and phosphate, 169, 726, 727, 1064*
and serotonin, 50, 51
plasma. *See* Plasma
protein binding, 240, 728–729, 1087*
turnover rate, in bone and soft tissues, 1772–1773

Cancer
calcium excretion, 1772
Coxsackie B_1 virus activity, 1055*
defibrination syndrome, 1053*
and endotoxin febrile responses, 298
hypercalcemia in anaplastic, 1089*
plasma lipids and dietary intake, 1084*
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1779–1783
serum R-1 substance, after anti-R-1, 1461–1462

Capillary
and alveolus, 1497
carbon dioxide exchange, 1323–1330
nitrogen concentration, 1731
oxygen tension differences, 114
blood flow, 114, 353–354, 1046*, 1301, 1507*, 1727
blood volume, 1323
in congenital heart disease, 1431, 1433, 1436–1440
in glomerulonephritis, 1532, 1536, 1543, 1566, 1574–1575
Bowman's capsule adherence, 1580–1581, 1588–1589
endothelial cells, 1545, 1560–1561
polymorphonuclear neutrophiles, 1562–1563, 1580, 1582–1585
hemoglobin carbon monoxide reaction time, 1502

Carbamylaspartic acid, 1073*
in orotic aciduria, 661

Carbazole, and erythrocyte storage, 1186–1193

Carbohydrate
in adipose tissue, and thyrotropin, 476–487
in Boivin endotoxin, 1937–1938
dietary intake, 1048*, 1084*
gamma globulin fraction assays, 123
metabolism, 1084*
in anterior pituitary tissue, 261–272
and catechol amine excretion, 174–175
after 2-deoxy-D-glucose infusion, 171–176
in diabetes, 261–272
in erythrocytes, during storage, 1063*
inosine, added, 1178–1193
after glucose infusions, 261–272, 1706–1718
and growth hormone, 249
and insulin, 173–175, 261–272
after portacaval shunts, 1706–1718
myocardial, 1075*
thyroid gland, 1394–1412
and plasma fatty acids, 171–175, 1084*

Carbon dioxide
and acid-base balance, 1047*, 1066*, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
and acetazolamide, 1626–1627
adaptation, 1223–1237
species differences, 1236
alveolar, 830–834, 1502, 1505, 1508, 1509
and arterial pressure, 597
arteriovenous difference, 1080*, 1218, 1220
back pressure, 1502–1506, 1511
and bicarbonate, 32, 574, 1224–1239, 1266–1267, 1272
and blood pH, 35, 37
buffer capacity, 1067*
and cardiac output, 37, 41, 42
cerebral vascular response, 1297–1303
in diabetes, 1068*
erythrocyte content in young and old cells, 636–642
and ethanol, 1359–1361
excretion, 834, 1266–1267
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218–1221
and forearm blood flow, 35
fumarate oxidation to, 1090*
galactose oxidation to, 2016–2025
glucose oxidation to, 1264
and insulin, 264–268
via pentose phosphate pathway in erythrocytes, 914–924
in thyroid glands, 1402
and thyroid-stimulating hormone, 483
and hemoglobin, 1503, 1508
after transfusion, 1328–1330
and hepatic blood flow, 592–598
in hyperthyroidism, 357
and iodide, 1045*, 1402
α-ketoglutarate oxidation to, 1090*
and nitrous oxide, 595, 1057*
output, and pulmonary occlusion, 830, 832
palmitate oxidation to, 1359–1361
and phenoxybenzamine, 35
and plasma free fatty acid and triglyceride activity, 1848
and potassium deficiency, 1235
and pulmonary blood flow, 1–12
pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1506, 1512
anemia effects, 1325
pyruvate oxidation to, 1090*
in respiratory insufficiency, 1027*
and splanchnic blood volume, 592–598
and sulfobromophthalein clearance, 596–598
tension, 832, 1235, 1512, 1732
and anesthesia effect, 595, 597
circulatory, responses, 31–43, 1297–1303
after dextrose, 574
in dyspnea, 1061*
and exercise, 355
after ferrocyanide, 574
in hyperammonemia, 216–220
in hyperthyroidism, 355
intracellular pH, 1076*
in mitral stenosis, 108
after phosphate infusion, 574
and pulmonary occlusion, 830–834
in respiratory insufficiency, 1027*
after sodium infusion, 574
and thyroid hormone, 1047*
vasoconstrictive response, 597
vasodilator effect, 1301
and ventilation, 35–38, 832, 1512, 1732

Carbon monoxide
alveolar-capillary exchange in anemia, 1323–1330
diffusion, 829, 1775
in congenital heart disease, 1432–1440
and pulmonary blood flow, 1–12, 1502

Carboxymethylcellulose, plasma clot-promoting effect, 809, 812, 815

Cardiac output
and acetylcholine, 107–108, 113
after acid infusion, 33, 39
and ammonium chloride, 32
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and autonomic tone, 555
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794

Cardiac output (*cont'd*)
after bicarbonate, 32, 33, 39
and blood pH, 31–43
and blood volume, 320–321, 375–385, 1888
after bretylium tosylate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and carbon dioxide tension, 31–43
and digitalization, 52
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1219–1221
and exercise, 112–115, 375–385, 1030*
Fick and krypton methods, 646–648
and filling pressure, 560, 1221
in lipemia, 626–628
and ganglionic blocking agent, 556–562
and guanethidine, 1033*
and heart rate, 555
and lactic acid, 32–41
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
after oxygen breathing, 1032*
after phenoxybenzamine, 33, 34, 40
and posture, 378
and pulmonary flow, 384, 1057*, 1786
and respiratory gas exchange, 107–108
after sodium chloride, 33
after trimethaphan, 1033*, 1884
and trimethidinium, 560
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and valvular regurgitation, 320, 324
Cardiovascular system, 1033*
and acetylcholine, 105–116
and acetylstrophanthidin, 52–58
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and bretylium tosylate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and erythrol tetranitrate, 1219–1224
gallamine response, 555
and 4-hydroxymethyl-6-methoxyquinoline, 515–516
quinidine effects, 60–65, 515
squatting effects in Fallot's tetralogy, 1062*
sympathetic tone and myocardial function, 555–562
and trimethaphan, 1033*
and trimethidinium, 555–562
Carotid artery
constriction, and steroid secretion, 1167
denervation, 564
electrolyte and steroid excretion after, 1160–1170
Carotid sinus, denervation, 1160
Cartilage
colloidal surfaces, 2153–2161
tracheobronchial and pulmonary airways, 1086*
Casein
and ether-esterase, 680
and hydroxyproline excretion, 846–847
and serum lipids, 895
Catecholamines
excretion, 174, 256–259
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
in hyperthyroidism, 1033*, 1041*
and regional resistance, 1062*
synthesis after α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
Catheterization
cardiac, 1431–1433
after digitalis, 53
for pulmonary blood volume, 317–328, 1431
portal venous, directional flow studies, 1414–1415, 1420
and urinary tract infections, 1038*
Cations
See also specific cations
alkaline earth, renal clearance, 1087*
amino acids in hydrogen ion and potassium metabolism, 1046*
arteriole content in hypertension, 1924
diuresis, and acid-base balance, 1234, 1235
erythrocyte permeability and hemolysis, 140
exchange resin, 1083*
and transferrin iron-binding capacity, 2146–2152
excretion after carbon dioxide exposure, 1224–1236
intrinsic factor action dependence, 1981
movement after digitalis, 302–315
Cells
See also Erythrocytes; Leukocytes
α-aminoisobutyric acid, in phenylketonuria, 1762
carbon dioxide diffusion resistance, 1325
chromogens, 202, 1025*, 2028
chromosome thymidine uptake, 1041*
connective tissue, after cortisone, 2157–2161
endothelial
in glomerulonephritis, 1564–1565, 1580, 1594–1598
epithelial, jejunal, 1058*
erythropoietic, transferrin adsorption, 2145–2150
folic acid uptake, 1689–1693
granulocytes, 159–164
antimicrobial agents, 798
and blood flow velocity, 163–164
interstitial tissue, 1582–1585
leukemic, and deoxyribonucleic acid, 1031*, 1055*
lymphocytes, 1582, 1585, 2162–2170
megakaryocytes, post-transfusion, 1611
mitoses, 1545, 1558–1563
para-aminobenzoylglutamate uptake, 1691
polymorphonuclear neutrophiles, 1532, 1536, 1538, 1580, 1582–1585, 1594–1595
Pseudomonas aeruginosa typing phages, 2066–2074
reticulum, 768
storage, and carbohydrate metabolism, 1063*
strontium penetration, 1810, 1814
Ceruloplasmin, in Wilson's disease, 445–453
copper uptake, 707–714
after estrogen, 1837
exchange for ionic copper, 1834–1840
turnover rate, 1836, 1838
Cetyltrimethylammonium bromide, 1457–1458, 1464
Chloramphenicol, 790
and aplastic anemia, 1036*
and norepinephrine febrile reactions, 1046*
staphylococci, susceptibility, 24, 29, 2209–2214
Chloride
and ammonium excretion, 1246
in arteriole wall in renal hypertension, 1923
and bicarbonate, 575, 1234–1236, 1246
biliary, secretin-induced, 1072*
reabsorption, 1248
and carbon dioxide tension, 1246
excretion, 1048*, 1233–1234, 1248–1249, 1623
after aldosterone, 905–907, 909
and chlorothiazide, 862
after deoxycorticosterone acetate, 1970
and diurnal cycle of glomerular filtration rate, 1967–1977
and low salt diet, 1971
mercurial diuresis, 1480
and taurocholate secretion, 1072*
in gastric secretion, and acetazolamide, 1035*
intracellular, and potassium, 387, 390
mercuric, clot-promoting activity, 814
metabolism, in steady state, 1623–1624
retention after mineralocorticoid, 1057*
and titratable acid excretion, 1246, 1248
toad bladder transport, 2105
urine patterns, 283, 574, 1224–1249, 1234–1236
Chlormerodrin, and renal cation clearance, 1087*
Chlorobutanol
and ascorbic acid formation, 1026*
and hypo-prothrombinemia after acenocoumarin, 1797–1802
Chloroform, and bilirubin, 1447–1449
***p*-Chlormercuribenzoate,** 1075*
hemoglobin precipitation, 462–465
Chloromercuriphenylsulfonate, and heme synthetase, 188
Chlorothiazide
and ammonia metabolism, 1029*
carbonic anhydrase effect, 863
in diabetes insipidus, 865
and electrolyte excretion, 865
and glomerular filtration rate, 860, 861, 865
and potassium metabolism, 1029*

renal concentrating ability, 857–866
urate retention, 1312
and water clearance, 858, 860, 865
Cholesterol
atherogenicity, 890
and thrombotic process, 1139–1152
degradation to bile acids, 1069*
and desmosterol, 884, 885, 890–891
esters, 890, 1039*, 1084*, 1848
intake, 894–900, 1084*, 1142
in lipemia, 540–541, 543
in liver, 1026, 2171–2179
in nephrotic syndrome, 496, 502–507, 1203, 1207
autoimmune transfer, 1048*
and norepinephrine response, 2171–2179
in obesity, 1084*
after palmitic acid injection, 1848–1851
phospholipid ratio, 502–507, 537–544
in plasma. *See* Plasma, cholesterol
in rheumatoid disease, 1900
in serum. *See* Serum, cholesterol
synthesis, 884, 892, 1063*
and thyroxine, 1001
after triparanol, 885, 892
Chondroitin sulfate
dermal, 2153–2155
after hyaluronidase, 2153–2155
half-time, 2156–2161
liver uptake, 69
and protein precipitation, 1900–1905
Christmas factor, 680, 803, 813, 1074*
See also Plasma thromboplastin component
Chromium, for erythron life span, 765–766
Chylomicrons, in idiopathic hyperlipemia, 1031*
Chymotrypsin, and peptide patterns, 822–823
Cirrhosis, 1025*
ammonia concentration in, 218, 1064*
autoantibodies, 1043*
biliary, 1043*
erythrocyte copper concentration, 2011
fibrinolytic activity, 19
hepatic blood flow, 1349–1354
and portocaval shunt, 1075*, 1413, 1419, 1420
plasma fatty acids, 1084*
potassium metabolism, 1028*
serum labile factor defect, 19–22
thyroxine disappearance rate, 1003
Citrate
distribution, 1723–1724
in erythrocyte storage, 1063*, 1178–1193
and iodinations in thyroid glands, 1398, 1399, 1406
metabolism, 1291
after fluoroacetate, 1721–1722
plasma, 726, 727
protein binding, 728–729
and proconvertin activation, 750–751
renal excretion, 1290–1296
tubular reabsorption after acetazolamide, 1295
turnover, 1725
Citrovorum factor, excretion, after amethopterin, 1748
Citrulline, 1026*
in cerebrospinal fluid, of mental defectives, 1366–1371
Coenzymes
and glucose oxidation, 1401–1403
and iodination in thyroid, 1398–1411
Colchicine, and jejunal epithelial cells, 1058*
Collagen
disease, connective tissue reactivity, 2153–2161
synthesis and hydroxyproline peptides, 847–849
Colon
antinuclear globulin tests, 2126–2133
autoantibodies, 1043*
Coma
diabetic, 1067*
and potassium metabolism, 1029*
Common cold, and Reovirus type I, 1051*
Conalbumin, and iron-binding capacity, 2143–2145
Connective tissue
in collagen diseases, 2153–2161
and deoxycorticosterone acetate, 2153–2161
diphosphopyridine nucleotide-cytochrome C reductase/oxidase ratios, 1032*
Donnan potentials, 2153–2161
dystrophic process, 1070*
ground substance formation after cortisone, 2153–2161
and hyaluronidase, 2153–2161
inherited syndrome, coagulation defect specific, 1087*
Copoly-glutamic acid-lysine, 1042*
Copper
ceruloplasmin, 707–714, 1834–1840, 2014
and endotoxin, plasma degradation, 307
in erythrocytes, 2007–2015
and iodination in thyroid, 1405–1411
ions, 1834–1840
and glucose-6-phosphate, 612–616
in liver protein, 1081*
metabolism, 1837–1839
in Wilson's disease, 445–453, 707–714
Coproporphyrin, in hereditary anemias, 1058*
Coronary artery
and amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
blood flow, 938
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220–1221
disease, 1082*
and calcium excretion, 1772
and serum triglycerides, 542, 1022*
and sodium clearance, 1050*
and ventricular pressure, 570–571
Coronary sinus
fatty acids, 1381–1385
gas content and erythrol tetranitrate, 1218–1221
quinidine levels, 60–65
Corticosteroids, 1250–1262
See also specific steroids
Corticosterone
plasma protein binding, 77, 78
secretion, 201
and adrenal adenoma, 1254–1255, 1259
adrenal blood flow, 1165, 1170
after adrenal transplant, 198
after adrenocorticotropic hormone, 579–585, 1253, 1255, 1260
after adrenolumbar vein cannulation, 198
after angiotensin II, 2026–2042
and aortic arch baroreceptors, 1165–1167
and carotid denervation, 1165–1167
and celiac axis constriction, 1167
after cervical vagotomy, 1165, 1170
in Cushing's syndrome, 1253–1262
after hemorrhage, 201, 579–585, 685–686, 1065*
in hypertension, 1253, 1260–1261, 2026–2042
after hypophysectomy, 686–687, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
after kidney extract, 1467–1473
after laparotomy, 198
and mesenteric artery constriction, 1167
after nephrectomy, 198, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
and renin-angiotensin system, 2026–2042
after splanchnic nerve section, 1165
after thoracic caval constriction, 196–204, 1161, 1165–1167
after thyrocarotid denervation, 1161
after transfusion, 580
after transplantation of kidney, 198
after triparanol, 1063*
synthesis, and progesterone, 1256, 1257, 1260–1261
turnover rate, 78
Cortisol
absorption, from jejunum to ileum, 1079*
adrenal secretion, 1253–1262
and adrenocorticotropic hormone, 1253, 1260, 1315–1322
and aldosterone, 1668–1670
and antidiuretic hormone, 1068*
blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1997–2006
and Enovid, 1665–1670
21-hemisuccinate, 1998–2004
and host resistance, 794–798
in idiopathic hirsutism, 1315
lipid-solubility, 2003, 2004
metabolism, 20, 2004–2005
and thyroid, 1091*
and urine excretion, 2004

Cortisol (*cont'd*)
after angiotensin, 339, 340, 342, 345
after norepinephrine, 339
plasma binding, 78–80, 2003
in pregnancy, 1665–1670
and progesterone, 1256, 1257
and sodium excretion, 156
synthesis pathway, 1260–1261
turnover rate, 78
and vasopressin response, 156
and water clearance, 152–158
Cortisone
adrenal secretion, 1253–1262
after adrenocorticotropic hormone, 1253, 1260
in hypertension, 1253
and albumin metabolism, 545–554
and calcium metabolism, 1065*
in connective tissue diseases, ground substance formation, 2153–2161
in Cushing's syndrome, 1253–1262, 2153–2161
and infection susceptibility, 794–798
Coxsackie B_1, 1055*
and polymorphonuclear leukocytes, 794–798
tetrahydro derivatives
after angiotensin, 342, 345
after noreprinephrine, 339
Creatine
metabolism in muscular dystrophy, 850–856
turnover time, 852, 855
Creatinine
clearance
after albumin infusions, 492
in bacteriuria, 1333
citrate ratios in acidotic and alkalotic states, 1291, 1293
and cortisol, 156
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
and 2,6-dichloroindophenol dye reduction, 46
after growth hormone treatment, 1054*
after phosphate loading, 166–168
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
in renal disease, 166–167
in steady state, 1623
after strophanthidin, 313
and vitamin A, 1035*
and water diuresis, 154–155
excretion, 1028*
in gout, 1311–1312
in muscular dystrophy, 851
Cretinism, athyrotic, congenital, 1753–1754
Cushing's disease. *See* Adrenal gland, hyperfunction
Cyanide
iodinating system sensitivity, 1408
and norepinephrine secretion, 1043*
and platelets, 45
and serotonin, 47
Cyanmethemoglobin, and hemoglobin oxygen affinity, 1827, 1830–1833
Cyanmetmyoglobin, and nonheme proteins, 1071*
Cyanocobalamin, and deoxyribonucleotide synthesis, 1024*
Cystathionine, in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
Cysteine, 1371–1372
in albumin peptides, 823
and glucose oxidation to carbon dioxide, 915–923
and heme synthetase system, 188, 189
and hemoglobin, 191–192, 920
and lactic acid formation, 918
and 6-phosphogluconic dehydrogenase activity, 919
and serum folic acid activity assay, 89
sulfobromophthalein conjugation with, 984
and thiourea in thyroid tissue, 1060*
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide oxidation, 919–920
Cystine, 1371–1372
dietary control and serum lipids, 895
reabsorption in cystinuria, 1040*
Cytidine diphosphate choline, 1206
Cytidine diphosphate ethanolamine, 1206
Cytochrome C
and copper protein, 1081*
and iodination, 1401, 1408, 1410
and urea concentration in kidney, 1026*
Cytosine, and thymidine formation, 1031*

D

24-Dehydrocholesterol, and triparanol, 884
Dehydroepiandrosterone
excretion in adrenal tumor, 1025*, 1049*
in plasma, direct estimation, 947–953
in etiocholanolone fever, 400–407
Deoxycholic acid, 1028*
Deoxycorticosterone
and connective tissue after hyaluronidase, 2155–2160
and glomerular filtration rate, 1970
in hypertension, 419
and inulin clearance, 1057*
and para-aminohippuric acid clearance, 1057*
and sodium, 718, 720
transport across toad bladder, 2108–2109
after triparanol, 1063*
11-Deoxycortisol, adrenal secretion, 1253–1262
2-Deoxy-D-glucose, in carbohydrate and lipid metabolism, 171–175
Deoxypyridoxine, and tryptophan metabolite excretion, 620–621
Deoxyribonucleic acid
asynchronous replication in chromosomes, 1041*
and erythrocyte spherical particles, 474
and leukemic cells, 1031*, 1055*
synthesis, 1031*
tritium-labeled thymidine uptake, 1042*
and vitamin B_{12}, 1024*
Desmosterol, and triparanol, 888–892
Dextran
and albumin metabolism, 545–554
and glomerular filtration rate in sodium deprivation, 2049
and hyperlipidemia in nephrosis, 499–508
liver uptake, 69
Dextrose. *See* glucose
Diabetes insipidus, chlorothiazide action, 865
Diabetes mellitus
alloxan induced, 1089*, 1714
anterior pituitary glucose metabolism, 268–269
arterial rigidity indices, 1916–1917
family history and serum triglycerides, 1022*
and hepatic glucose output, 1714
hypertension, 837–841, 1916–1917
and insulin, 1083*
adipose tissue response, 1089*, 1681
and blood glucose, 266, 1022*
glucagon antibodies after, 1287–1288
resistance, 1073*, 1672–1683, 1803, 1808
juvenile, and duodenal amylase output, 1029*
nephropathy, 837–841
glomeruli hydroxyproline concentration, 179
pancreas, 1083*
islets of Langerhans involvement, 1029*
pyruvate metabolism, 1068*
staphylococcal infections, 29
Diamox. *See* Acetazolamide
Dibenzyline. *See* Phenoxybenzamine
2,6-Dichloroindophenol, and platelets, 49, 50
Dicumarol. *See* Bishydroxycoumarin
Diet
and acid balance, 1224–1236
after phosphoprotein, 1621–1630
calcium intake, 1340
and turnover rates, 1773
caloric intake, 887
and plamsa lipid components, 1084*
carbohydrate, and cholesterol esters, 1084*
and chloride excretion, 1971–1975
cholesterol, 891, 1142–1152
and serum lipids, 894–901
and egg yolk, 894–901
fat intake, 899, 1086*
animal, 887
and liver phenylalanine hydroxylase, 1747–1748
and fat mobilization, 1084*
and fatty acids. *See* Fatty acids
and filtration rates, 1970
in hyposthenuria, 2217–2224
folic acid intake, 1693
and liver cofactor content, 1747–1748

gluten-free, in sprue, 1055*, 1079*
and hydrogen diffusion, 1248
hydroxyproline content and excretion, 843, 844
and inulin clearance, 1971–1975
low salt, and diurnal excretion cycle, 1971–1975
maternal intake of antithyroid foods, 1754
oil feeding and cholesterol content of thrombi and plaques, 1142–1152
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1758
premature infant, and growth, 249
protein intake, 844, 1952–1959
and urea, 150, 1955–1956
purine-free, and uric acid excretion in gout, 1305
and renal concentrating ability, 868, 1952–1959
and serum cholesterol levels after triparanol, 887
sodium, 152–158, 868, 1246, 1248
and sodium excretion, 1954–1955, 1970
uridine restriction in 6-azauridine therapy, 1911
and weight in muscular dystrophy, 851

1-[*p*-β-diethylaminoethoxy)-phenyl]-1-(*p*-tolyl)-2-(*p*-chlorophenyl) ethanol, 884

Diethylaminoethyl cellulose, 1027*, 1045*
isoagglutinin fractionation with, 874–877

Diethylstilbestrol
and thyroxine-protein binding, 2056-2061

Digitalis
and carbohydrate metabolism, 1075*
diuretic properties, 302–315
hemodynamic effects, 52
and premature contractions, 1058*
renal action, 311–315
ryanodine toxicity reversal, 1057*

Dihydroorotase, in orotic aciduria, 660-661
and 6-azauridine, 1911

Dihydrostrophanthidinic acid, 313–314

3,4-Dihydroxymandelic acid, 1994-1996
excretion after epinephrine, 255–259

Dihydroxyphenylalanine, 1081*

Diiodotyrosine, 1033*
and glucose oxidation in thyroid, 1069*
and thyroxine monodeiodination, 1133–1137

Diisopropylfluorophosphate
clot-promoting activity, 814
for erythrocyte label, 765–766
for granulocyte label, 159–164

Dilantin. *See* Diphenylhydantoin

2,3-Dimercaptopropanol, in Wilson's disease, 449

5,5-Dimethyl-2,4-oxazolidinedione, 1076*

2,4-Dinitrophenol
in platelets, 45, 47
and thyroxine binding, 1374–1379, 1402

2,4-Dinitrophenylhydrazine
reaction with plasmalogen, 425

Dioxy-dipyrrylmethanes, bilirubin conversion to, 1448–1449

5,5-Diphenylhydantoin and thyroxine binding, 1377–1379

2,3 Diphosphoglycerate, and erythrocyte storage, 1179–1193

Diphosphopyridine nucleotide
dehydrogenase, and mitochondrial enzymes, 1032*
diaphorases, adenohypophyseal activity, 1024*
and ethanol metabolism, 398, 1355–1362, 2019
and galactose metabolism, 1081*, 2019, 2022–2023
and glucose metabolism, 918, 1402–1403, 1406–1411
in liver, 398, 1027*, 1356–1362
and palmitate oxidation, 1358–1361
phenylhydrazine effect, 1736
and protein-bound sulfur formation, 1060*
and pyruvate metabolism, 1084*
in thyroid, 1069*, 1398–1411

Diuresis
after acetazolamide, 1626–1627
after angiotensin, 345
and antidiuretic hormone, 152–158, 721, 860–863, 1068*
in kaleopenic isosthenuria, 2217–2224
in potassium depletion, 2216–2224
and blood pressure, 1481
chlorothiazide, 862
dihydrostrophanthidinic acid, 313
and emicymarin, 313
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
mannitol, 145–150, 235, 721, 732–741, 858–862, 1028*, 1037*, 1072*, 1087*, 1476–1484, 2215–2224
meralluride, 731–742, 1072*, 1475–1485
in nephrosis, 491–492
and ouabain, 313
and renal concentrating ability, 716–722, 860–863, 1474–1485
in renal failure, 1043*
and strophanthidin, 313
and urea concentrations, 145–150
and vasopressin, 152–158
in hyponatremia, 868–870
and water, 145–150, 156–157, 738, 860–861, 864, 1483, 2215–2217
and urine gas content, 281–284

Dopamine, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

Dwarfs, pituitary, and growth hormone, 248–249

Dyspnea
on exertion, 349, 357
and pulmonary blood flow, 4–6, 1061*
in hypertension, 1061*
of hyperthyroidism, 348–349
and dead space ventilation, 357

E

Edema
and albumin clearance, 223–233
after diethylstilbestrol, 2059
in glomerulonephritis, 1528–1529, 1544, 1546, 1580
interstitial tissue, 1562–1563, 1582–1585
lymphatic flow, 222–233
in nephrosis, 490–498
pulmonary, 349, 356, 665–572, 1074*, 1791, 1792

Elastase, in lungs after mercury filling, 1515–1524

Electrolytes
See also specific electrolytes
in alkalosis, 599–602
and bile flow after cholecystectomy, 1072*
in connective tissues, 2153–2161
excretion, 1227
after albumin infusions, 492
aldosterone effects, 905–907
and angiotensin, 338–347
and aortic arch denervation, 1162
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
diurnal cycle, 1967
fecal, 197, 200
in hypercapnia, 1223–1237
after kidney transplantation, 197
and sodium restriction, 1049*
and thoracic caval constriction, 197, 200, 1162
in hypertension, 408–422
renal, 1922–1925
intake
and hypercapnia, 1223–1249
metabolism, 1623–1630
after amino acids, 1046*
and azotemia, 1029*
in plasma. *See* Plasma, electrolytes
reabsorption, and chlorothiazide, 865–866
transport, 136, 223–233, 1039*, 1068*, 1967, 2103–2110

17 α-Emicymarin, 314–315

Emphysema
and bronchial flow, 1077*
carbon dioxide tension, 1779
arterial-alveolar difference, 289–293
and dyspnea, 1061*
and lung diffusing capacity, 492, 1512, 1782–1783
for nitrogen, 329–337
and oxygen cost of breathing, 972
and urine inert gas, 281–294
ventilation-perfusion ratios, 1730–1733

Encephalomyelitis
allergic, transfer, 1069*
Venezuelan equine, 1044*

Endotoxin
chemical nature of, 1026*, 1939–1950
and clotting time, 1030*, 1050*
granulocyte response, 991–992, 1023*
in myeloproliferative disorders, 1038*
inactivation, 304

Endotoxin (*cont'd*)
and alkali treatment, 1945, 1948, 1950
after Boivin antigen treatment, 1935–1951
and heat lability, 303–304
and $LiAlH_4$, 1939, 1942, 1945, 1950
lethal, 303, 304, 1633
nervous system stimulation, 300–310
pyogenicity, 303, 1026*, 1038*
fever index, 304, 306, 307, and dose, 295–300
after norepinephrine, 1046*
species differences, 295–301
tolerance, 1030*, 1046*, 1061*, 1939–1942
shock, histamine release, 1631–1637
and staphylococcal infectivity, 1030*
tumor-necrotizing, 303, 304
typhoid fever, 1027*, 1046*
Enovid, 1663
and aldosterone binding, 1665–1670
Enzymes
See also specific enzymes
and carbohydrate metabolism, 2022
in thyroid, and organic iodinations, 1394–1412
and cortisol synthesis in hirsutism, 1315–1321
deficiency, 1841
in congenital adrenal hyperplasia, 1025*
glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase, 615–616
and 2,6-dichloroindophenol reduction, 50
in duodenal contents, 1029*
endotoxin degradation, 302–309
in erythrocytes, 1061*, 1178–1193
age effect, 922
and 2,3-diphosphoglycerate concentration, 1189
in orotic aciduria, 657–664
fibrinolytic system, 1082*
and folic acid activity, 88, 89, 1743–1750
and galactose metabolism, 2022
heme synthetase fractions, 189–194
hepatic, 1206
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986, 1030*
interallele complementation phenomenon, 663
iodotyrosine formation, 1032*
and ischemic damage, 1071*
lactic dehydrogenase in tissues, 586–591
mitochondrial, and lupus erythematosus sera, 1032*
in muscular dystrophy, 1070*
pituitary, 1024*
in plasma clotting, 803–819
in saliva, 660–661, 1033*
splenic tissue, 1033*
steroid-metabolizing, 1079*
and phenobarbital, 1041*
storage effects, 190, 1178–1193
sulfhydryl dependency in iodination, 1397, 1405
temperature effect, 190
freezing and thawing, 614–616
and thyroxine monodeiodination, 1132–1138
triphosphopyridine nucleotide formation, 918
from yeast, 658
Ephedrine, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996
Epimerase, in galactosemia, 1081*
Epinephrine
adrenal medullary secretion, 1043*
and aldosterone excretion, 343
arteriovenous differences of infused, in forearm, 1387–1393
and blood pressure, 1994–1996
and blood sugars, 2171–2179
in liver glycogen disease, 368–369
cardiorespiratory effects, 1787–1794
and cholesterol levels, 2171–2179
excretion, 253–260
after 2-deoxy-D-glucose, 174–175
and fatty acids, free, 175, 1994, 2171–2179
and tissue release, 1022*
and glucose, 1022*
oxidation in thyroid, 1069*
granulocyte responses, 159–163, 991, 1023*
and 17-hydroxycorticosteroid excretion, 343
in hypertension, 1044*
metabolism, 253–260
and muscle potassium movement, 1022*
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide oxidation by thyroid, 1069*
vasoactive effect, 1022*
Erythroblastosis, isoagglutinins, 874–883
Erythrocytes
See also Erythropoiesis
acanthocytosis, 1088*
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 135, 136, 140, 915–923, 1083*
adenine nucleotides in, 1740–1741
adenosine diphosphate, 1190
adenosine monophosphate, 1190
adenosine triphosphate, 1190, 1737–1741
agglutination, 1056*, 1061*
after atypical pneumonia, 1644, 1657
aging
and adenosine triphosphate content, 1740
glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase activity, 922
and methemoglobin content, 1860–1862
and oxyhemoglobin dissociation, 636–642
alkali-treated haptene affinity for surface, 1945–1946
amphotericin B, 1079*
in anemia, 181–184, 1051*, 1325
hemolytic, 183–185
hereditary, 1058*
pernicious, 768–769
sickle cell, 1058*, 1856, 1867
after sodium nitrate, 1859–1860
antibodies, 182, 184, 879, 1056*, 1656–1660
antigens, 182, 1023*, 1061*, 1616–1617, 2013
and erythroblastotic infants, 874–883
aspartate carbamyltransferase, 661
in bacteriuria, 1336–1338
in bone marrow, 767–769
buffer capacity, 1234
catalase assay, in Japanese, 2199–2208
copper fractionation, 2007–2015
and deoxyribonucleic acid, 474
desmosterol accumulation with triparanol, 891
dihydroorotase, 661, 663
in erythroid hyperplasia, 768
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 136
and gamma globulin complexes, 127
ghosts, staining, 134–136
in glomerulonephritis, 1531, 1540, 1548–1561, 1558–1595
glucose metabolism, 1274
glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase, 140–143, 611–616, 1060*, 1083*
and glutathione, 135–137, 921, 1083*
Heinz body formation, 1737
and hemoglobin, 761–768, 1859–1860
bilirubin formation from, 1068*
choleglobin conversion, 921
oxygen affinity, 1828
spherical particle formation from, 474
synthesis rate, 766, 940–945, 1066*
turnover time, 761, 772
mathematical calculation, 774–775
hexokinase reaction, 1191
hypersusceptibility to sulfhydryl inhibitor, 471
ionic concentration and transport, 1036*
iron, 767, 768, 2143–2152
and clearance, 754, 755
labile pool in immature, 1072*
transfer to plasma, 769
turnover, 2143–2152
in hemochromatosis, 760, 766
uptake, 754, 760
after injection, 2143–2152
after irradiation, 649–654
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 590
leukemic, 183, 426–432
life span, 761, 1051*, 1072*, 1084*
in hemochromatosis, 764–765, 772
mathematical analysis, 774, 777
after *p*-aminopropriophenone, 1857, 1861–1869
after sodium nitrate, 1857, 1861–1869
and stercobilin excretion, 1051*
after venesection, 765
of virus-treated, after splenectomy, 1041*
in lymphoma, 183
in orotic aciduria, 658–663
osmotic fragility, 133–137

phenotypes, 182, 185, 1061*, 1616–1617
phenylalanine distribution, 1762
and phenylhydrazine, 1084*, 1740–1741
phospholipids, 426–432, 1088*
porphyrin synthesis, 1058*
and potassium loss, 132, 135–137, 140–143, 1035*
and primaquine treatment, 130–143
proteolytic enzyme effects, 1061*
storage
inosine added, in beginning, 1178–1184
inosine added late, 1185–1193
metabolic defect reversibility, 1191, 1192
temperature permeability effect, 136
in thalassemia, 768, 1058*
thyroxine uptake, 1047*, 2057
transfusion effects, 185
triiodothyronine uptake, 1047*
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide, 923, 1060*
in venous hematocrit, 1036*
and Vicia fava extracts, 918–919, 922
and vitamin B_{12}, 1066*
and zinc, 136
Erythrol tetranitrate, 1217–1221
Erythromycin
and iron uptake, 1037*
staphylococcal susceptibility, 24–29, 2209–2214
Erythropoiesis
extrarenal stimulating factors, 1077*
heme and globin synthesis, 761, 767, 944
in hemochromatosis, 762
iron pool size, 761, 769, 1071*
after irradiation, 649, 653–654
labile, 767, 769, 1071*
analog computer reproduction, 764
after phenylhydrazine, 1448
transferrin adsorption, 2143–2152
Esophagus
in heartburn, of late pregnancy, 954–970
hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni, 1088*
portacaval shunt for varices, 1075*
pressures, neurohumoral factors, 1887–1889
Estriol, in body fluids, fetal and newborn, 1085*
Estrogen
See also specific substances
and ceruloplasmin synthesis, 1837
and copper metabolism in Wilson's disease, 445–453
excretion in adrenal tumor, 1048*
and thyroxine binding, 1083*, 2056–2057
and vasopressin response, 156
and water clearance, 152–158
Estrone, and testosterone binding, 1665
Ethanol
See also Alcohol
and fatty liver, 1355–1362
and galactose oxidation, 2018–2023
insulin extraction of pancreas, 1083*
medullorenal extract fractionation, 1065*
and palmitate oxidation, 397, 1357
after nicotinamide, 1359–1361
in thyroid, after pyridine nucleotide, 1398–1400
Ethanolamine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
in leukemic leukocytes, 425
Ether, serum esterase activation, 673–683
Ethinyl estradiol, and copper metabolism, 1837
in Wilson's disease, 447, 448, 451
Ethylaminothiadiazole, uricogenesis, 1965, 1966
Ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid
anticoagulant activity, 745, 750–751, 814
and erythrocytes, 1045*
after primaquine treatment, 136
and glutathione oxidation, 456–457, 458
and intrinsic factor, vitamin B_{12} uptake, 1978
in norepinephrine arteriovenous measurement, 1392
and platelets, 2,6-dichloroindophenol dye reduction, 45
and renal excretory function, 1073*
and urine R-1 mucosubstance, 1462
N-Ethylmaleimide, 1068*
17-Ethyl-19-nortestosterone, 1023*
Etiocholanolone, 1069*
fever from, 400–407
in plasma, 951
measurement, 400–407
Exercise
and alveolar oxygen tension, 108–111
and blood flow, 1066*
in alimentary lipemia, 624–630
in coronary artery disease, 1050*
through forearm, 2111
and nitroglycerin, 1050*
and carbon dioxide tension, 108
and cardiac output, 378, 1030*
Fick and krypton methods, 646–648
and "central" blood volume, 375–385
and dyspnea, 1061*
granulocyte responses, 160–163, 990, 1023*
and heat intolerance, 357
hemodynamic responses, 375–385, 1030*
in hyperthyroidism, 352–353, 357
and lung diffusing capacity, 1436, 1499, 1502, 1507–1508, 1777–1783
in mitral stenosis, 107–108
and oxygen consumption, 352–353, 357, 1066*
and fasting, 624–630
oxyhemoglobin dissociation shifts, 1064*
and pericapillary tissue volume, 1074*
and strontium, pool and bone deposition, 1812, 1818, 1819
urate retention after, 1312
ventilation, 353, 357
ventricular work after, 1066*
Extremities
See also Forearm
arteriovenous differences
fatty acids, 1383
norepinephrine-like substances, 1389–1391
blood flow, 31–32, 42
and blood volume during exercise, 378–379, 384
connective tissue function tests, 2153–2161
edematous, 223–233
ischemia, and serum enzyme levels, 1070*
Eyes
arteriosclerotic retinal changes, 936
conjunctiva inclusion bodies, 1051*

F

Familial tendency
See also Heredity
and adult weight gain, 1022*
and arterial rigidity, 1916–1917
bleeding, 18
brucella antigen response, 1874–1875
and coronary heart disease, 1082*
in diabetes, 1916–1917
dystrophic process, 1070*
in glycogen storage disease, 1842–1845
hemoglobin variant, 1833
hyperprolinemia, 1081*
in hypertension, 1090*, 1916–1917
phenylthiocarbamide non-tasting trait, 1754–1756
serum antinuclear factors, 1071*
in spherocytosis, 1080*
in ulcerative colitis, 2126–2133
Fanconi syndrome, adult, hydroxyproline concentration, 178
Fatty acids
cholesterol ester, 1025, 1084*
composition, 925, 929, 931, 1852
and dietary intake, 895, 1084*
free, 931–932, 1090*, 1994
adipose tissue, 479–487, 929, 1022*, 1380–1386, 2171–2179
arteriovenous differences, 1382–1385
and catechol compounds, 1993, 1994
after 2-deoxy-D-glucose, 171–176
and 3,4 dihydroxymandelic acid, 1994
and epinephrine, 1022*, 2171–2179
and exercise, 1030*
with fasting, 247, 1086*
after growth hormone, 247, 250
in heart muscle, 1380–1386
and norepinephrine, 1024*, 2171–2179
turnover rates, 1039*
after vasoactive polypeptides, 1993–1996
and glucose, 172–175, 264, 266–267, 1090*
and insulin, 175, 264, 1090*
in lipoma, 929

Fatty acids (*cont'd*)
in liver, 394–399, 925, 1355–1362, 1851, 2171–2179
of mycobacterial glycolipids, 1935
nonesterified. *See* Fatty acids, free
phospholipid, 1083*
in plasma, 171–175, 247–250, 486, 1024*, 1030*, 1039*, 1847–1852, 1993–1996, 2171–2179
in serum, 493–494, 536–544
after sorbitol, 397–398
synthesis, 925, 1355–1362
after acetate, 395
and diphosphopyridine nucleotide, 398
ethanol effect, 394–399, 1359–1361
methylene blue effect, 396
after triphosphopyridine nucleotide, 1359–1360
and triglycerides, 536–544, 1039*, 1846–1852, 2171–2179
unesterified. *See* Fatty acids, free
Feces
calcium, 1035*, 1066*, 1340–1345, 1623, 1624, 1770, 1771
chloride excretion, 1224–1236, 1242–1249, 1623–1624
deoxycholic acid and anion exchange resin, 1028*
guaiac test in rheumatic fever, 1897
iron, 1155–1158
lipid excretion, 898
nitrogen, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
phosphorus, 1340–1345, 1623–1624
potassium, 197–200, 1160–1166, 1224–1249, 1623–1624
Pseudomonas aeruginosa typing phages, 2066–2074
sodium, 197–200, 1160–1166
sterocobilin, in anemia, 1051*
strontium, 238 1340–1345, 1814
thyroxine excretion, 2058
vitamin B_{12}, in diverticula, 1034*
Ferricyanide
and acetylphenylhydrazine reducing action, 470
glutathione oxidation, 456
and hemoglobin, 1830
mercury binding groups titrated, 467
Ferritin
accumulation after iron-dextran injection, 1085*
and labile iron pool, 1072*
in pernicious anemia, 768
plasma exchange, 767
transfer from reticulum cells, 768
Ferrocyanide
ammonium excretion after infusion, 574
urine pH after infusion, 574
Fetus
acephalic, 248
apituitary, 248
bone mineral content, 442–443
estriol conjugates, 1085*
fat content, 249
gluthathione levels, 1030*
Fever
antigen-induced, sensitivity transfer, 703–706
Coxsackie virus production, 1054*
endotoxin dose-response relationships, 295–301
etiocholanolone, 1069*
17-ketosteroid conjugation defect, 400–407
and lithocholic acid, 1069*
in pyelonephritis, 1061*
Fibrinogen
and antihemophilic globulin, 1015
defibrination syndrome, 1053*
and hexadimethrine bromide, 1424
and plasma thromboplastin antecedent, 813
platelet reactions, 1050*
after protamine, 1424
and serum clot-promoting activity, 20–21
and thromboplastin, 1008, 1017
Fibrosis
in glomerulonephritis, 1532–1533, 1548–1549
interstitial glomerular, 1532–1533, 1540, 1548, 1588–1589, 1594–1595
muscular dystrophic process, 1070*
proliferation and bronchial flow, 1077*
pulmonary, 6
and diffusing capacity, 1779–1783
ventilation-perfusion relations, 1730–1733
renal cortex, 1590
Fick principle, theory of, 2111–2125
Flavin adenine dinucleotide, in thyroid gland, glucose metabolism effect, 1402–1403, 1406–1411
Flavin mononucleotide, 1060*
and iodinations in thyroid, 1401
Fluid
ascitic, and aortic arch denervation, 1165
after carotid denervation, 1165
after strontium gluconate, 1810
after vagotomy, 1165
cerebrospinal
amino acids in, 1363–1372
and blood barrier, 1064*
to cortisol, 1997–2006
composition in renal disease, 165, 720
diurnal cycle of filtration rate, 1967–1977
edema, in heart failure, 232
extracellular, 409, 412–414, 769, 2215–2224
and acid-base balance, 1233–1234, 1247
in aldosteronism, 421
after cortisone, 552
folic acid reaction, 1690
gain in pregnancy, 2180–2189
in hypertension, 408–422
in hyponatremia, 872
iron transfer to plasma, 769
pH, 1235, 1236, 1076*, 1247
in respiratory acidosis, 1234
and salt intake, 1247
strontium clearance, 234, 238
tissue buffering process, 1234
and thyroxine disappearance, 1001
intake, 1332–1333, 1967
interstitial
in sodium depletion, 1483
and urine osmotic gradient, 2215–2224
ion transport, 1036*, 1075*
osmolality and water conservation, 150
potassium exchange, 391
redistribution, in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
spinal, after strontium, 1810
transferrin exchange, 769
tubular pH, and ammonium excretion, 576–577
volume, sodium homeostasis independent, 1046*
after vasopressin, 1046*, 1969, 1972
Fluoride, and platelets, 45, 47
Fluoroacetate, and citrate metabolism, 1719–1726
Fluorocitrate, and citrate metabolism, 1719–1726
9-α-Fluorocortisol
in hypertension, 419–422
and hypokalemia, 1046*
and sodium retention, 1046*
5-Fluoro-orotic acid, 1073*
Folic acids
and citrovorum factor, 1747, 1749
and formiminoglutamic acid excretion, 1091*
metabolism, 1052*, 1684–1695
in phenylalanine hydroxylase system, 1748
in plasma, 86, 1693–1694
sequestration of stored, 1052*
serum activity, 81–86
formiminoglutamicaciduria, 1091*
and vitamin B_{12} deficiency, 1091*
Folinic acid, 1052*
Forearm
adipose tissue fatty acids, 1022*
blood flow, 33–42, 378–379
epinephrine effects, 1022*
blood volume, 1036*
and exercise, 378–379, 2111
connective tissue function tests, 2153–2161
erythema, and endotoxin inactivation, 1939
glucose
transit time through, 2111–2125
uptake, 1022*
lymphedematous, albumin clearance, 229–230
norepinephrine arteriovenous differences, 1389–1391
potassium uptake, 1022*
Formiminoglutamic acid
excretion, 1747
after histidine, 1749
and folic acid deficiency, 1747
and vitamin B_{12} deficiency, 1091*
Friedreich's ataxia, calcium excretion, 1772
Fructose diphosphate
and erythrocyte storage, 1186–1193
and liver tissue metabolism, 1027*
and potassium transport, 1035*
Fumarase, enzymatic inhibition, 1032*
Fungi, infections, and amphotericin, 1079*

G

Galactose, metabolism
and ethanol, 2018–2023
in galactosemia, 1081*, 2020
and menthol, 2018–2023
and progesterone, 2018–2023
and pyruvate, 2018, 2021, 2023
Gallamine, cardiovascular responses, 555–562
Gangrene, after embolization, 1071*
Gas
alveolar, 10, 1074*
and acetylcholine, 106–108
in anemia, 1323–1324
-arterial differences, 106–108, 286–293, 1730–1732
and gastric acid secretion, 1066*
in mitral stenosis, 106–108
after oxygen breathing, 333
and ventilation, 1298–1302
arterial, 106–108, 1730–1732
and dyspnea, 1061*
exchange, 35, 105–116, 1323, 1495
in hyperthyroidism, 352
and one functioning lung, 828
and pH, 32
in pulmonary occlusion, 830–834
expired, nitrogen concentration, 1324, 1728, 1731
inert, 286–294
solubility in urine, 279–285
lung volume, 329–337
and diffusing capacity, 356, 1499–1502, 1512, 1778–1783
in emphysema, 286–294, 334–335
movement within lungs during heart cycle, 1056*
Gastric juice
after acetazolamide, 1034*
antibacterial potency, 783
after histamine, 1035*
and intrinsic factor receptor site blockage, 66–71
and oxygen and carbon dioxide interaction effects, 1066*
postprandial, and alveolar gas tension, 1066*
reflux, and heartburn in pregnancy, 966–969
Gastrointestinal tract
absorption, 1079*
calcium, 1768
in Wilson's disease, 1074*
iron, 1085*, 1153–1159
and transport, 1060*
in sprue, 1079*
vitamin B_{12}, 1034*
and rat intrinsic factor, 1978–1983
bacterial action and uric acid production, 1312
bleeding, and labile serum factor defect, 18
flow-pressure relationship, 1084*
gastroesophageal reflux in late pregnancy, 956–969
mucosal cells, 1060*
removal of damaged, 1058*
strontium uptake, 1814
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
Genitourinary tract infection, 1049*, 1634
Glass factor. *See* Hageman factor
Globulins
alpha, 184, 1073*
thyroxine binding, 1379
alpha$_1$, 1073*
alpha$_2$, in alkaline phosphatase, 1026*
antihuman, 183–184
antinuclear tests in ulcerative colitis, 2126–2133
beta, 697–702, 1009, 1026*, 1073*, 1677, 1805
plasma thromboplastin generation accelerator, 1015, 1017
dextran effects, 546
gamma, 697–702, 1009, 1073*, 1677, 1805, 2126–2133
aggregation tendency, 122, 126
in amyloidosis, 1927–1931
in antihuman globulin serums, 184
after autoimmune nephrosis transfer, 1048*
after brucella antigen, 1875–1880
components, 117
and fibrinogen fraction, 1015
fractions of complexes, 117–129
7S, 119, 877
16S, 119
19S, 119, 1056*
28S, 119
half-life, 1699, 1927–1932
in normal mice, 1704
and hyperlipidemia, 499–508
in mammary carcinoma, 1700–1705
metabolism, 1926–1934
in myeloma, 1704
and placental barrier, 877
in plasma-cell tumor, 1701, 1702, 1704
quinidine binding, 511–516
and rheumatoid factor, 117–129, 1926–1934
synthesis, 1700–1705
thromboplastin generation accelerator activity, 1015
in ulcerative colitis, 2126–2133
glucagon binding, 1283
half-life, whole-body *in vivo* method, 697–702
hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni, 1088*
insulin binding, 1073*, 1805
and glucose uptake, 1677
thyroxine-binding, idiopathic decrease, 2053–2063
Glomerular filtration rate
and aldosterone, 904–906, 909
after ammonium chloride, 533–534
and calcium, 717, 1064*
of capillary tuft, 1130
after chlorothiazide, 859, 862, 865
and citrate clearances, 1295
and cortisol, 157
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*, 1970
in diabetic nephropathy, 837–841
diurnal cycle, 1057*, 1967–1977
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
of folic acid, 1689–1690
in glomerulonephritis, 837–841
and glucose handling by kidneys, 1093–1112, 1115–1120, 1124–1125
in gout, 1056*
and hemoglobin clearance, 1172–1177
in hyperparathyroidism, 169, 716–722
in hypertension, 837–841
and hypertonic salt infusions, 1072*, 1481
after mannitol, 2215–2224
after mercurial diuresis, 737, 1072*, 1479–1484
after methylprednisolone, 2048
in nephron, 1094–1112
and para-aminohippurate excretion, 840
and parathyroid hormone, 1065*
and phosphate, 168–169, 176, 1064*
and potassium, 1028*, 1044*
in pyelonephritis, 837–841
renal concentrating ability, 176, 716–722, 1043*, 1331–1338, 2045, 2049
and renal plasma flow, 1479–1480
after Salyrgan, 1479
and sodium, 867, 1028*, 2045, 2049
bicarbonate, 533–534
and strontium, 237, 240
and water clearance, 157, 859, 2043
Glomerulitis, 1534, 1536, 1539, 1541
Glomerulonephritis
acute, 1562–1563
progression to chronic, 1546–1547
subsiding phase, 1578–1579
antigen response, 1527, 1874, 1876
azotemic, 1548
chronic, 1532–1533, 1548–1549, 1570–1578
classification, 1535
exudative, 1534–1540, 1548, 1558–1595
focal, 1534–1540, 1558–1595
post-streptococcal, 1525–1595
case histories, 1549–1555
prognosis, 1540–1544
and age, 1546–1547
proliferative, 1525–1595
subacute, 1547
Glomerulus
in glomerulonephritis, 1531–1595
Bowman's capsule adherence, 1580, 1586–1587
histologic changes, 1548–1549
hyalinization, 1048*, 1540, 1548, 1586–1590
hypercellularity, 1525–1595
interstitial reaction, 1534, 1539, 1540–1544
lobules, 1532, 1536, 1538, 1558–1559, 1562–1565, 1568
scarring, 1532–1533, 1548–1549, 1570, 1578, 1580–1581, 1586–1590
hydroxyproline in, 177–180
normal, 1578–1579, 1588–1589, 1592–1595
permeability to hemoglobin with age, 1174–1176
and plasma phosphatide changes, 1205

Glomerulus (*cont'd*)
and proximal convolution dimensions, 1095–1103
structure and function correlation, 1100–1114, 1130
Glucagon
and blood lactate concentration, 369–371
in glycogen storage disease, 371
phosphorylase deficiency, 1841–1845
half-life in plasma, 1286
immunoassay, 1280–1289
and insulin, cross reactivity between, 1283
pancreas content, 1287
Glucose
absorption, 1079*, 1716
in adipose tissue, 397
and aldosterone effect, 904–905, 907
and ammonium excretion, 574–576
blood. *See* Blood, glucose
and calcium metabolism of bone, 2085–2091
and carbon dioxide activity, 1264–1266, 1359
in diabetes, 1068*, 1675–1677, 1680, 1682
and electron transfer inhibition, 1032*
in erythrocytes, 175, 914–924
and potassium transport, 1036*
storage effects, 1063*, 1178–1193
exchangeable system analysis, 1269–1275, 1277
fasting responses, 1277
and fatty acids, 171–174, 395–398, 1059*, 1356
in gout, 1052*
in hypoglycemia, 175
and kidney oxygen consumption, 839, 840
and liver, 391–398, 1356, 1359
after glucose loads, 1063*, 1706–1718
metabolism, 1045*, 1068*, 1717
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 915–923
anterior pituitary, 264, 267–268
carbon atoms, fate, 1263–1279
after galactose, 2020–2023
and insulin, 263, 266, 1075*, 1090*, 1682, 1717
iodoacetate inhibition, 2086
iodotyrosine formation, 1032*
and methylene blue, 916, 921
myocardial, 1075*
pathways, 914–924, 1263–1279
in thyroid glands, 477, 486–487, 1069*, 1398–1411
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide reduced generation, 1410
and Vicia fava extract, 918–919
by whole blood, 1267–1269
and palmitate oxidation, 1359–1360
and phenylhydrazine effects on adenosine triphosphate, 1735–1742
placenta transfer, 2180–2189
in plasma, 175, 266, 1115–1120, 1130, 1211, 1270–1271, 1371–1372
and platelets, 49–50
and pressor agents, 338–347
and protein excretion, 526–529
renal handling, 1093–1131
in serum, 1269
folic acid activity, 89
in nephrotic syndrome, 1024*
thyrotropin response, 477–487
tolerance test in pregnancy, 2180–2189
transport, 264–265, 1715
in forearm, 1022*, 2126–2133
tubular reabsorption, 1093–1112, 1124–1130
turnover rate, 1272
urinary excretion, 341, 343, 1115–1120, 2180–2189
Glucose 1,6-diphosphate, in erythrocytes in storage, 1179–1192
Glucose-6-phosphatase, in glycogen storage disease, 370, 371, 1841–1845
Glucose-1-phosphate, and galactose oxidation, 1081*
Glucose-6-phosphate
and adrenal secretion, 1253–1262
in erythrocytes, and storage, 1179–1193
in thyroid, and iodinations, 1398, 1399, 1406
Glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 919, 1083*
and adenine nucleotides, 1737–1738
adenohypophyseal activity, 1024*
and ascorbic acid, 919
assay, 1188
chlorobutanol effect, 1026*
and cysteine, 919
genetic factors, 1060*
and metal ions, 612–616
and α-naphthol, 919
and nitrofurantoin, 919, 923
and phenylhydrazine, 1735–1742
and primaquine, 140, 919
and quinidine, 509
red cell stroma activation, 611–616
thermostability, 1060*
Glucuronide
and iron uptake, 1037*
17-ketosteroid, conjugation in plasma, 948–952
Glutamic acid
in albumin peptides, 822
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
and hydroxyproline excretion, 846–847
in plasma, 1371–1372
in uremia, 1213
in polypeptides, 1042*
in sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 982
and urea concentration in kidney, 1026*
Glutamic acid dehydrogenase, 1032*
Glutamic oxalacetic transaminase, 1070*
Glutamic pyruvic transaminase, in muscular dystrophy, 1070*
Glutamine
and ammonia, in uremia, 1210–1211
in cerebrospinal fluid, 1370–1371
in plasma, 1213–1214, 1371–1372
Glutathione
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 137, 456–461
and ascorbic acid, 921, 922
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 458
liver levels, 1030*
oxidation, 456–475
peroxidase, 472, 921, 1740
and phenylhydrazine, 456, 473
after primaquine, 135, 137
and serum folic acid activity, 89
sulfobromophthalein conjugation with, 981, 984, 987
test, in sickle cell anemia, 1857
in thyroid and iodinations, 1397–1398, 1405–1411
and trace metal, 456–457
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide, 922, 1398
Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate, 917
Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase, 1024*
Glycine
in albumin peptides, 822
in cerebrospinal fluid, 1366–1371
and erythropoietic stimulation, 1449
ether-esterase hydrolysis, 679–681
and filtration rate in sodium deprivation, 2049
heme synthesis, 942–945, 1066*
and hippuric acid, 943–945, 1311–1312
in myoglobin, 1071*
in plasma, 1213, 1371–1372
proline excretion after, 1080*
and renal ammonia, 219–220
in sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 982, 984
transport system, 1080*
turnover in liver, 943
and uric acid, 1213
in gout, 1308–1309, 1311
uptake of intact molecule, 2076–2082
Glycogen
and glucose uptake, 2020
insulin effects, 264–265
in liver glycogen disease, 369, 372–373, 1841–1845
metabolism, 365, 372–373
toad bladder content after aldosterone, 2106
Glycosuria, in diabetes, 1675–1676, 1679–1680
Goitrin, 1751, 1754
Gonadotropins, 1024*
adrenal cortical neoplasia response, 1049*
chorionic
and hemoglobin synthesis, 1867
and hog intrinsic factor, 69, 1049*
after diethylstilbestrol, 2059
excretion and phenylalanine tolerance, 1745–1746
pregnant mares' serum, 1049*
Gout
and orotic aciduria, 663
phosphoribosylpyrophosphate turnover, 1052*
psoriasis association, 1489–1490
and urate production, 663, 1056*, 1309, 1312–1313

Granulocytes
circulation clearance, 159–163
cortisone effect on, 794–798
endotoxin responses, 991–994, 1023*, 1038*
epinephrine response, 159–163, 1023*
exercise response, 159–163, 990–994, 1023*
in granulocytic leukemia, 1038*
half-time disappearance, 989–994
marginated, 159–163, 989–994
phagocytosis unaffected by cortisone, 794–798
pools, 159, 1023*
and prednisone, 990, 993–994, 1023*
storage, damaged, 161, 163
turnover rate, 994
Growth
and anterior hypophysis, 249
in liver glycogen disease, 370
in orotic aciduria, 656
Growth hormone. *See* Pituitary, growth hormone
Guanethidine
in hyperthyroidism, 1033*, 1040*
vasoconstrictor activity, 1062*
Guanine, 89
Guanosine, 1031*
Gynecomastia, after diethylstilbestrol, 2059

H

Hageman factor, 1074*
diisopropyl fluorophosphate effect, 814
inhibition specificity, 813
and plasma thromboplastin antecedent, 803–819, 1010, 1015
in proconvertin activation, 748, 750
in Pyrex tubes, 810
serum ether-esterase activity, 680
Hartnup disease, 1081*
Heart
blood volume, 381
on squatting, 1062*
citrate, after fluoroacetate, 1721–1722
contractility, and digitalis, 52–59, 1057*
creatine, in muscular dystrophy, 851, 852, 856
edema, 227, 230–232
epinephrine effects, 1787–1794
excitability, electrode recording, 1058*
and exercise, 378, 381, 629, 1030*, 1436
hemodynamics, 53–58, 320, 560, 563–572, 1030*, 1031*, 1034*, 1058*, 1089*, 1431–1440, 1888–1889
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587–588
in lipemia, 628–629
and pulmonary occlusion, 830
rate, 1030*, 1089*
and acetylcholine, 107–108
after acid infusion, 32, 33
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
and bicarbonate, 33
after carbon dioxide, 35–42
in congenital heart disease, 1436
and dry heat exposure, 1078*
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1632–1634
and ganglionic blocking agent, 556–562
and guanethidine, 1033*, 1040*
in hyperthyroidism, 1033*, 1040*
and hyperventilation, 35–38
and intracardiac baroreceptors, 564–572
in mitral stenosis, 107–108
and oxygen breathing, 115, 1031*
after phenoxybenzamine, 34, 40
protamine, and hexadimethrine bromide effects, 1422
in rheumatic fever, 1038*
after ryanodine, 1058*
after sodium chloride, 33
and triiodothyronine, 1040*
after trimethaphan, 1033*, 1883–1889
after trimethidinium, 560
size, and rheumatic fever reactivation, 1893–1899
Starling's law, in ventricular function, 1882–1890
stroke volume, 378, 560, 979
after eythrol tetranitrate, 1221
after transfusion, 1888
and venous filling pressure, 1221
Heart disease
arteriosclerotic, 1082*
and glomerulonephritis, 1527
congenital, 1431–1441, 1436
squatting effects on, 1062*
coronary, 1082*
and hyperventilation, 972–979
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1431–1441, 1779–1783
rheumatic, 1039*
Heart failure, 1043*
and edema, 230–232
erythrocytes, sodium concentration in, 1027*
and fluid and electrolyte composition, 400–415
hypertension with, 400–415
in rheumatic fever, 1038*
post-therapeutic rebound, 1898
and thyroxine-binding globulin, idiopathic decrease, 2056–2057
Heinz bodies, in spherocytosis, 463–465, 471–473
Hematocrit
and albumin, 501, 546–554, 1024*, 1036*
and blood viscosity, 1088*
after cortisone, 546–554
after dextran, 546–554
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1632–1633
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1219–1221
after gamma globulin, 501
and hemoglobin synthesis, 761
in hyponatremia, 868
in nephrotic syndrome, 501, 1024*
in pernicious anemia, 768
after phlebotomy, 1883
after portacaval anastomosis, 1416–1417
post transfusion, 1883
and prednisone, 1897
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1330
in rheumatic fever, 1897
after salicylates, 1897
in sickle cell anemia, 1857
thromboplastin generation defect, 18
transferrin, 2142–2152
after trimethaphan, 1883–1884
urinary, 1540
in defibrination syndrome, 1053*
glomerulonephritis, 1528–1529, 1540, 1546, 1558–1559
venous-body ratio, 1036*
Hematopoiesis, and plasma radioiron clearance, 653–654
Hemochromatosis, iron and hemoglobin synthesis, 753, 764, 769, 772
Hemodynamics
cardiac, 1032*
in congenital heart disease, 1431–1440
after digitalis, 53–58, 1058*
and intracardiac baroreceptors, 563–572
α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
and oxygen breathing, 1031*
after trimethaphan, 561, 1888–1889
in valvular disease, 320, 1034*
coronary, 1078*
and amine oxidase inhibitors, 1077*
and erythrol tetranitrate, 1217–1222
in hot weather, 1078*
serotonin effects, 1077*
and exercise, 375–385, 1030*, 1066*, 1434
hepatic, portacaval shunt effects, 1075*, 1413–1420
pulmonary, 1432–1440
renal, 1057*
after hemoglobin infusion, 1172–1177
after water diuresis, 905–906
splanchnic, and anesthesia, 594
Hemoglobin
A, 1830–1833, 1867
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 458, 461, 462, 470
age effects on, 458–459, 466–467, 471, 636–641, 1174–1176
and aminocaproic acid, 1078*
bilirubin from, 1068*
carboxyhemoglobin, 1830–1833
lung diffusing capacity, 1508, 1509, 1511
nitrogen effects, 921–922
and catalase activity, 2199–2208
choleglobin, 920
copper fraction from erythrocuprein, 2012–2014
denatured, and ether-esterase, 680
diphosphopyridine nucleotide deficiency, 1084*
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1219–1221
erythron turnover time, 754
and ether-esterase casein digestion, 680
F, 1867

Hemoglobin (*cont'd*)
and ferricyanide, 470–472
globin substitution for factor in fraction II, 191
glomerular clearance, 1172–1177
glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase activation, 612–616
and glutathione, 456–475, 921, 1084*
glycine uptake, 942–945
hereditary spherocytosis, 1080*
iron uptake, 1045, 1827–1830
after irradiation, 653
and lactate production, 1084*
M, 1832–1833
marrow cell formation, 1045*
oxidation, 460–461, 470, 473, 1856–1861, 1866–1869
and breath-holding tests, 1503
and Heinz body formation, 473
and heme-heme interaction, 1826–1833
reversibility, 636–641
after para-aminopropriophenone, 1857, 1861, 1866–1869
and para-chloromercuribenzoate, 463–465, 470–471
paroxysmal nocturnal excretion, 2011
pH effects, 466–467, 1830
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1761–1763
and phenylhydrazine, 458, 462–465, 468, 470–471
and phosphate buffer, 1045*
pK, and cyanmethomoglobin absorption, 1830
in plasma, after angiotensin, 1090*
and primaquine concentrations, 135
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1325–1330
pyruvate production, 1084*
renal transport, 1172–1177
S, 1867
in sickle cell disease, 1058*, 1831, 1856–1860, 1866–1869
after sodium nitrate, 1857, 1861, 1865–1869
and sulfhydryl groups, 188, 470, 473
synthesis, 188, 940–945
after chorionic gonadotropin, 1867
erythron life span calculation, 774
fetal content of mother's blood, 1867
in hemochromatosis, 753, 764, 772
and iron, 188–195, 753, 761
labile pool, 1072*
and pH, 188
from protoporphyrin, 188–195
quantitation, 753–782
temperature effects, 188, 466–467, 471
in thalassemia, 1058*

Hemophilia
See also Antihemophilic factor
and hexadimethrine bromide, 1426
and protamine, 1426
thromboplastin generation impairment, 16, 18, 1017

Hemorrhage
and adrenal blood flow, 687–688, 692–694
and adrenocorticotropic hormone release, 203, 693, 695
and aldosterone secretion, 201, 203, 579, 580, 584, 685–689, 692–694, 1065*, 1165
and anterior pituitary glucose metabolism, 267
and blood pressure, 580
and corticosteroid secretion, 201, 203, 693, 1065*
after hypophysectomy, 580–584, 686–688, 1065*
and corticosterone secretion, 201, 203, 580, 685–688
and glucose uptake, and insulin, 265–267
and 17-hydroxycorticoid secretion, 580
in inherited connective tissue syndromes, 1087*
and labile serum factor defect, 18, 21
and plasma flow, 580
and Porter-Silber chromogen secretion, 201, 203
after surgery, 1077*, 1087*

Heparin
and blood pressure, 1090*
and hexadimethrine, 1422–1429
and hog intrinsic factor, 69
neutralization, 1423–1429
and protamine, 1423–1429

Hepatitis
antinuclear globulin tests, 2126–2133
autoantibodies, 1043*
potassium metabolism, 1028*
serum lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587

Heredity
See also Familial tendency
of acanthocytosis, 1088*
of acatalasemia, 2199–2208
and angiotensin neutralization, 1090*
connective tissue syndrome after surgery, 1087*
and consanguineous marriages, 2199–2208
in double albuminemia, 821–826
in glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficiency, 1060*
in glycogen storage disease, 1842–1845
and orotic aciduria, 662–663
of phenylthiocarbamide non-tasting trait, 1751–1757
of platelet antigen, 1603–1606, 1616
spherocytosis, 1080*
in Wilson's disease, 707–714

Herniorrhaphy, and thyroxine-binding globulin decrease, 2056–2057

Herpes simplex, glutamic-oxalacetic transaminase release, 1042*

Hexadimethrine bromide, and antihemophilic globulin deficiency, 1421–1429

Hexahydro-scillaren, 314

Hexosamine, 1033*

Hexoses
in erythrocyte storage, 1192
gamma globulin fraction assays, 123

Hippuric acid
conjugation in uremia, 1213–1214
excretion and glycine, 943–945, 1311–1312

Hirsutism, cortisol secretion, 1315
and adrenocorticotropic hormone, 1320

Histamine
and gastric secretions after acetazolamide, 1035*
role in endotoxin shock, 1631–1637

Histidine
in albumin peptides, 822
in cerebrospinal fluid and plasma, 1371–1372
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1632–1633
formiminoglutamicaciduria after loading, 1091*

Hog intrinsic factor, 66–71
in pernicious anemia, 70, 1656–1662

Homograft. *See* Transplantation

Hormones
See also specific glands; specific hormones
aldosterone-stimulating, 1466–1474
antidiuretic. *See* Diuresis; Antidiuretic hormone
thyroid-stimulating. See Thyrotropin

Huntington's chorea, cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371

Hurler's syndrome, cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371

Hyaluronic acid
in dermal colloidal matrix, 2153–2161
half-time, 2153–2161
and hog intrinsic factor, 69

Hyaluronidase
and dermal colloidal components, 2153–2161

Hydration
and aminophylline, 740
diuretic responses, 740
and hydroxyproline excretion, 845

Hydrochloric acid
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
and pH, 950, 1076*
salt-free hydrolysate of casein, 89

Hydrochlorothiazide
in hypertension, and angiotensin II, 1090*
in hyperuricemia induction, 1961–1966
magnesium excretion effect, 1086*
urate retention in secondary gout, 1312

Hydrocortisone. *See* Cortisol

Hydrogen ion
and bicarbonate, 1048*
reabsorption, 1248
and buffer stores, 1234
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
excretion in hyperparathyroidism, 720
and urinary protein excretion, 533

Hydrogen peroxide
and hemoglobin response, 920

and iodinations, 1409
and plasma, clot-promoting activity, 814
Hydropenia
and electrolyte reabsorption, 860–862
and organomercurials, site of action, 1475–1485
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
and water conservation, 2215–2224
11β-Hydroxy 3,5,androstadiene-17-one, 1079*
11β-Hydroxyandrostenedione, 1079*
3-Hydroxyanthranilic acid, excretion in pregnancy, 618
17-Hydroxycorticoids
and adrenocorticotropic hormone, 579–585, 1065*, 1320
plasma assay, 1067*, 1320
cerebrospinal ratio, 1999–2005
after renin extracts, 1065*
urinary excretion, 343–345, 1048*
Hydroxyindoleacetic acid, 1055*
3-Hydroxykynurenine, excretion in pregnancy, 618–622
4-Hydroxymethyl-6-methoxy-quinoline, and quinidine-albumin binding, 510–516
Hydroxyproline
excretion in Marfan's syndrome, 843–849
glomerulus content, 177–180
transport system, 1080*
Hydroxytryptamine, platelet survival studies, 44–51, 1050*, 2134–2142
Hypercalcemia
in adrenal insufficiency and cortisone, 1066*
and hyperparathyroidism, 441–444, 717–722, 1089*
and strontium dynamics, 1812–1814, 1819–1823
after vitamin A, 1035*
and vitamin D, 719–722
Hypercholesterolemia
and atherosclerotic plaques, 1139–1152
and coronary heart disease, 1082*
Hyperglobulinemia
antinuclear factors, 1071*, 2126–2133
in multiple myeloma, 697–702
Hyperglycemia
in diabetes, 1679–1680
and glucose metabolism, 1277, 1714
and insulin, 1277, 1717
resistance, 1679–1680
Hyperkalemia, and potassium metabolism, 1029*
Hyperlipemia
lipoprotein patterns, 543
in liver glycogen disease, 370
Hyperparathyroidism
bone phosphate exchange, 433–444
osteoblastic activity, 1817–1818, 1822
and renal function, 719–722
strontium dynamics, 1812–1818
after vitamin A, 1035*
Hyperplasia
adrenocortical, 1029*
congenital, salt-losing form, 1025*
in Cushing's syndrome, 1253–1255
strontium dynamics, 1812, 1813, 1817, 1823
intimal, and atherosclerotic plaques, 1149–1151
Hypertension
adrenocortical steroid secretion, 1250–1260, 2026–2042
angiotensin II, 1025*, 1090*
and renin system, 2026–2042
and arterial rigidity, 936, 1915–1917, 1924
and bacteriuria relationship, 1053*
and barium sulfate, 1787–1788
and bretylium, 1062*, 1787–1788
and coronary heart disease, 1082*
and dyspnea, 1061*
electrolyte excretion, 408–422, 1922–1925
glomerulonephritis, 1529, 1548
in acute, 1546
and guanethidine, 1062*
hypertensive trait retention, 1925
malignant, 408–415, 2032–2035, 2039–2040
α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
portal, 1088*
pulmonary, 1731
embolic cardiorespiratory effects, 1785–1796
renal blood flow, 837–841
and renal function, 408–415, 1085*, 1090*, 1547–1548, 1922–1925
tubular para-aminohippurate secretory capacity, 837–841
renoprival, and medullorenal extract, 1065*
and sodium restriction, 1044*
and urine flow rates, 1037*
Hyperthyroidism
catecholamine content, 1033*, 1041
cortisol metabolite excretion, 1091*
and glomerulonephritis, 1526–1527
pulmonary function, 348–363
strontium dynamics, 1812, 1817
and sympatho-adrenal system, 1040*
thyroxine disappearance, 1001
Hyperuricemia, 1056*, 1304–1314, 1961–1966
idiopathic, 663
Hyperventilation
and blood flow, cerebral, 1298
forearm, 35–37
and carbon dioxide tension, 38, 42, 1299
in exercise, 1777
and isoproterenol, 1792
oxygen cost, 972–979
Hypocatalasemia, 2199–2208
Hypoglycemia, 1067*
after alloxan, 268–270
and fatty acids, 175
after galactose infusion, 2020
in liver glycogen disease, 365, 368, 370
Hypogonadism, and thyroxine-binding globulin, 2053–2063
Hypokalemia, 1036*
Hyponatremia, in sodium depletion, 867–873, 2049–2051
Hypoparathyroidism, 1089*
bone mineral content, 441–444
and cortisone, 1066*
after parathormone, 1070*
after vitamin A, 1035*
and vitamin D, 717–722
Hypophysectomy
and adrenal function, 580–584, 685–688, 692–694, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
and antiserum thyrotropin inhibition, 101
and chromogen secretion, 203, 2028
and fetal growth, 248–249
lipid acetate uptake after ethanol, 1360–1361
Hyposthenuria, in potassium depletion, 2215–2224
Hypotension
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
and bretylium, 1062*
after endotoxin, 298, 1633–1634
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220
and guanethidine, 1062*
hexadimethrine effects, 1422
and organomercurials, 1072*, 1481
orthostatic, after anesthesia, 596
after phlebotomy, 1884–1885
and protamine effects, 1422
and quinoline, 515
after trimethaphan, 1888
Hypothyroidism. *See* Myxedema
Hypoxanthine
adenylate uptake, 1190
in erythrocyte storage, 1063*, 1190, 1192
Hypoxia. *See* Oxygen

I

Icterogenin, 1023*
Ileum, absorption rates in sprue, 1079*
Imidazoleacetic acid, 1052*
Immune reaction
auto-antibody formation, 184–185, 1043*
and thrombocytopenia, 1597–1620
to beef-pork and human insulin, 1803–1808, 2190–2198
to brucella vaccine in rheumatic diseases, 1872–1881
to Eaton's agent, 1076*
in atypical pneumonia, 1644–1646
to endotoxin, 1030*, 1940
in eosinophilic transfer, 1059*
in erythroblastosis, 874–883
and erythrocytes, 184, 1023*
and erythrocuprein, 2007–2015
to *Escherichia coli* after Boivin antigen treatment, 1935–1951
and gamma globulin complexes, 125
in hemolytic anemia, 181
in hepatic diesase, 1043*, 1071*
to hog intrinsic factor, 70–71, 1656–1662
in hypergammaglobulinemia, 1071*
and hypersensitivity, 521–522, 1070*
in ulcerative colitis, 2126–2133
and insulin, 799–802, 1803–1808
differential for endogenous and exogenous, 2092–2102
Fisher-Cambridge preparation, comparison, 2190–2198
in lupus erythematosus, 2126–2133
to measles-virus vaccines, 1062*
in nephrosis transfer, 1048*

Immune reaction (*cont'd*)
nonreciprocal cross reaction, in preparations, 1945–1948
and platelets, 1035*, 1608–1609
in purpura, post-transfusion, 1617–1618
after skin transplant, 631–635, 1035*, 1040*, 2162–2170
species differences, 517–524, 1608–1609, 2190–2198
and splenic cell transfer, 705, 706
in staphylococcal colony variants, 1054*
and syncytial virus, 1052*
and synthetic polypeptides, 1042*
to thyrotropin, 92–104
to trachoma virus vaccine, 1045*
to urine R-1 mucosubstance, 1453–1465
in vesicular stomatitis, 1081*
Indican, excretion in sprue, 1055*
Indicator-dilution theory, 2111–2125
Indocyanine green
formula, 1651, 1654
plasma clearance, 1648–1655
Indole-3-acetic acid, excretion in sprue, 1055*
Infant
apneic paralyzed, pulmonary compliance, 273–278
calcium metabolism, 1768
galactosemic, and hypoglycemia, 2020
idiopathic hypocupremia, 2011
macrosomia, 243
newborn, 20–21
estriol conjugation, 1085*
premature, and growth hormone, 243–250
size, and maternal acromegaly, 249
Inosine, and erythrocyte storage, 1063*
addition, early, 1178–1184
late, 1185–1193
Inositol, phosphatide
in leukemic leukocytes, 425–432
plasma extraction, 1194–1201, 1202–1207
and thyrotropin, 477
Insulin
in adipose tissue, 1081*, 1089*
sulfhydryl inhibitors, 1059*
and anterior pituitary in carbohydrate metabolism, 261–272
antibody complex, 799–802
beef-pork and human, 1803, 1808, 2190–2198
and arteriovenous differences, 2099
assay, 799–802
differential for endogenous and exogenous, 2092–2102
Fisher-Cambridge preparation, comparison, 2190–2198
and blood sugar, 266, 1022*, 1675
diabetes, 1089*, 1672–1681
and fatty acids, 171–174, 1059*
and glucagon-binding reaction, 1283, 1286–1288
and glucose, 173–175, 261–272, 1059*, 1075*, 1679, 1681, 1710–1717
and glycogen deposition, 1681
hepatic uptake, 2095–2097
and lactate production, 1059*
myocardial response to, after strophanthidin, 1075*
peripheral uptake, 2097, 2098
in plasma, 173–175, 1681, 2097–2098
in pregnancy, 2180–2189
and renal oxygen consumption, 839, 840
resistance, 210–217, 1073*, 1672–1681, 2190–2198
secretion, 1083*
liver bypass, 1716
in serum, 1073*
Intestine. *See* Gastrointestinal tract
Inulin clearance
after aldosterone, 155, 904–905
after azauridine, 1909
and calcium levels, 719
chloride excretion, 1971
after chlorothiazide, 862
after cortisol, 155, 156
in cystinuria, 1040*
after dextrose, 904
after hemoglobin infusion, 1172–1177
after mercurial diuresis, 1478
after parathyroid adenoma removal, 719
and urate, in gout, 1052*
after water, 904–905, 907
Iodide peroxidase, from sheep thyroid, 1032*
Iodine
and thyroid function, 349, 361, 1045*, 1060*, 1394–1412
and neutron activation analysis, 1047*, 1984–1992
after thyroid-stimulating hormone, 1077*
and transferrin, 2143–2152
triphosphopyridine nucleotide generation, 145*
Iodine, protein-bound, 1060*, 1377–1379
and 2,4-dinitrophenol, 1377
and 5,5-diphenylhydantoin, 1377
and flavin mononucleotide, 1060*
and salicylate, 1377
after tetrachlorothyronine, 1377–1379
Iodoacetate
and calcium metabolism, 2086
insulin-like action in adipose tissue, 1059*
and iodinations in thyroid gland, 1402
and platelets, 45, 47
Iron
absorption, 770–771, 1153–1159
deficiency, 1155–1158
and erythropoiesis, 762, 767, 769, 1071*
and extravascular fluid exchange, 769
half-life, 2153–2161
in hemochromatosis, 771, 772, 774
and hemoglobin, 188, 191–194, 1045*, 1827
synthesis, 189, 753–782, 1072*
ingestion and retention
direct assay, 1153–1159
irreversible fixation in erythrons, 769
metabolism, 1054*
and irradiation, 649–654
mucosal transport block, 1060*
reutilization and amphotericin B, 1079*
serum concentration, 653–654
storage, 772, 1072*
mathematical calculation of, 764, 777
pool size, 754–762, 1053*
and transferrin, 767–772, 1053*, 1072*, 1079*, 2143–2152
turnover rate, 1045*
formula, 653
and turpentine, 1060*
uptake, 649–654, 767–769, 1036*
Irradiation
of pituitary, in Cushing's syndrome, 1029*
total body, and iron metabolism, 649–654
Ischemia
of limb and serum enzyme levels, 1070*
renal, and hypertension, 1547–1548
Isocitrate, in thyroid glands, 1398, 1399, 1406
Isocitric dehydrogenase
and ischemia of limb, 1070*
after pyridine nucleotide, 1398–1400
L-isoleucine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
in uremia, 1213
Isoniazid, and tryptophan metabolites, 620–621
Isoproterenol, cardiorespiratory effects, 1787–1788, 1791–1794, 1994–1996
Isostrophanthidin, structural formula, 314

J

Jaundice
liver autoantibodies, 1043*
and maternal ABO isoagglutinins, 879–883
pruritis, and bile acid pool, 1028*
Jejunum
absorption rates in sprue, 1079*
epithelial damaged cell nuclei removal, 1058*
Joints, in inherited connective tissue syndromes, 1087*

K

Kanamycin
and iron uptake, 1037*
staphylococcal susceptibility to, 2209–2214
Karyorrhexis, in marrow, 767–769
11-Ketoetiocholanolone, and 11-ketonic metabolite excretion, 1091*
α-Ketoglutarate
metabolism in diabetes, 1068*
in thyroid glands, 1398, 1399, 1406
Ketone bodies
and fatty acids with fasting, 1086*
in liver glycogen disease, 370
17-Ketosteroids
conjugated, 947–953
after corticotropin, 1048*

and cortisol, in adrenal congenital hyperplasia, 1025*
and gonadotropin, chorionic, and pregnant mare's serum, 1048*
plasma, unconjugated, 404–407
and prednisone, 1320
Kidney
abscess, 600
aldosterone-stimulating hormone, 684–696, 909, 1065*, 1466–1474
and ammonia, 215–220, 1026*
and angiotensin II, 1065, 2026–2042
artificial, in glomerulonephritis, 1547
and bicarbonate, 1234–1236, 1248
and calcium, 716–722, 1773
chloride, and carbon dioxide tension, 1235
and circulation role, 218
and citrate, 1294, 1721–1722
collecting ducts, 870
concentrating ability, 716–722, 860–863, 1072*, 1332–1338, 1479, 1868, 2043–2052, 2215–2224
cortex, 1026*
structural homogeneity, 1109–1110
and Coxsackie B_1 virus, 1054*
and digitalis steroids, 302–315
disease, 836–842, 1065*, 1312, calculous, 1454, 1456, 1462 experimental, 165–170
and diuretic agents, 145–150, 740–741
and electrolyte excretion, 197, 1046*
after endotoxin, 309
lethal doses, 1634
$LiAlH_4$-treated, 1946–1950
tolerance development, 600–602, 1061*
erythrocuprein, 2011–2012, 2014
erythropoietic-stimulating factor, 1077*
extracts, 1065*
after nephrectomy, 1467–1473
failure, 1043*
after fluoroacetate, 1721–1722
after fluorocitrate, 1721–1722
and folic acid, 1690, 1693, 1694
function, 1044*, 1100–1112, 1546, 1635
and acid-base balance, 1621–1630
and genitourinary tract infections, 1049*
in psoriasis, 1488
stability factors, 1115
and structure, 1093–1110, 1113–1131
and strontium clearance, 234–242
and vitamin D, 718–722
in glomerulonephritis, biopsy findings, 1532–1544, 1548–1549, 1558–1595
See also Glomerulonephritis; *also* Glomerulus
glucagon concentration, 1287
glucose handling, 1093–1131
hydroxyproline concentration, 177–178
hyperemia in anaplastic carcinoma, 1089*
in hyperparathyroidism, 720
and hypertension, 1065*, 1085*, 2036, 2038
in hypoparathyroidism, 718–722
insufficiency, 169
and oliguria, 1043*
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587–588
lesions, hemolytic streptococcal etiology, 1525, 1532–1544, 1590–1595
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
after malate, 1294
after parathyroid adenoma removal, 720
and phosphate, 169, 1065*
medulla, and countercurrent multiplier system, 2215–2224
nephron, 909
structural measurements, 1094–1112
papilla, 145–150
hypertonicity, 2215–2224
and phosphate, 1064*, 1078* transport, 165–170
and potassium, 202, 287
deficiency, 2215–2224
and protein metabolism, 525–535
in pyelonephritis, 600–602
and R-1 mucoid, 1456, 1458–1459, 1463–1464
and renin, 694–695, 1065*, 2026–2042
and sodium, 197, 202, 302–315, 721
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
transplantation, 1065*
and vena caval constriction, 196–204
tubules, 149, 157, 168, 836–841, 906, 1089*, 2180–2189, 2215–2224
and adenosine-3′,5′-phosphate, 1068*
amino acid transport system, 1081*
after autoimmune nephrosis transfer, 1048*
cell eosinophilic droplets, 870
and ethylene diamine tetraacetate, 1073*
of Necturus, 1068*
obstruction, 600
phenylacetylglutamine synthesis, 1214
phosphaturic response to parathormone, 1070*
post-streptococcal, 1532–1533, 1540, 1580, 1588–1589, 1594–1595
reabsorption, 864, 1075*, 1690
and urea, 1026*, 1312, 1956, 1959
transport, 1056*
by passive diffusion, 144–150
water content, 302–315, 1037*
weights, 1115–1120
Krypton, in right ventricle output estimation, 643–648
Kynurenine, excretion
in pregnancy, 618–622
in sprue, 1055*

L

Lactate
blood levels, 1022*
and ammonia, 216–217
and cardiac output, 32, 38, 1030*
in liver glycogen disease, 367–372
and cellular contents, after primaquine, 135–137
and fatty acids, 171–175
and galactose metabolism pathway, 2022–2023
metabolism, in diabetes, 1068*
myocardial arteriovenous difference, 628
production, 1036*, 1083*
and glucose utilization, 915–923, 1739, 2087
and urate retention, 1312
Lactic dehydrogenase, 2022–2023
assay, 586–591, 1070*
in erythrocytes, and pH, 918
Lanatoside C, and heart contractile force, 53–58
Latex fixation test, after brucella inoculation, 1857–1880
Lecithin
in acanthocytosis, 1088*
in leukemia, 423–431
in plasma, 1194–1201
in nephrotic syndrome, 1202–1207
Leucine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1371–1372
in uremia, 1213
in Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis, 1044*
Leukemia
and amethopterin, 1744, 1748
in anemia, 1051*
hemolytic, 181–187
and deoxyribonucleic acid synthesis, 1031*, 1055*
granulocytic, 1038*, 1051*
kinetic studies of, 159–164
lymphatic, 654
and myelogenous cells, 1031*
orotic acid excretion, 1911
and phenylalanine hydroxylation, 1748
phospholipid composition in, 423–432
and purpura, 2134–2142
serum factors, 123, 181–187
and stercobilin excretion, 1051*
uric acid excretion, 1912
Leukocytes
and amethopterin, 1746
antinuclear tests, 2126–2133
cortisone effect, 794–798
and endotoxin, 309, 1023*, 1027*, 1633
galactose oxidation, 2021
and glucose, 1274, 1679
in glycogen storage disease, 1841–1845
insulin response, 1679, 1681–1682
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587–590
in leukemia, 425–432
orotic acid decarboxylation, 1909–1913
phospholipid components, 426–432

Leukocytes (*cont'd*)
polymorphonuclear, 794–798, 1532–1539, 1548, 1558–1559, 1564–1569
in potassium depletion, 2215–2224
and prednisone, 1897
in pyelonephritis, 1049*
after salicylates, 1897
after skin grafting, 631–635, 2162–2170
Leukopenia, antinuclear globulin tests, 2126–2133
Linoleic acid
in fatty acids, 1852
in liver disease, 1025*
myocardial extraction, 1381–1385
phospholipid fractions, 1088*
synthesis, 2171–2179
Lipids
See also Cholesterol; Fatty acids
absorption in non-tropical sprue, 1055*
in acanthocytosis, 1088*
and acetate, 925, 932, 1356–1360
in adipose tissues, 476–489, 925–932
and adult weight gain, 1022*
and albumin infusions, 494–498, 1024*
in atherosclerotic plaque, 1139–1152
in Boivin endotoxin, 1937–1938
and catechol amines, 1994–1996
and citrate, 1721–1725
and dextran, 499–500
and dietary intake, 894–901, 1048*, 1139–1152
adaptation to fasting, 1086*
in endotoxins, 299–300
and epinephrine, 2171–2179
after ethanol, 1357, 1359, 1361
and gamma globulin, 499–508
and glucose, 1269, 1361
insulin effects, 264–265
and lactate, 628
in liver, 1356–1361, 2171–2179
metabolism, 267–268, 476–489, 1086*
and 2-deoxy-D-glucose infusions, 171–176
and growth hormone, 249
in nephrotic syndrome, 490–508, 1024*, 1203, 1205, 1207
after nicotinamide, 1361
and norepinephrine, 2171–2179
and oxygen consumption, 624–630
peptide binding, 1935–1936
plasma, 502–508, 1084*, 1088*, 1194–1207
volume effects, 492
and polyvinylpyrrolidone, 499–508
in serum, 490–497, 540–543, 894–903, 1024*
after sorbitol, 1361
and thyroid-stimulating hormone, 476–489
transport, 175, 1024*, 1994–1996
and fatty liver, 2171
and triparanol, 894–903
Lipoprotein
cholesterol-desmosterol ratio after triparanol, 890
in nephrotic syndrome, 490, 496, 505, 1204–1207
in serum, 536–544, 1204–1207
after albumin infusion, 490, 505
Lithiasis, glycine metabolism, 1311–1312
Lithium-aluminum hydride, endotoxin treatment, 1935–1951
Lithocholic acid, 1069*
Liver
acetate uptake, 1356–1361
and adrenergic blocking agents, 170
and ammonia, 215, 218–219
and bilirubin metabolism, 1023*
blood flow, 1413–1420
and anesthesia, 592–598
colloidal albumin measurement, 1346–1354
portal shunt effects, 1076*, 1413
calcium uptake, 1773
and chlorobutanol, 1026*
cholesterol, 2171–2179
ester fatty acid pattern, 1025*
synthesis, 891
cirrhosis. *See* Cirrhosis
citrate concentration, 1721–1722
copper-protein, 1081*
in defibrination syndrome, 1053*
and diphosphopyridine nucleotide, 398, 1027*, 1356–1362
disease, 123, 215, 998, 1087*
antinuclear factors, 1071*, 2126–2133
labile serum factor defect, 19–22
after endotoxin, 309, 601
lethal doses, 1634
erythrocuprein, 2011–2012, 2014
ethanol effects, 394–399, 1355–1362, 2023
fatty, 397, 1355–1362
and adrenal gland, 2171–2179
and anterior pituitary, 267–268, 1361
and epinephrine, 2171–2179
and norepinephrine, 2171–2179
fatty acids, 925, 1851, 2171–2179
ferritin concentration, 1085*
hemosiderin ratio, 765
function, 1001–1003
blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1064*
galactose oxidation, 2021, 2023
gamma globulin complexes, 118, 123
and glucagon, 1287, 1843–1845
and glucose, 267–268, 395, 592–598, 1063*, 1068*, 1274, 1706–1718, 2180–2189
glucose-6-phosphatase, 365, 371–372
glycine specific activity, 943–945
glycogen disease, 364–374, 1842–1845
in hemochromatosis, 756–757, 760, 764, 777
hepatosplenic schistosomiasis mansoni, 1087*
and hepatotoxic agents, 2171–2179
and insulin, 1710–1717, 2095–2097
intrinsic factor binding to receptors, 67, 69
iron storage, 765, 769, 772, 778–779
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587
lipids, 1357–1360, 1721–1725, 2171–2179
lipoprotein secretion, 2171–2179
synthesis, 394–399, 1359–1360
metabolism, 1027*
and indocyanine green, 1654
microsomes, and enzyme system, 1026*, 1041*
after nicotinamide, 1358–1361
norepinephrine, 1391–1392
after norepinephrine, 2171–2179
palmitate oxidation in, 1358
phenylalanine hydroxylase, 1747–1748
phosphatide formation, 1206
phospholipids, 2171–2179
potassium metabolism, 1028*
schistosomiasis, 1087*
and sulfobromophthalein, 1417–1420
conjugation with glutathione, 981–987, 1030*
tetrahydrofolic acid, 88
and thyroxine disappearance rates, 996, 998, 1001–1004
and vitamin B_{12}, 67, 1057*
Lung
abscess, 6, 601
airway conductance, 329–337, 348, 1086*
alveolar-arterial gas difference, 114, 289
alveolar volume, 1074*, 1500
blood flow, 1–12, 317–328, 381, 834, 1077*, 1323, 1432, 1792
on squatting, 1062*
and brain, thromboplastin activity differences, 205–214
compliance, 1517, 1787–1792
and alveolar occlusion, 357
and aminophylline, 667–670, 670–671
and apneic infant paralysis, 273–278
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after bretylium tosylate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and morphine, 670, 671
after papain, 1086*
and pressure breathing, 667–671
and succinylcholine, 278
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
cor pulmonale, 1027*
diffusing capacity, 356, 361, 1323–1325
breath-holding technique, 1330, 1775–1784
for carbon monoxide, 1431–1440, 1775–1784
in heart disease, 319–321, 326, 1432–1440
helium dilution technique modification, 1511
nitrogen washout method, 1728, 1732–1733
residual, 329–337, 349, 350, 829, 1517, 1728, 1731–1733
single breath method, 1495–1514

edema, 349, 356, 667–671, 1791, 1792
elastic properties, 1086*, 1515–1517
emboli, 3, 352 ,450, 1053*, 1785–1796
emphysema, 329–337, 1509, 1730–1733, 1782
and exercise, 357, 361, 381, 1499, 1502, 1777–1783
and gas volume, 1523
in heart disease, 105–116, 320, 1432–1440, 1730
hypertension, 1730–1733, 1793–1794
in hyperthyroidism, 348–355, 360–361
infections, 601, 1634
interstitial fibrosis, 1730, 1733
reservoir function and blood volume, 384
resistance, 320, 352, 671, 971–979, 1086*
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
surface phenomena effects, 1515–1523
ventilation-perfusion ratio, 1777–1783
regional variations, 1732–1733
vital capacity, 355, 829, 972, 1324–1325
volume, 1432–1440, 1499–1502, 1511
in lung disease, 114, 329–337, 667, 670, 830, 832, 1500, 1787–1790, 1974
volume-pressure relationship, 326, 356, 1787, 1791
work of breathing, 971–980, 1792

Lupus erythematosus
antigen response, 1043*, 1456, 1874–1875
and calf thymus, 519, 522
dermal colloids after hyaluronidase, 2153–2161
and genitourinary tract infections, 1049*
and hypersensitivity delay, 635
mitochondrial enzymes, 1032*
and platelet survival, 2134–2142
and prednisone effects, 2153–2161
and rheumatoid changes, 123, 1875
serum factors, 1032*, 2126–2133

Luteinizing hormone, and thyroid-stimulating hormone in sera, 94–100, 103

Lymph
flow, 6
in edematous subcutaneous tissue, 222–233
gamma globulin complexes, 118, 123
nodes, 1554
and nephrotic donor cells, 1048*

Lymphocytes
in glomerulonephritis, 1582-1585
infiltration in skin transplant, 2162–2170

Lymphoma, anemia, serum factors, 181–187

Lymphosarcoma, erythrocyte copper concentration, 2011

Lysergic acid, respiratory effects, 1788–1791, 1794

Lysine
in cerebrospinal fluids, in mental defectives, 1370—1372
and electrolyte metabolism, 1046*
ether-esterase hydrolysis, 679–681
in peptides, 1042*
double albumin, 822
protein synthesis from, 1088*
reabsorption in cystinuria, 1040*

Lysolecithin, in plasma
nephrotic, 1203–1206
normal, 1194–1201

Lysozyme
in granulocytes after cortisone, 796–798
in myeloproliferative disorders, 1038*

M

Macroglobulinemia
in liver disease, 1043*
serum gamma globulin complexes, 117, 123

Macrosomia, in infants, 243

Magnesium
and endotoxin, 307
hydrochlorothiazide effects, 1086*
and orotic acid metabolism, 658, 660
and platelet serotonin uptake, 49, 50
and primaquine-treated erythrocytes, 135–136
protein binding, 726–729, 1087*
renal clearance, 235, 1087*
and urea concentration, 1026*
after sulfate infusion, 238–239
and vitamin B_{12} absorption, 1982

Malonate
platelet responses, 45–47
and renal citrate clearance, 1292–1294
in thyroid gland, 1402

Mammary gland
glucose metabolism, 1274
phenylalanine hydroxylase assay, 1747

Manganese, and endotoxin, 307
and serum folic acid assay, 89

Mannitol diuresis
and alkaline earth cation clearance, 1087*
in hydration, 732–741
in hydropenia, 1072*, 1476–1484
and phosphate secretion, 1028*
and renal concentrating ability, 721, 859–862, 1479
and sodium deprivation, 2043–2052
and strontium excretion, 235
and urea concentration, 145–150, 1956
and urine flow, 1037*, 2046, 2215–2224
and water clearance, 858–862
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224

Marfan's syndrome, hydroxyproline excretion, 843–849

Measles, globulin-modified vaccine, 1062*

Mediterranean fever, plasma 17-ketosteroids in, 400, 405

Melanoma, malignant
endotoxin febrile responses, 298
and erythrocyte copper concentration, 2011

Menstrual cycle, tryptophan excretion, 620–622

Mental defect
amino acid concentrations, 1363–1372
phenylpyruvic oligophrenia, 1744–1748

Menthol, and galactose metabolism, 2018–2023

Mephentermine, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

MER-29, cholesterol and desmosterol effects, 884–893
See also Triparanol

Meralluride diuresis, and renal concentrating mechanism, 731–741, 1072*, 1475–1485

Mercaptoethanol
and brucella inoculation, 1876–1880
and serum folic acid activity, 85, 86

Mercaptomerin diuresis, 1072*, 1479

Mercury
and endotoxin degradation, 307
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase, 612–616
in lung, for air space evaluation, 1515–1520
in Necturus stop-flow microperfusion, 1067*
in thyroid, 1397, 1404, 1405

Mersalyl diuresis, 1072*

Metanephrine
and epinephrine metabolism, 253–260
and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

Metaraminol, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

Methemoglobin
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 470, 1084*
dissociation, 1830–1833
and pK differences, 1830
and glutathione, 459–460, 470
and para-aminopropriophenone, 1859, 1866–1869
and phenylhydrazine, 140, 470
after primaquine treatment, 135, 137
in sickle cell disease, 1865–1869
and temperature effects, 466, 470

Methicillin, staphylococci suppression, 2209–2214

Methimazole, 1033*
and iodide effects, 1045*, 1402

Methionine
in mental defectives, 1370–1372
in uremia, 1213

Methoxamine, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

3-Methoxy-4-hydroxyphenylglycol, 255–259
and fat mobilization, 1994–1996

6-Methoxy-quinoline, and quinidine-albumin binding, 510–516

α-Methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, hemodynamic effects, 1089*

α-Methyl-dopa, 1994–1996

Methylprednisolone, in sodium depletion, 2048
N-Methyl-2-pyridone-5-carboxamide, excretion in pregnancy, 618–622
α-Methyl thyroxamine, L-thyroxine monodeiodination inhibition, 1133–1137
Mevalonate
and cholesterol synthesis, 1063*
and desmosterol, 888–892
Mitochondria
chymotrypsin digestion, 1032*
and sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 984
Mitral valve, 1038*, 1074*
stenosis, 113–115, 319–320, 972, 1064*, 1730–1733
and acetylcholine, 106–108
and acetylstrophanthidin, 55, 58
after digitalis, 53
and dyspnea, 1061*
Mongolism, cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371
Morphine
and hepatic blood flow, 592, 594, 596
pulmonary effects, 665-672, 831
and splanchnic hemodynamics, 593–594
and venous pressure in forearm, 1036*
Mucopolysaccharides
in dermal colloidal matrix, 2153–2161
plasma, in rheumatoid disease, 1900–1905
Mucoproteins, precipitation after sodium chloride, 1462
Muscle, 1062*
bicarbonate, and net acid excretion, 1234
and blood flow, 38, 40
and calcium, 1773
cardiac, 851, 855
digitalis-induced arrhythmia reversal, 1058*
after trimethaphan, 1889
dystrophy, 1070*
creatine metabolism, 850–856
fatty acids, composition, 1380–1386
fibrosis, 1038*
serum factor deficiency, 18
globulin, 1071*
in glycogen storage disease, 365, 369, 1844–1845
granulocytic, endotoxin response, 1038*
and guanethidine, 1062*
in hyperammonemia, 219
intracellular buffer systems, 1067*
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587–588
oxyhemoglobin dissociation shifts, 1064*
potassium, 383–393, 599–602
respiratory, 971–979
in hyperthyroidism, 348, 361
in pulmonary embolism, 1792–1793
sarcolemmal membrane permeability, 1070*
skeletal, 383–393, 599–602, 851–855, 1062*
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
and sodium, 870
after aldosterone, 2109
after strontium gluconate, 1810
Myeloma
calcium excretion, 1772
gamma globulin, 123, 697–702
hydroxyproline concentration, 178
rabbit anti-R-1 antibody diffusion, 1456
Myocardium
blood flow, and nitroglycerin, 1050*
and cardiac sympathetic tone, 555–562
contractile force, 1075*
and acetylstrophanthidin, 54
after digitalis, 52
and exercise, 624–630
fatty acids, 1381–1385
infarction, 1082*
and adrenocorticotropic hormone levels, 1067*
oxygen uptake, 624–630
and pressure-volume relations, 1034*
quinidine levels, 60–65
Myxedema, 1045*
cortisol metabolism and production, 1091*
and phenylthiocarbamide non-tasting trait, 1753
and thyroxine, 998–1001, 1083*

N

Naphthalene, and quinidine-albumin binding, 510–516
Naphthol, and glucose oxidation to carbon dioxide, 915–923
Neomycin, and vitamin B_{12} absorption, 1034*
Nephrectomy
and adrenocortical secretion, 196–204, 1065*, 1467–1473, 2028
and potassium-sodium excretion after vena caval constriction, 196–204
Nephritis
aminonucleoside and phosphate excretion, 166–167
genitourinary inflammatory exudate, 1049*
glomerular. *See* Glomerulonephritis
proteinuria, after bicarbonate, 534
Nephrolithiasis, strontium dynamics, 1812, 1818
Nephrosclerosis, hyalinization, 1537, 1562–1563
Nephrosis, 1529
gamma globulin survival time, 1929, 1930–1931
lipid mobilization, 490–498
and dextran, 499–508
after serum albumin infusion, 490–498, 1024*
lipoprotein patterns, 543, 1206
lymph node cell transfer of autoimmune, 1048*
plasma phosphatides, 1197, 1202–1207
and biopsy in analysis, 1205
Nervous system
and aldosterone secretion control, 1161–1170
autonomic, 1033*
and ventricular fiber length, 1888
central, 1056*
in hypoglycemia, 175
vasoconstrictor centers, 39
and virus infections, 1044*, 1056*
in hyperthyroidism, 1033*, 1040*
sympathetic, 1040*
Neutron activation analysis, iodide, 1984–1992
Niacin, in pregnancy, 621–622
Nicotinamide, and liver diphosphopyridine nucleotide, 1358–1361
Nicotinic acid, and folic acid activity, 89
Nitrofurantoin, and glucose oxidation, 915–923
Nitrogen
in adipose tissue, 926
and alveolar gas distribution, 1728–1732
amino, in uremic deproteinized plasma, 1208, 1209, 1215
balance, 249–250, 1054*
and acid-base balance, 1224–1249
in hyponatremia, 870
and protein intake, 845
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
and sodium depletion, 870
in Boivin endotoxin, 1937–1938
and hemoglobin, 921–922
lung elimination of, in emphysema, 329–337
in platelet fraction, 1606
Nitroglycerine
and blood pressure, 1050*
and nitrite side effects, 1868
Nitrous oxide
alveolar concentration, 1056*
blood volume and succinylcholine, 594–595
and pulmonary capillaries, 1074*
Norepinephrine
and aldosterone, 340, 343–345
after splanchnic nerve section, 1165, 1170
arteriovenous differences of infused, 1387–1393
and blood flow
adrenal, 1468
capillary, 1046*
and blood glucose, 2171–2179
and blood pressure, 340, 1044*, 1468, 1994–1996
and cholesterol levels, 2171–2179
excretion after 2-deoxy-D-glucose, 174
and fatty acids, 1024*, 1994, 2171–2179
and 17-hydroxycorticosteroid excretion, 343–345
medullary secretion in anoxia, 1043*
after pressor agents, 338–347
and ventricular function, 1887
Norethandrolone, and thyroxine-binding globulin, 2059
Norethylmaleimide, in thyroid, 1398–1411

Normetanephrine, and fat mobilization, 1994–1996
Nutrition, 1091*
and renal function stability, 1115
and tryptophan metabolism in pregnancy, 617–623

O

Obesity, 1082*
and fatty acids, 1084*
and serum triglycerides, 1022*
sodium excretion, 1046*
Oleic acid, 1040*
myocardial extraction, 1381–1385
and plasma triglycerides, 1849–1854
in serum, liver disease, 1025*
Ornithine
in cerebrospinal fluids of mental defectives, 1366–1371
reabsorption in cystinuria, 1040*
Orotic acid, 656–664, 1073*
and azauridine, 1909–1913
Orotidine, 1909–1913
Orotidine-5′-phosphate, 656, 657, 661–663, 1073*
Orotidylic pyrophosphorylase, 656, 660, 661, 1912
Orthophosphate
and acid balance, 1626
in leukemia, 423–432
Osteitis, 433, 443
strontium in differential diagnosis, 1812, 1816–1817, 1823
nonradioactive, 1818
Osteomalacia, amino acid transport, 1018*
Osteoporosis, strontium in differential diagnosis, 1812, 1813, 1818, 1820–1821
Otitis media, after Eaton's agent, 1076*
Ouabain, 1036*
renal action, 313–315
Oxaloacetate, in thyroid gland, 1398, 1399, 1406
Oxygen
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 456–457
and acid secretion, 1066*
alveolar tension, 105–115, 1727
and gastric acid secretion, 1066*
arterial concentration, 829
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after bretylium tosylate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
in lipemia, 626–627
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
normal, 1833
in pulmonary embolism, 1789, 1793
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
arteriovenous differences, 105, 626–627, 638–641, 1077*, 1416
and cerebral blood flow, 1299
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218, 1220
hepatic, 1075*, 1416
in hyperammonemia, 216–220
in kidney disease, 836–841
and pulmonary occlusion, 830
consumption, 974, 1057*, 1218–1221
in adipose tissue, 479–487, 1059*, 1090*
and airway resistance, 320, 329–337, 348, 671, 972–979, 1086*
breathing room air, 1827
cerebral, 1298, 1301
and exercise, 112–115, 624–630, 1030*, 1064*, 1066*
and fasting, 624–630
and heart work, 979
in hyperthyroidism, 352, 355
and insulin, 1090*
after iodide, 1045*
and lipemia, 624–630
and metabolic adaptations, 1030*
myocardial, 1221
and dry heat exposure, 1078*
and phenylalanine, 1089*, 1748
portal, 1416
pulmonary blood flow, 1–12, 830–834
renal, 216–220, 836–842
and hypertension, 1837–1841
splanchnic, 1075*
and squatting position effects, 1062*
and thyrotropin, 477, 486–487
hypoxia, 114
erythropoietic response, 1077*
hemodynamic effects, 107–108, 1031*
and norepinephrine secretion, 1043*
and respiratory mechanics, 329–337, 974–979
in thyroid glands, 1396
tension, 105, 114, 832, 1064*, 1066*, 1431, 1727–1733
and anemia effects, 1325–1330
sickling process, 1856–1860
in mitral stenosis, 106–108, 113–115
after para-aminopropriophenone, 1859–1860
transport, 1–12, 1329–1330, 1856–1871
Oxyhemoglobin
in cyanosis, 1827, 1830–1833
of erythrocytes, old and young, 636–642
and glutathione oxidation, 459–460
and pH effects, 638–642, 1064*, 1830
in sickling process, 1860

P

Paget's disease, strontium dynamics, 1812, 1816–1817, 1823
Palmitate
and glucose oxidation after thyrotropin, 484–487
myocardial extraction, 1381–1385
oxidation, and ethanol, 395
after nicotinamide pretreatment, 1358–1361
plasma triglyceride uptake, 1040*, 1847–1852
Palmitoleate, 1025*, 1381–1385, 1852
Pancreas
endotoxin effects, 1634
fiber elasticity loss, 1087*
glucagon concentration, 1286–1287
and insulin, 265–267, 1681
and islets of Langerhans, 1083*
release in pregnancy, 2180–2189
pancreozymin-secretin test, 1029*
Papain, 1061*, 1086*
Para-aminobenzoylglutamate, 1052*
and folic acid, 1691–1694
Para-aminohippuric acid
blood-cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1064*
clearance
and aldosterone, 904–905
after dextrose, 904–907
after hemoglobin, 1172–1177
after strophanthidin, 313
after water diuresis, 904–905, 907
tubular secretory capacity, 836
diurnal cycle, 1969–1970
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
Para-aminopropriophenone, and methemoglobin in sickle cell disease, 1857–1869
Parachloromercuribenzoate, 464, 465
insulin-like action in adipose tissue, 1059*
Paraphenylenediamine, 1081*
and serum oxidase activity, 1836
Parathyroid, 1064*, 1066*, 1070*, 1078*
and bone
calcium, 2083–2091
hexosamine synthesis, 1033*
and phosphate, 168–169, 1035*, 1064*
R-1 mucoid reaction, 1454
and vitamin A, 1035*
Para-toluene sulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester, 679–681
Penicillamine
and "cold" antibodies, 1056*
in Wilson's disease, 445–453
Penicillin, 1037*
dimethoxyphenyl, and methicillin effects, 2209–2214
and staphylococci, 24–29, 783–793, 2209–2214
Penicillin G, 783–793, 2215–2224
and urticaria, after benzathine, 1527
Penicillin N, 783–784, 791
Peristalsis, and heartburn in pregnancy, 955–969
Pharyngitis, and glomerulonephritis, post-streptococcal, 1526–1527, 1546
Phenobarbital, and steroid metabolism, 1041*
Phenolsulfonphthalein, 1488
excretion in glomerulonephritis, 1528–1529
Phenoxybenzamine and forearm blood flow, 33–34, 40
Phenoxyethylpenicillin, 783–784
Phenylacetylglutamine, in uremic plasma, 1210–1216
Phenylalanine
and amethopterin, 1744, 1749
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
ether-esterase hydrolysis, 679–681
half-time, 1761

Phenylalanine (*cont'd*)
metabolism and folic acid antagonists, 1743–1750
in peptides, 1042*
and albumin, 822
turnover in phenylketonuria, 1758–1765
in phenylpyruvia, 1761–1763
Phenylephrine
and electrolyte concentrations, 338–347
and fat mobilization, 1994–1996
Phenylhydrazine, 1086
and blood adenosine triphosphate, 140, 1735–1742
and crystalline bilirubin from bile, 1443, 1448
direct antiglobulin test, 184
and glutathione, 456, 458, 462
potentiation by para-chloromercuribenzoate, 463–465, 468
Phenylketonuria
cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371
phenylalanine metabolism, 1758–1765
Phenylpyruvic acid
excretion after amethopterin, 1747
formation from tyrosine, 1758, 1763
Phenylthiocarbamide, non-tasting trait in cretins, 1751–1757
Pheochromocytoma, angiotensin II metabolism, 1090*
Phlebothrombosis
albumin clearance, 229
after estrogen, in Wilson's disease, 450
Phosphatase
acid, and mitochondrial enzymes, 1032*
alkaline, 1026*
in hyperparathyroidism, and strontium clearance, 1819, 1822
after hypophysectomy, 248
in myeloproliferative disorders, 1038*
in erythrocytes, 1189–1190
Phosphate
and acid balance, 1248, 1628–1629
and calcium, 719–720, 1064*
metabolism of bone, 2083–2091
clearance, in renal disease, 166–167
compounds of erythrocytes during storage, 1063*, 1178–1193
excretion, 166–168, 574, 719, 1227
after carbon dioxide exposure, 1228–1236
and parathyroid hormone, 1064*, 1078*
transient, 1028*
and glucose, 914–924, 2087–2089
in galactose metabolism, 2020
in hyperparathyroidism, 433–444, 720
in plasma, and protein binding, 727–729
and platelets, serotonin uptake, 48–49
reabsorption, 168, 1064*, 1819–1823
retention in hyperphosphatemia, 165
serum concentration, 168, 2089
Phosphatides
in egg yolk, 899
inositol, in leukemia, 423–431
plasma constituents, 1194–1201
in nephrotic syndrome, 1202–1207
soybean, and thromboplastin generation, 15, 20
Phosphatidylethanolamine, 423–431, 1194–1207
Phosphatidylserine, 425, 1200
Phosphoethanolamine, in uremic plasma, 1214
Phosphoglucomutase
chlorobutanol effect, 1026*
and galactose oxidation, 1081*
6-Phosphogluconic dehydrogenase, 1026*
activation by erythrocyte stroma, 613–616
and glucose catabolism after various compounds, 919
Phosphoinositide
in leukemia, 425–432
of thyroid, and thyrotropin, 477, 486–487
Phospholipids
in acanthocytosis, 1088*
after gamma globulin, 502–507
in leukemia, 423–432
liver, 2171–2179
in nephrosis, 502–507, 1202–1207
and norepinephrine, 2173–2179
orthophosphate uptake, 423–431
of thyroid, and thyrotropin, 477, 486–487
in plasma, 427–428, 1194–1201
after palmitic acid injection, 1848
in platelets, 423–432, 1050*
after polyvinylpyrrolidone, 502–507
serum levels, 492, 536–544
and egg yolks, 895–900
Phosphopyruvate, of erythrocytes, in storage, 1179–1183
Phosphoribosylpyrophosphate
in nucleotide synthesis, 1073*, 1190
in orotic aciduria, 657–658
turnover, in gout, 1052*
Phosphorus
in erythrocytes, during storage, 1178–1192
in hypoparathyroidism, 1070*
intake, 1624
and strontium effects, 1340–1345
in nephrotic syndrome, 1203–1207
in pseudohypoparathyroidism, 1070*
retention
and growth hormone, 247, 248
in potassium deficiency, 2218–2224
Pitressin. *See* Vasopressin
Pituitary gland, anterior
and adrenocorticotropic hormone, 250, 1029*, 1091*
and aldosterone secretion after caval constriction, 1468
and carbohydrate metabolism, and insulin, 261–272
enzyme activities, 1024*
and fatty acids, 1086*
growth hormone, 96, 1054*
in hypopituitary dwarfs, 247
in premature infants, 243–252
irradiation, in Cushing's syndrome, 1029*
and thyrotropin, 96
metabolic action, 476–489
Placenta
agglutinin transfer in erythroblastosis, 881–882
phenylalanine hydroxylase assay, 1747
thionamide transfer across, 1755
Plasma
adrenocorticotropic hormone, 1029*, 1067*, 1251–1253, 1315–1322
albumin concentrations, 504, 551, 553, 1666
aldosterone half-life, 72
amino acids, 1081*
in mental defectives, 1370–1372
in uremia, 1208–1216
ammonium sulfate fractionation, 812
androsterone, 400
antihemophilic factor, 1011, 1015, 1074*
ascorbic acid, and glucose catabolism, 917
bicarbonate, 574, 1047*, 1223–1248, 1269–1272
calcium, 236, 237, 240, 723–730, 1075*, 1089*
carbon dioxide, 917, 918, 1048*, 1223–1249, 1272, 1495–1514, 1827
cell
hepatitis, 1043*
tumor, 1699
cerebrospinal fluid barrier, 1064*
chloride, 1047*, 1224–1236, 1240–1249
diurnal cycle, 1969–1975
cholesterol, 502–507, 1900–1905, 2171–2179
esters, 1039*, 1084*
chondroitin sulfate precipitability, 1904
and Christmas factor, 808, 1074*
See also Plasma thromboplastin component
clearance, 546–554, 1029*, 1699
albumin, 1036*
aldosterone, 72, 78–80
calcium, 240
citrate, 723–730, 1291–1292
cortisol, 1999–2000
folic acid, 1052*, 1686–1691
gamma globulin, 1926–1934
glucose, 1716
hemoglobin, 1090*, 1173
of hexadimethrine bromide, 1423
indocyanine green, 1648–1655
insulin, 1682
iodide, 1067*, 1890, 1984–1992
iron, 651, 654, 760–762, 764, 768–769, 776, 1079*, 2143–2152
myeloma protein, 1699
norepinephrine, 1391
oleic acids, 1849, 1851
palmitic acids, 1847–1851
para-aminobenzoylglutamate, 1691
of protamine, 1423
strontium, 234–242

sulfobromophthalein, 593–594, 1648–1655
tetrahydrocortisone, 2001
transferrin, 1053*, 2143–2152
triglycerides, 1850–1851
uric acid, 1909
coagulation, 15–16, 19, 807–818, 1009–1017, 1074*
of aged plasma, 1008
and cephalin-calcium mixture, 807–808, 810
after diisopropyl fluorophosphate, 814–818
and recalcification, 807–808
in silicone-coated tubes, 810, 812
and temperature, 809, 812
See also specific plasma factors
copper fractionation, 2014
corticosteroids, 1067*
cortisol, 1998, 2004
after adrenocorticotropin hormone, 1251–1253
in hirsutism, 1315–1322
cysteine, 917
dehydroepiandrosterone, 400–407, 947–953
and 2,6-dichloroindophenol dye, 46
and endotoxin, 304–307
and erythrocytes, 1047*
copper component from erythrocuprein, 2012
etiocholanolone, 400, 951
fatty acids, 1849–1854
adrenals, 2171–2179
free, 171–175, 247–250, 486, 1024*, 1030*, 1039*, 1847–1852, 1993–1996, 2171–2179
flow, 580
folic acid activity, 87
glucagon, 1286
glucose, 175, 266, 1130, 1211, 1270–1271, 1371–1372
and glomerular filtration rate, 1115–1120
growth hormone, in prematurity, 250
hemophilic, 1009
17-hydroxycorticoids, 1320, 1998
insulin assay, 2095–2096, 2190–2198
in diabetes, 1672–1683
insulin-like activity, in pregnancy, 2180–2189
iodide concentration, 1067*
ion association and interaction, 723–730
iron, 769, 1072*, 1079*, 2143–2152
turnover, 654, 753, 2143–2152
by analog computer, 764
formula, 653
17-ketosteroids, 400, 947–953
lactate levels, 175
lecithin-sphingomyelin ratios, 1088*
lipids, 626–629, 1039*, 1088*, 1846–1854
and diet composition, 1084*
in nephrosis, 499–508, 1024*, 1202–1207
trapping theory, 1206
lipoproteins, 1900–1905
lipase activity in coconut oil suspension, 505
magnesium, 236, 723–730
methionine, 1213
osmolality, 732–741, 904–908, 2215–2224
pH, 574–575, 1047*, 1076*, 1223–1249, 1900
phenylalanine in phenylketonuria, 1758–1765
phosphate, 165–169, 723–730, 1064*
phospholipids, 426–432, 502–507, 1050*, 1194–1201, 1205
phosphorus in anaplastic carcinoma, 1089*
platelets, 45, 49–50, 804, 1039*, 1050*, 1074*, 2134–2142
potassium, 391, 1027*, 1044*, 1224–1249, 1529
proaccelerin assay, 1015
protein binding, 1047*
of aldosterone, 1663–1670
of calcium, 240, 728
of citrate, 728
of cortisol, 1665, 2003
after Enovid, 1665–1670
of folic acid, 1689
of magnesium, 728
of phosphate, 728
of strontium, 240
of tetrahydrocortisone, 2004
prothrombin time, 813, 1013–1017, 1074*, 1082*, 1424
brain and lung differences, 208–214
coumarin effects, 808, 1034*
and barbiturates, 1797–1802
quinidine concentrations, 63
renal flow, 1057*, 1172–1177
after aldosterone, 904–906, 909
after malate infusion, 1293
after mercurial diuresis, 1479–1484
after norepinephrine, 1044*
after salyrgan, 1480
rheumatoid, 1900–1905
sodium, 235, 237, 726, 1046*
diurnal cycle, 1969–1975
in respiratory acidosis, 1027*, 1224–1249
sulfobromophthalein concentration, 1416–1418
thrombocytopenic factor, 1597
thromboplastin antecedent, 803–819, 1041*, 1074*, 1087*
thromboplastin component, 13–21, 1007–1018, 1427–1428
thyroxine binding, 1002–1004
idiopathic decrease, 2053–2063
transferrin levels, 1079*, 2143–2152
triglycerides. *See* Plasma, lipids
tyrosine, 1746
urate level, 1961–1966
in gout, 1056*
urea, 150, 169, 1209–1211
volume, 491–498, 1080*, 1701
after cortisone, 552
after dextran, 507, 546, 551
after gamma globulin, 507
after polyvinylpyrrolidone, 507
and protein mass, 603–610

Plasmin, 1077*
and ether-esterase activation, 677, 680
Hageman factor treatment, 813
and *p*-toluenesulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester, 808, 813

Platelet
antigenicity, 1035*
genetic determinants, 1597, 1602–1605, 1613
blood clotting activity, 20, 750–751
and 2,6-dichloroindophenol, 46, 49
fibrinogen, after trypsin, 1050*
genotypes, 1616–1617
after heparin, 1428
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1424–1429
5-hydroxytryptamine, 44, 47, 49, 51, 1051*, 2134–2142
and labile serum factor defect, 15
in lupus erythematosus, 2134–2142
phenotype differentiation, 1603–1605, 1616
phospholipids, 1050*
in leukemia, 423–432
after protamine, 1424
in purpura, 2134–2142
post-transfusion, 1597–1620
replacement therapy, repeated transfusions, 1039*
serotonin, 44, 47, 49, 51, 1051*
and thrombin action, 1050*
in thrombocytopenia, 749–751, 2134–2142
viability preservation, 1035*, 1053*, 1605, 2134–2142

Pneumonia
and respiratory syncytial virus, 1052*
and streptococcal glomerulonephritis, 1526–1527
transmission, 1076*, 1638–1647

Polyarteritis, antinuclear globulin tests, 2126–2133

Polybrene. *See* Hexadimethrine bromide

Polycythemia vera
erythron radioiron in heme, 767
gout, secondary, and uric acid production, 1304–1314
granulocytic endotoxin response, 1038*
labile serum factor defect, 18, 21

Polyglutamic acid, immunogenicity, 1042*

Polysaccharide
in endotoxins, 299–300, 1935
and intrinsic factor, 69, 70

Polyvinylpyrrolidone, 1036*
in hyperlipidemia, 499–508

Pompe's disease, 1841

Porphobilinogenuria, 1048*

Porphyrin, 1058*

Posture
and atrial pressure, 558
and blood volume, and exercise, 376–384
and cardiac output, 376–385
and dyspnea induction, 1061*
and heartburn during pregnancy, 963
and hypotension after anesthesia, 596
and intrapleural pressure, 1888
and pulmonary function, in anemia, 1324
squatting, circulation effects, 1062*
urinary concentrating ability, 2044

Potassium
balance, 409
after adrenal surgery, 418
in aldosteronism, 418, 421
and carbon dioxide exposure, 1223-1249
and epinephrine, 1022*
in steady state, 386–393, 1623–1624
cellular content, 391, 1027*
depletion, 130–139, 391, 1235, 1247–1248
parathormone effects, 1070*
pyelonephritis susceptibility, 599–602
and renal concentrating ability, 2215–2224
after sulfate infusion, 238–239
excretion, 574, 1044*, 1623
and adrenal insufficiency, 199, 1028*
after aldosterone, 904–907, 910, 2047
after angiotensin, 339–342
after carbon dioxide acidosis, 1224–1236
after caval constriction, 198, 200, 1160
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
after growth hormone, 247
after hyponatremia, 870
and mercurial diuresis, 1480
after norepinephrine, 339, 343–345
and phosphate, 89, 1028*
after strophanthidin, 312
external concentrations, and muscle composition, 386–393
gastric secretion after acetazolamide, 1035*
in heart failure, 412, 414, 1027*
in hypertension, 409, 412–414, 1923
intake, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
in hyposthenuria, 2215–2224
in liver disease, 1028*
metabolism, 1028*, 1046*
myocardial uptake, 1075*
primaquine and erythrocyte permeability to, 130–143
in renal disease, 599–602, 1044*
in respiratory acidosis, 1027*
and sodium, 340–345, 390, 910, 1028*, 1234, 2045, 2215–2224
in stool, 198–200
in toad bladder, 2105
transport, 1035*, 1075*
Prednisolone, and thyroxine binding, 2056–2057
Prednisone
granulocyte responses, 990, 1023*
and hyaluronidase effects, 2153–2161
lipoprotein response, 496–497
in lupus erythematosus, 2153–2161
in rheumatic fever, 1037*
rebounds, 1893–1899
in scleroderma, 2153–2161
Pregnancy
aldosterone binding, 1665
blood glucose concentration, 2180–2189
cortisol binding, 1665
duodenal iron transfer, 1060*
erythrocyte copper and erythrocuprein, 2011
and heartburn, 954, 960–965
hyperinsulinism, 2180–2189
and infant ABO disease, 879
phosphatase components, 1026*
renal concentrating ability, 1331, 1337–1338
and serum thyroxine content, 1083*
toxemia, urate retention, 1312
tryptophan metabolism, 617–623
water gain, 2180–2189
Pregnane-3α,17α-diol-20-one, 1025*
Pregnane-3α,17α,20α-triol, 1025*
Pregnane-3α,17α,20α-triol-11-one, 1025*
Δ^5-Pregnene-3β,20α-diol, 1025*
Δ^5-Pregnene-3β,17α-diol-20-one, 1025*
Δ^5-Pregnene-3β,17α,20α-triol, 1025*
Pressure
aortic, 564, 567, 1167
in age groups, 933–938
arterial, 1072*, 1084*, 1298, 1925
See also Hypertension; Hypotension
after acetylcholine, 107–108, 114
and acetylstrophanthidin, 55
after adrenal surgery, 418
and aldosterone excretion, 418, 1166–1167
alveolar difference, 286
and amyl nitrite, 936, 1917
anesthesia effects, 593–597
and angiotensin, 341, 2029–2031
and arteriole electrolyte content, 1925
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791
after bretylium, 1062*, 1787–1788
after carbon dioxide, 35, 37–42, 596, 1506
and cardiac hemodynamics, 32, 55, 107–108, 560, 1033*, 1062*, 1221
after caval constriction, 198–201
and corticosterone secretion, 1167
dry heat exposure, 1078*
and endotoxin, 1632–1635
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218, 1220
and exercise, 112–115, 626
in glomerulonephritis, 1528–1531, 1543, 1544, 1548–1549, 1558–1564, 1570, 1576–1577
and guanethidine, 1033*, 1062*
and hemorrhage, 580, 1221
and hexadimethrine, 1422
in hypophysectomized-nephrectomized dogs, 2028
and lanatoside C, 55
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791
after α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
mineralocorticoid drugs, 620–621
after norepinephrine, 343–345, 1046*, 1166–1167, 1391
after phenylephrine, 342
after quinidine, 63
renin effects, 2028
and rigidity indices, 1916-1917
after scopolamine, 593–594
splanchnic nerve section, 1166–1167
after trimethaphan, 1033*, 1883–1889
vagal section, 1166–1167, 1787–1788, 1791
atrial, 322, 326
and myocardial function, 555, 562
coronary sinus, 1218, 1220
diastolic, 343, 555, 1544
esophageal, 277, 977–979, 1885, 1888
in pregnancy, 957–969
flow relations, 1050*, 1084*, 1086*
shunt effects on capillary, 1439
hepatic vein, wedge, 1075*
intestinal, 1084*
intracardiac, 564–572
intracranial, 1062*
intraperitoneal, 969
intrapleural, 1086*, 1789, 1888
intrathoracic, and pulmonary airways, 1086*
lung elastic, 1517–1518
and airway conductance, 665–672, 1031*
of infants, 275–277
peristaltic, 956–969
portal, 1084*
after endotoxin, 1632–1635
position effects, 558, 596, 1062*, 1888
pulmonary, 1517
pulmonary artery, 35, 37, 42, 53, 107–110, 114, 115, 322, 556–562, 1057*, 1077*, 1089*, 1218, 1220, 1506, 1786, 1789
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218, 1220–1221
wedge, 107–114, 1061*, 1433, 1436, 1439
pulse, 597, 626, 1024*, 1033, 1062*, 1089*, 1391, 1422–1429, 1917–1920
after serum albumin infusion, 1024*
venous, 410, 695, 1036*, 1165, 1221, 1632–1635
ventricular, 53, 564, 1034*, 1882–1890
and Starling's law of heart, 1882–1890
Primaquine, and erythrocytes
glucose catabolism, 915–923
and lactic acid formation, 135, 915–923
permeability, 130–143
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficiency, 140–143, 919
Proaccelerin
in bronchiogenic defibrination syndrome, 1053*
and Christmas factor activation, 1074*
deficiency and proconvertin activity, 749
and prothrombin of aged plasma, 1008
and thromboplastin generation accelerator, 1017

and temperature effects, 1015
Proconvertin
assay, 1034*
activation, 743–751
and Christmas factor activation, 1074*
serum ether-esterase activity, 680
and thromboplastin generation accelerator, 1007, 1017
Progesterone
cortisol and corticosterone uptake, 1255–1257
and galactose metabolism, 2018–2023
and vasopressin response, 156
and water clearance during diuresis, 152–158
Proline
in body fluids of mental defectives, 1366–1372
and hydroxyproline excretion, 846–847
transport system, 1080*
in uremic plasma, 1213
Promethazine hydrochloride, cardiorespiratory effects, 1788
Propentdyopent, and bilirubin conversion, 1448–1449
Propylthiouracil
formula, 1751
in hyperthyroidism, 349, 361
iodine binding, 1402
after thyrotropin, 1076*
taste thresholds, 1754
Protamine, coagulation deficiency after, 1421–1430
Protein
absorption droplet formation, 526–535
and acid-mucopolysaccharide, 1904
and alkaline earth cation clearance, 1087*
calcium binding, 240, 728–729, 1087*
citrate binding, 728, 1721–1725
and copper concentration in Wilson's disease, 1081*
cortisol binding, 1665, 2003
and folic acid activity, 1689
intake, 525–535, 1048*
in hyposthenuria, 2215–2224
in porphyria and porphobilinogenuria, 1048*
in pregnancy, and bacteriuria, 1337
and renal concentrating ability, 2215–2224
and serum lipids, 895
leucine uptake in encephalomyelitis, 1044*
and magnesium binding, 728
metabolism, 1054*
and growth hormone, 249
by kidney, and pH, 525–535
nonheme in cyanmetmyoglobin, 1071*
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1761–1763
and phosphate binding, 728
in plasma, 603–610, 727–728, 1900–1905, 2004
aldosterone binding, 1663–1670
in rheumatic fever, 1038*
in serum, in nephrotic syndrome, 1024*
and strontium binding, 240
synthesis, 190–191, 249, 1054*
and mammary carcinoma, 1700–1705
in plasma-cell tumor, 1704
after testosterone, 1088*
and viral infection, 1044*
and tetrahydrocortisone binding, 2004
and thyroid cysteine concentration, 1060*
thyroxine affinity, 1002, 1379
in toad bladder, 1032*
transferrin-iron complex, 2143–2152
transport, 603–610, 1702
Proteinuria
and acid-base disturbances, 525–535
after albumin infusion, 491, 504
in bacteriuria, 1336
in glomerulonephritis, 1526–1531, 1534, 1535, 1540, 1546–1549, 1558–1563, 1570, 1578
in nephrosis, 491–498, 504, 1540
autoimmune transfer, 1048*
and porphobilinogen excretion, 1048*
Prothrombin, 1082*
in bronchiogenic defibrination syndrome, 1053*
after coumarin, 1034*
and barbiturates, 1797–1802
Hageman factor effect in Pyrex tubes, 808
in serum, 17, 20, 808, 1304*, 1424
and thromboplastin, 16, 813
in brain and lung, 208–214
generation accelerator, 1008, 1013–1017
and thyroxine, 1001
Protoporphyrin, in anemia
hemolytic, 188–194
hereditary, 1058*
Pruritis, of jaundice, 1028*
Pseudohypoparathyroidism, after parathormone, 1070*
Psoriasis, and uric acid metabolism, 1486
Pteroyltriglutamate, and folic acid, 87, 1692–1694
Pulmonary artery
blood flow measurement, 1056*
and absence of left artery, 2–3
volume, 317–328
engorgement, and dyspnea, 1061*
pressure, 320, 1056*, 1432–1440
and acetylcholine, 107–108, 114
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
after digitalis, 53,
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218–1221
and exercise, 107–108
and ganglionic blocking agent, 556–562
and wedge pressure in congenital heart disease, 1432–1440
pressure-volume relationship, 322, 326
after papain, 1086*
temporary obstruction, and hyperventilation, 828–835
Pulmonary valve, stenosis
and acetylstrophanthidin, 57
and digitalis, 53
and lung diffusing capacity, 1432–1440
Purines
in inosine-treated blood, 1063*
metabolism, and uric acid production, 1312
synthesis, 1311–1312
phosphoribosylpyrophosphate reaction, 1190
Purpura
gamma globulin complexes, 118, 123
and glomerulonephritis, 1527
and leukemia, platelet destruction, 2134–2142
post-transfusion, 1597–1620
rheumatoid factor tests, 124
thrombocytopenic, 1597, 1620, 2134–2142
Pyelonephritis
and genitourinary tract infections, 1049*
hypertension, 839–841, 1053*
phosphate excretion patterns, 166–169
susceptibility, 600, 937, 1061*, 1456, 1946
after potassium depletion, 599–602
and urinary concentrating ability, 1337
Pyrazinamide, and urate retention, 1312
Pyridine nucleotide oxidation, 1032*
and ascorbic acid, 1399
and glucose oxidation, 918, 1069*
and orotic acid excretion, 656
in thyroid, 1069*, 1398–1400
Pyridoxine
in pregnancy, and urinary excretion patterns, 618–622
and serum-folic acid activity, 89
Pyrimidine, and orotic acid, 1073*, 1909–1913
in orotic aciduria, 656–664
starvation, 661
after 6-azauridine, 1909–1913
Pyrophosphate
assay in orotic aciduria, 657
and galactose metabolism, 2022–2023
Pyruvate, 1030*
and calcium metabolism, 2086
and electron transfer inhibition, 1032*
in erythrocyte storage, 1192
and galactose metabolism, 2020–2023
and glucose oxidation, 917, 918, 1739
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficiency, 1083*
metabolism in diabetes, 1068*
in thyroid glands, 1398, 1399, 1406
Pyruvic dehydrogenase, in muscular dystrophy, 1070*

Q

Quinidine
albumin binding, 510–516
cardiovascular effects, 60–65
Quinoline compounds
albumin binding, 509–516

R

Renin, and aldosterone secretion, 694–695, 1065*
and angiotensin, 2026–2042
Reserpine, 1033*
and serotonin in platelets, 46, 47
Respiration, 1086*
in cardiac disease, 972–979
and acetylcholine, 105–116
and dyspnea, 356
and exercise, 357
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1422–1423
in lung disease, 667, 670, 974, 1785–1788, 1791
and pituitary thyrotropin, 476–487
after protamine, 1422–1423
pulmonary mechanics, 972–979, 1086*
and barium sulfate, 1787–1794
in hyperthyroidism, 348, 350–351, 357
of infants, 277
Respiratory quotient
after carbon dioxide inhalation, 35, 37–38
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218–1221
and exercise, 627–628
and pulmonary arterial occlusion, 830
Respiratory rate
and acetylcholine, 114
after aminophylline, 668
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and body temperature, 357
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1218–1221
in hyperthyroidism, 352
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and morphine, 670
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1777–1783
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
Respiratory tract
cation concentration in erythrocytes, 1027*
disease transmission and Eaton agent, 1076*, 1645
syncytial virus infections, 1052*
Reticulocytes
in anemias, 1058*
pernicious, 768
sickle cell, 1857, 1865–1869
and globin concentrations, 945
in hereditary spherocytosis, 1080*
and iron, 767–768, 1053*, 1072*
after irradiation, 653
maturation, 945
after para-aminopropriophenone, 1857, 1861, 1866–1869
after phenylhydrazine, 1084*
after sodium nitrite, 1865–1869
and transferrin, 1053*, 1072*, 2143–2152
Rheumatic disease
antibody production, 519, 523, 1872–1880
and cardiomegaly, 1893
and cholesterol-protein, 1900
erythrocyte sedimentation rate, 1895–1896
post-therapeutic rebound, 1037*, 1891–1899
after prednisone, 1895–1896
salicylate effects, 1895–1896, 2153–2161
valvular involvement, 1893
Rheumatoid factor
and acetrizoate binding, 1037*
and dermal colloids, 2153–2161
and gamma globulin, 118, 123, 1929, 1931
specific affinity for, 117
in glomerulonephritis, 1526
and hyaluronidase, 2153–2161
and serum factors, 126–129
antinuclear, 1071*, 2126–2133
Riboflavin, and serum folic acid activity, 89
Ribonucleic acid
and interferon, 1049*
and testosterone, 1089*
in Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis, 1044*
Ribose
and erythrocyte storage, 1187, 1190
specific activity in gout, 1052*
Riboside imidazoleacetic acid, 1052*
Rickets, phosphatase components, 1026*
Rose bengal, 1651, 1654
Ryanodine, 1057*

S

Salicylates
in rheumatic fever, 1037*, 2153–2161
rebound, 1895–1897
in rheumatoid arthritis, and hyaluronidase effects, 2153–2161
and thyroxine binding, 1374–1379
Saliva
from blood groups, 68
enzymatic defects in orotic aciduria, 660
Salyrgan, and renal concentrating ability, 1476–1484
Sarcoidosis, 1035*
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1779–1783
Schilling tests, 1656–1661
Scillaren-A. *See* Digitalis
Scleroderma
antinuclear factors, 1071*, 2126–2133
dermal colloids, 2153–2161
after hyaluronidase, 2153–2161
prednisone therapy, 2153–2161
serum albumin concentration, 1037*
Scopolamine, and splanchnic hemodynamics, 593–594
Secretin, choleretic response, 1072*
Sedoheptulose-7-phosphate, in erythrocytes, 1180–1193
Serine
in albumin peptides, 823
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1370–1372
in leukemic leukocytes, 425–432
in lipid extracts, 1200
in uremia, 1213
DL-serine ethyl ester, 679–681
Serotonin. *See* 5-Hydroxytryptamine
Serum
albumin, 490, 704, 1024*
in eosinophilia transfer, 1059*
extremity subcutaneous tissue clearance, 223–233
genetic peptide differences, 820–827
heat-denaturation, 1353
and insulin, 1072*
light effect, 1401
in nephrotic syndrome, 490–498, 1024*, 1203, 1207
in plasma-cell tumor, 1701
quinidine binding, 510
thyroxine binding, 1001
alkaline phosphatase, 1026*
and vitamin A, 1035*
amylase, in diabetes, 1029*
angiotensin renal hypertension, 1025*
antibodies, 126–129, 181–185, 1406, 1661
auto-, 183, 1043*
beef-human, assay, 2094–2095
beef-pork, 1282
calf thymus, 519, 2126–2133
and diethylaminoethyl-cellulose, 1027*
to endotoxin, 1935–1951
in erythroblastosis, in infants, 879–880
fixation reactions in purpura, 1600–1601
in glomerulonephritis, 1526–1527
glucagon binding, 1283, 1284
in Hodgkin's lymphoma, 1041*
to horse, 69
and hog, 880
immunologic specificity, 1023*
insulin, 1283, 1803–1808, 2092, 2102, 2190–2198
guinea pig-beef insulin, 800
after $LiAlH_4$ treatment, 1945
in lupus erythematosus, 1874–1876
in pernicious anemia, refractory, 1658
platelet complexes, antihuman globulin fixation, 1607–1608
rabbit, 1657
and R-1 uromucoid, 1457, 1461–1462
in rheumatic diseases, 1872–1880
to streptokinase, 1526–1527
to thyroid-stimulating hormone, 92–104
transfer, 703–706, 1048*
allergic encephalomyelitis, 1069*
atypical pneumonia, 1638–1647
in blood transfusions, 184
in eosinophilia, 1059*
trichloroacetic acid-prepipitable, 1284
after vaccines, 1872–1881

antigen-antibody complexes, 117, 678–679
antinuclear factors, 1071*, 2126–2133
bactericidins after cortisone, 794–798
bile acid and anion cation exchange, 1028*
bilirubin, 1051*, 1079*
bovine, 94–104, 703–706, 1059*
calcium, 135, 1819, 2089
and intake route, 1767–1773
and cortisone, 1066*
and hyperphosphatemia, 168
in hyponatremia, 870
after parathyroid adenoma removal, 719
and phosphate, 719
and sodium deprivation, 718
and vitamin A, 1035*
carbon dioxide, 216–220, 527, 600, 720
in steady state, 1623–1624, 1626
ceruloplasmin, 445, 707–714, 1837
and chelating agents, 137, 138
chicken and human heme synthetase fractions, 191
chloride concentration, 1223–1249
cholesterol, 894–900, 1024*, 1048*
and adult weight gain, 1022*
and atherosclerotic plaques, 1143
esters, 884, 1025**
in hyperthyroidism, 1040*
in lipemia, 540–543
in liver disease, 1025*
in nephrotic syndrome, 492, 1024*, 1048*, 1203
after triparanol, 884–893
chylomicron fractions, 536–544
clotting factors, 13–22, 807–809, 1007, 1016, 1034*, 1424
copper, 445, 1836, 2010–2011
cord, ABO isoagglutinins, 876–877
creatinine, 492
in bacteriuria, 1332
desmosterol, 884–892
dihydrocholesterol after Δ^4-cholestenone, 884
electrolytes, 492, 599–602
See also specfic electrolytes
enzymes, 1070*
in muscular dystrophy, 1070*
ether-esterase activation, 673–683
fatty acids, 493–494, 537–539
folic acid activity, 81–91
gamma globulin, 117–129, 2126–2133
globulin, 119–121
after colectomy, 2126–2133
after dextran, 546
glucagon binding, 1283
myeloma, 700
half-life, 702
in ulcerative colitis, 2126–2133
glucose, 175
gonadotropin in adrenocortical neoplasia, in pregnant mares, 1048*
growth hormone turnover, 1086*
hexosamine, 1033*
iodide and thyroid uptake, 1989
iron, 1155–1156
after total body irradiation, 653
lactate, after 2-deoxy-D-glucose infusion, 173
lactic dehydrogenase activity, 587–590
linoleate, in liver disease, 1025*
lipids, 492, 1024*, 1269
and coronary disease, 536, 538, 542–543
density fractions, 537–544
after dextran, 494–497
and egg yolk, 894–901
in nephrotic syndrome, 1024*, 1206
lipoproteins, 490, 495, 1022*, 1206
and total triglyceride concentration, 536–544
from lupus erythematosus, 1032*, 1071*
lysozyme release, 1038*
macroglobulinemia, 127
magnesium, 135
after hydrochlorothiazide, 1087*
opsonins, after cortisone, 794–798
osmolality, 716–722
after adrenal surgery, 418
in bacteriuria, 1332
in hyperaldosteronism, 417
in hypertension, 412, 414
after meralluride, 737
pancreozymin-secretin test in diabetes, 1029*
parathyroid hormone, 2089
phenylalanine, after amethopterin, 1744
phosphate, 165, 168, 2085
phosphatides, 1199
phospholipids, 537–544, 896
phosphorus, 248, 1035*, 1070*
potassium, 135–137, 409, 412–413, 417, 600, 1029*
after methylprednisolone, 2048
after primaquine treatment, 135–137, 141–142
proconvertin, 680, 1034*
protein, 87, 875, 1696–1705, 1896–1897
and erythrocytes, 140, 184, 1896
insulin-carrying, 1073*
and kidney function, 527
precipitins, in thyroid-stimulating hormone preparations, 93
thyroxine binding, 1373–1379
after diethylstilbestrol, 1002
prothrombin accelerator, 17, 20, 808, 1034*, 1424, 1428
rabbit antithyrotropin, 2011
in hypophysectomized rats, 100
rheumatoid factors, 117, 123, 126–129, 519, 1880, 1891–1899
and acetrizoate, 1037*
in ulcerative colitis, 2127–2130
sodium, 409–412, 417, 1029*
after deoxycorticosterone, 1057*
in hyponatremia, 868, 870
and sodium deprivation, 718, 2043–2045, 2048
strontium clearance rate, 1812–1814, 1819–1823
Stuart factor, 15, 20, 1034*
thrombotic accelerator, 13–22, 807–809, 1016, 1034*, 1041*
thyroxine, 1083*, 1377
prealbumin, 2056–2057
transaminase, 1897
urate, 1305–1308
after azauridine, 1907
in psoriasis, 1487–1488
volume in steady state, 1623–1624
in Wilson's disease, 445, 448, 707–714, 1837

Shock
endotoxin, histamine release, 1631–1637
and insulin, 265–267

Sickle cell disease, 1058*, 1831
methemoglobin formation, 1856–1871

Silicic acid, and plasma clotting time, 815

Skin
homografts, 1035*, 1040*, 2162–2170
delayed hypersensitivity, 631–635
hyaluronidase injection
and chondroitin sulfate, 2153–2155
and hyaluronic acid, 2153–2155
hyperelasticity in inherited connective tissue syndromes, 1087*
in psoriasis, 1493
and staphylococcal infections, 29
and methicillin, 2209–2211

Smoking, and coronary disease, 1082*

Sodium
absorption, 740
and alkaline earth cation clearance, 1087*
arteriovenous differences, 1080*
balance, 870, 1039*, 1623–1624
and extracellular fluid concentration, 872
in hyperparathyroidism, 720
in respiratory acidosis, 1027*
and volume regulation, 1046*
bicarbonate, 32, 1076*, 1080*, 1623–1626
and protein absorption droplet formation, 527–529
in bone, 872
chloride, 33, 68, 575, 862, 904–907
and acid-base balance, 1223–1237
clearance in edema, 233
and primaquine treatment, 132–136
cyanide, and platelet serotonin uptake, 49
dehydrocholate, 1651, 1654
depletion, 867, 2045
and hyperaldosteronism, 1466–1474
in hyperventilation, 1247
in hyponatremia, 867, 870
in renal disease, 1037*
diuresis, 720, 1072*, 1224–1236
exchangeable, 157, 387–390, 418, 421, 1029*, 1049*
excretion, 223–233, 412, 867, 1049*, 1574, 1623
and acid-base balance, 1224–1236
and adrenal insufficiency, 199, 1028*
after albumin, 1050*
after aldosterone, 905–907, 2047
after angiotensin, 339, 342, 345
and baroreceptor denervation, 1160, 1162

Sodium (*cont'd*)
after caval constriction, 197–200, 1162
cervical kidney, 202
after deoxycorticosterone acetate, 1970
after digitalis steroids, 313
and diurnal cycle of glomerular filtration rate, 1967–1977
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
after ferrocyanide infusion, 574–578
after 9α-fluorocortisol, 1046*
in hyponatremia, 869
in mercurial diuresis, 1480
after norepinephrine, 339, 343–345
after phenylephrine, 342
after phosphate loading, 574
after sodium chloride, 575
after strophanthidin infusion, 312
and water diuresis, 154–155
flux in Necturus kidney, 1068*
gastric secretion after acetazolamide, 1035*
in hypertension, 412, 1044*, 1923
and desoxycorticosterone acetate, 419–422
and 9-α-fluorohydrocortisone, 419–422
intake, 154–155, 718, 720, 1044*, 1048*, 1224–1236, 2045
in hyposthenuria, 2217–2224
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2222
interstitial fluid mixing, 1080*
and liver palmitate oxidation, 1359–1361
metabolism, 223–233
myocardial flow index, 1050*
and renal concentrating ability, 2043–2045, 2049
mucosal permeability, 1039*
nitrate, methemoglobinemia induction, 1857–1869
phosphate, 574–578, 1626
and titratable acid excretion, 574, 575
in plasma. *See* Plasma, sodium
and potassium, 340–345, 390, 910, 1028*, 1234, 2045
deficiency, 2217–2224
and proconvertin activity, 744–745
reabsorption, 157, 863, 910, 1076*, 1483, 2217–2224
aldosterone stimulation, 2103–2110
retention, 198, 341, 345, 904–910, 1971–1975
after kidney transplantation, 202
after mineralocorticoid, 1057*
transport, 136, 223–233, 387, 1954–1955
and antidiuretic hormone, 1068*
by toad bladder, 1039*, 2103–2110
after vasopressin, 870, 1039*, 1955, 2108
versenate, 719
Somatotropin. See Pituitary growth hormone
Sorbitol, and hepatic fatty acids, 397–398
and fatty liver, 1356–1361
Soybean trypsin inhibitor, 677, 1083*
Spherocytosis, genetic carrier detection, 1080*
Sphingomyelin
in acanthocytosis, 1088*
in leukemic leukocytes, 426
and platelets, 427–431
in plasma, normal, 1194–1201
in nephrotic syndrome, 1202–1207
Spironolactone, and water diuresis, 154–155
Spleen
cell transfer of antigen-induced fever, 705, 706
citrate levels after fluoroacetate and fluorocitrate, 1721–1722
after endotoxin, lethal doses, 1634
enlargement, 1988*
antinuclear factor, 124, 2126–2133
and erythrocytes, virus-treated, 1041*
ferritin, after iron-dextran injection, 1085*
iron surface counting rates, 772, 778–779
and pyridine nucleotide-flavin system, 1033*
sulfobromophthalein conjugation, 986
Sprue
intestinal absorption, 1079*
non-tropical, and tryptophan, 1055*
Sputum
Pseudomonas aeruginosa typing phages, 2066–2074
Staphylococcus
and aminocarboxybutylpenicillin, 783–793
and benzylpenicillin, 783–793
and chloramphenicol, 24–29
coagulase-positive, from clothing, 26, 29
and cortisone, 796–798, 1030*
dissemination, 2209–2214
and postoperative infections, 23–30
and erythromycin, 24–29
host resistance, 24–29, 1030*, 1054*
and methicillin, 2209–2214
and penicillin, 24–29, 783–793
phage patterns, 24, 25, 1054*
reacquired after therapy, 2209–2214
and phenoxyethylpenicillin, 783–793
and streptomycin, 24–29
and tetracycline, 23–29
Starling's law of heart, 1882–1890
Stearic acid
in fatty acids, 1851–1852
myocardial extraction, 1381–1385
and plasma lipids, 1849
turnover rates, 1040*, 1849, 1851
Steatorrhea, in acanthocytosis, 1088*
Stercobilin, in refractory anemia, 1051*
Steroids
adrenocortical, 1078*
after adrenal gland transplantation, 202
angiotensin II effects on secretion, 2029–2031
and atrophic glands, 1253
and infection susceptibility, 794–798
albumin binding, 1667
and cholesterol synthesis inhibition, 1063*
in post-transfusion purpura, 1611
in rheumatic fever, contraindication, 1898–1899
synthesis, after triparanol, 1063*
therapy, post-streptococcal, 1528–1529
in ulcerative colitis, and antinuclear test, 2126–2133
Stool. *See* Feces
Streptococcus
in atypical pneumonia, 1646
glomerulonephritis after tonsillitis, 1529
Streptokinase
and ether-esterase casein digestion, 680
and para-toluenesulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester hydrolysis, 808
Streptomycin
and iron uptake, 1037*
and staphylococci susceptibility, 24–29
Stress, emotional, and calcium uptake, 1772
Strontium
and calcium, 240, 1339–1345
excretion, 234–242, 1812–1814, 1818–1823
protein binding, 239, 1087*
renal clearance, 1087*, 1814
skeletal dynamics, 1809–1825
after sulfate infusions, 238, 239
turnover, 1812–1814, 1819–1823
Strophanthidin, 313–315, 1075*
See also Digitalis
Stuart factor, 749–750, 1007
and barium sulfate-adsorbed plasma, 20
and Christmas factor activation, 1074*
and coumarin, 1017, 1034*
glass contact phenomenon, 1041*
and labile serum factor defect, 16–18
serum assay, 1034*
and thromboplastin antecedent, 813, 1041*
and thromboplastin generation accelerator, 1017
and vitamin B_{12}, 1057*
Succinate
and electron transfer inhibition, 1032*
and iodinations in thyroid glands, 1398, 1399, 1406
and renal citrate clearance, 1292–1294
Succinylcholine
and hepatic blood flow, 596, 597
and respiratory compliance in infants, 274–278
and splanchnic vascular resistance, 596–597
Sulfadiazine, blood-brain barrier, 1064*

Sulfate
and plasma osmolal concentration, 732–741
and renal clearance of strontium, 234–242
space, after adrenal surgery, 418
Sulfhemoglobin
and acetylphenylhydrazine, 1084*
formation, 473
and glutathione oxidation, 458–461
and hemoglobin estimation, 1859–1862
Sulfobromophthalein
formula, 1651, 1654
after glycine, 1488
radiolabeled, 1488
hepatic clearance during anesthesia, 592–598
metabolites, and glutathione conjugation, 981–987, 1030*
plasma clearance, 593–595
dosage and blocking agent effects, 1648–1655
and portacaval anastomosis, 1416–1418
retention, 1088*
and thyroxine, 1001
Sulfur, and peroxide-generating systems, 1060*
Surgery
adrenal, in mineralocorticoid hypertension, 421
and adrenocorticotropic hormone assay, 1067*
Swallowing, and heartburn in late pregnancy, 956–969
Sweat, strontium and calcium content, 1812
Sympathectomy, after carotid bodies bicarbonate perfusion, 38–39

T

Taurine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1371
in plasma, 1371–1372
in uremia, 1211–1216
Taurocholate, and bile flow, 1072*
Taurolithocholic acid, 1069*
Tay-Sachs disease, cerebrospinal fluid amino acids, 1364–1371
Telangiectasia, thrombotic accelerator, 18
Temperature
and aldosterone binding, 1633–1670
and arterial-alveolar gas difference, 289
and bilirubin diazo-reacting pigment, 1448
and blood flow, 2111–2115
during leg exercise, 380
and cortisol binding, 1665
and dry heat exposure, 1078*
and erythrocytes, 136
in storage, 1179–1183, 1187
and ether-esterase development, 676, 680
and folic acid activity, 84, 86–87
and gastric juice, intrinsic factor block, 67, 70
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase activation, 612–616
and glutathione oxidation, 456–457
and hemoglobin, 190
iron uptake, 1045*
oxygen affinity, 1828
and insulin reactivity, 2190–2198
and lipid acetate uptake, 928
and oxyhemoglobin dissociation, 639–641, 1831–1833
and phosphate metabolism, 2085–2086
and plasma clotting factors, 18, 747–748, 807, 809, 1008, 1014–1016, 1075*
and plasma fractionation, 1901
and platelet redox effect, 48
and serum labile factor deficiency, 18
thiocyanate-diphosphopyridine nucleotide system, 1060*
thyroid homogenate storage, 1397, 1405
and urine, gas content, 281–284
osmolality, in bacteriuria, 1337
Terramycin, and trachoma virus, 1045*
Testosterone, anabolic effect, 1088*
Tetrachlorothyronine, and thyroxine binding, 1373–1379
Tetracycline
and iron uptake, 1037*
and staphylococcus susceptibility, 24–29, 2209–2214
Tetrahydrocortisol
and cortisol metabolism, species difference, 2005
and thyroid function, 1091*
Tetrahydrocortisol glucuronides, 1997, 2003–2005
Tetrahydrocortisone
blood-cerebrospinal fluid passage, 1997–2004
excretion, and 11-ketonic metabolites, 1091*
half-time, 2001
Tetrahydrofolic acid, in bacterial enzyme systems, 88
3,5,3′-5′-Tetraiodothyropropionic acid, and thyroxine, 1133–1137
Tetralogy of Fallot, and lung-diffusing capacity, 1432–1440
Thalassemia, porphyrin synthesis, 1058*
Theophylline, and diuresis, 738, 741
in hydropenic man, 1484
in toad bladder, 1068*
Thiamine, and folic acid assay, 89
Thiocyanate
and protein-bound sulfur formation, 1060*
and thyroid function, 1033*, 1402
Thiomerin, and water balance, 718
Thionamides, taste thresholds in cretins, 1754–1755
Thiourea, 1751
and sulfur transfer, 1060*
taste thresholds, 1754
Thorium, 20
febrile response, 1061*
Threonine, in plasma, 1370
and cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1371–1372
in uremia, 1213
Thrombocytopenia
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1424, 1428
after protamine, 1424
prothrombin accelerator activity, 708, 709
therapy, 1615–1616
after transfusion, 1597, 1613–1615
Thrombophlebitis
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 3–4
thromboplastin accelerator activity, 1006–1018
Thromboplastin
in antihemophilic factor deficiency, 747, 1017
brain and lung activity differences, 205–214
in bronchogenic defibrination syndrome, 1053*
generation, 1082*
and bishydroxycoumarin, 19, 207, 1017, 1034*
endotoxin-induced, 1050*
heat stability, 20, 1008, 1015
after hexadimethrine bromide, 1425–1426
in labile serum factor deficiency, 13–22
after protamine, 1427–1428
and prothrombin, purified, 207–212
serum assay, 1034*
soybean trypsin inhibitor, 677, 1083*
plasma antecedent, 744–747, 1017
and Christmas factor, 1074*
in connective tissue syndromes, 1087*
genetic transmission, 1087*
and Hageman factor, 803–819, 1041*
and para-toluenesulfonyl-L-arginine methyl ester hydrolysis, 808, 813
Thrombosis, 1034*
and atherosclerosis, 1139–1152
cerebral, plasma adrenocorticotropic hormone levels, 1067*
and glomerulonephritis, 1548
subcutaneous tissue of edematous leg, 230
thromboplastin generation accelerator, 1006–1018
Thrombus
in glomerulonephritis, 1536, 1537, 1576
in hypercholesterolemic rabbits, 1142
Thymidine
chromosome uptake, 1042*
deoxyribonucleic acid synthesis assays, 1031*
jejunal epithelial cells, 1058*
Thyroid gland
function, 357, 361
and antithyroid agents, 1402
and cortisol, 1091*
iodide concentrating, 1067*, 1377, 1394–1412
neutron activation analysis for, 1984–1992
and triphosphopyridine nucleotide concentration, 1045*
and phenylthiocarbamide nontasting trait, 1754, 1755
tetrachlorothyronine effect, 1377

Thyroid gland (*cont'd*)
and thyroxine uptake, 1004
and glucose metabolism, 1045*, 1069*, 1394–1412
and glutathione, 1397–1398, 1405–1411
and norethylmaleimide, 1397–1398
peroxidase-iodinase system, 1032*
protein-bound iodine, 1060*
and pyridine nucleotide-flavin system, 1033
radioiodide uptake, 1772, 1984–1992
and thyrotropin, 477, 486–487, 1045*, 1076*
Thyrotoxicosis, 1083*
erythrocyte copper concentration, 2011
Thyrotropin
adipose tissue responses, 476–489
antisera reactions, 94–103
and cortisol, 1091*
and glucose metabolism, 1069*, 1403
and thyroid, 477, 486–487, 1045*, 1076*, 2060
and triphosphopyridine nucleotides, 1045*, 1410–1411
Thyroxine
analogs, 1132
clearance, 996, 998–1004
after estrogen, 1083*, 2056–2057, 2060
globulin binding, 1373–1379
idiopathic decrease, 2053–2063
half-life, 997–998, 1001
in liver disease, 996, 998–1004
metabolism, 2053–2063
monodeiodination inhibition, 1133–1137
after salicylate, 1374–1379
serum, 1083*, 1379, 2056–2057
turnover, 2057, 2059
uptake, and carbon dioxide tension, 1047*
Tissue
acellular fibrous, atherosclerotic plaques, 1151
adipose, 175, 1059*, 1089*
acetate, uptake and oxidation, 395–397, 925, 928–931
and carbohydrate metabolism, 482–487, 1277, 1678–1682
fatty acids, 175, 395–398, 482–487, 931, 1360, 1380–1386, 2171–2179
growth hormone action, 249
lipogenesis, 925–932, 1854
thyrotropin response, 476–489
buffering process, 1224–1236
injury, and intimal hyperplasia, 1150
and insulin, 175, 1059*, 1089*, 1277, 1678–1682
differential assay, 2092–2102
interstitial fibrous, and tubule separation, 1588–1589
metabolism, carbohydrate, 482–487, 1277, 1678–1682
and arteriovenous difference of substances, 2111–2125
peripheral, role in carbohydrate disposition, 1717
salivary, and pyridine nucleotide-flavin system, 1033*
uptake and simultaneous release, 2111–2125
Toad bladder studies, 1032*, 1039*, 2103–2110
Tolbutamide, and insulin resistance, 1681
Tonsillitis, and glomerulonephritis, post-streptococcal, 1526–1527
Trachea
cervical, obstruction susceptibility, 1086*
compression, in hyperthyroidism, 349
Trachoma virus, 1045*, 1052*
vaccine, 1045*
Transferrin
half-life, 2143–2152
iron complex, 1072*
kinetic studies, 1053*, 2143–2152
turnover, 2143–2152
Transplantation
of adrenal gland, 196–204
choriocarcinoma, in hamster, 1747
of kidney, 196–204, 1065*
plasma-cell tumors, 1696
skin homografts, 1035*, 1040*, 2162–2170
sensitivity delay, 631–635
3,3′,5′-Triiodo-DL-thyronine, 1133–1137
Triiodothyronine
and hyperthyroidism, 1040*
side effects, 1082*
uptake, and carbon dioxide tension, 1047*
Trimethaphan, cardiovascular response, 1033*, 1883–1889
Trimethidinium, cardiovascular response, 555–562
Triparanol
See also MER-29
and aldosteronism, 1063*
after cholesterol and desmosterol, 884–893
Triphosphopyridine nucleotide
in anterior pituitary metabolism, 1024*
in fatty acid synthesis in liver, 1359–1360
and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase deficiency, 9–14, 923, 1045*, 1024*, 1060*, 1399
after phenylhydrazine, 1736, 1740
after phenobarbital, 1041*
in thyroid metabolism and iodination, 1069*, 1398–1411
Trit. *See* 3,5,3′-triiodothyronine
Tritium, labeling
epinephrine, 253–260
17-ketosteroids, 403
Trypsin
angiotensin inactivation, 1025*
and erythrocytes, 1061*
positive direct antiglobulin test, 184
platelet reaction, 1051*, 1606, 1616
serum albumin hydrolysis with, 822–824
soybean, and coagulation, 814, 1082*
Tryptamine, 46
Tryptophan
in albumin peptides, 822
in cerebrospinal fluid, in mental defectives, 1365, 1367, 1370
and in plasma, 1371
and ether-esterase, 679–681
and serum folic acid activity, 89
urinary excretion, 1055*
in menstrual cyclic stages, 620–622
in pregnancy, 617–623
Tuberculosis, and glomerulonephritis, 1527
Tumor
bladder, and glomerulonephritis, 1526
defibrination syndrome of disseminated, 1053*
plasma-cell, protein metabolism, 1696–1705
Typhoid fever, endotoxin reactivity, 1046*
Tyrosine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1365–1367, 1370
and in plasma, 1371
ethyl ester activation, 674–681
peptide reactions, 822, 1042*
phenylalanine conversion from, to para-hydroxyphenylpyruvic acid, 1763
protein synthesis from, and testosterone, 1088*
from sheep thyroids, 1032*
tolerance tests after amethopterin, 1746, 1748

U

Ulcer
colitis, antinuclear globulins, 2126–2133
duodenal, and glomerulonephritis, 1527
Urea
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1367
clearance, 147–150, 732
and dietary intake, 1956
glomerulonephritis, post-streptococcal, 1528–1529
and water reabsorption, 2215–2224
and gamma globulin complexes, 117, 120
and hyposthenuria, 2215–2224
and renal concentrating ability, 145–150, 1338, 1952–1960
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
in renal medulla, 145–150
in renal papilla, 1956
synthesis in kidney, 1026*
transport, 1958–1959
passive movement concept, 144–151
urinary excretion, 145–150, 909, 1057*, 1956–1959
and water clearance during hydration, 732–734, 740
Uremia
amino acid conjugates in plasma, 1208–1216
and glomerular changes, 1548
phosphate excretion patterns, 169

and urinary tract infection, 1038*
Uric acid
after acetazolamide and hydrochlorothiazide, 1962–1966
clearance, 1908–1909, 1961–1966
and ethylaminothiadiazole, 1965, 1966
in hyperuricemia, 1056*, 1486–1494, 1961–1966
isotope recycling into subunits, 2076–2082
metabolism, 1961–1966
in psoriasis, 1486–1494
orotic acid uricosuria action, 1909–1913
production in gout, 1304–1314, 1056*
idiopathic, 663
reabsorption, 1913
salivary excretion, 1312
structural formula, 1913
turnover rate, 1304, 1313, 1491
as urate synthesis index, 1310
urinary excretion, 1052*, 1488, 1963–1966
after 6-azauridine, 1906–1913
and diet, 1304, 1307–1309
Uridine-5′-phosphate, in orotic aciduria, 656–663
3,Uridinediphosphate galactose, 1081*, 2022–2023
Uridinediphosphate galactose-4-epimerase, 2022–2023
Uridinediphosphate glucuronic acid, 1026*
5,Uridinediphosphate glucose, 2022–2023
Uridinediphosphate glucose pyrophosphorylase, 1026*
Urine
albumin, in edema, 223–233
alcohol effects on, 2020–2023
and aldosterone, 198, 338–347, 903–913
alkaline, 526–527, 1247, 1687–1694
amino acids, 1081*
α-aminoisobutyric acid, 1054*
ammonium, 215–220, 576, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
benzoic acid-adsorbable material, 1464
bicarbonate, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
calcium, 236, 237, 1046*, 1066*, 1074*, 1623
and route of intake, 1767–1770
after strontium, 1340–1345
and vitamin A, 1035*
and vitamin D, 717–722
catechol amines after 2-deoxy-D-glucose, 174
chloride, 283, 862, 1224–1236, 1242–1249, 1623, 1969
and ethylenediamine tetraacetate, 1073*
chromogen, 1025*
citrate, 1035*, 1722, 1724
after acetazolamide, 1290–1296
composition, 1043*
after carbon dioxide exposure, 1233–1236
and nephron structure-function correlation, 1106–1130
concentration, 150–155, 296–297, 857, 862, 903–913, 1479–1484
and acid-base balance, 1224–1236, 1242–1249, 1627–1628
in arteriosclerosis, 1562–1563
and asymptomatic bacteriuria in pregnancy, 1331–1338
in potassium depletion, 2215–2224
after pressor agents, 338–347
after protein feeding, 2215–2224
and sodium depletion, 867
urea effect, 1952–1960, 2215–2224
and water diuresis, 2215–2224
copper, in Wilson's disease, 445–453
corticoids, 1319
corticosterone metabolites, 338–347
creatinine, 851–856, 1311–1312
cystine peptide, 1040*
epinephrine metabolites, 255–259
flow, 721, 733
after aldosterone, 907–908, 911
and alkaline earth cation excretion, 236
after aminophylline, 733
and citrate infusion, 1291
after dextrose, 574
after digitalis steroids, 313
and diuresis, 154–155, 733–741, 859–865, 1037*, 1043*, 1478, 1969, 2215–2224
See also Diuresis
diurnal cycle, 1969–1970
after estrogen, 154–155
after ferrocyanide, 574
and fluid restriction, 1046*
and glomerular filtration rate, 859–861, 1115–1120
in hydropenia, 1224–1236, 1478
after recovery, 1242–1249
after hyponatremia, 868–870
after kidney transplant to neck, 202
after phosphate loading, 166–168
after progesterone, 154–155
and renal concentrating ability, 721, 1037*, 1043*
in renal disease, 166–167, 1037*, 1043*
in salt deprivation, 2045
and sodium chloride intake, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
after sodium phosphate, 574
and sulfate, 236, 237, 733
after strophanthidin, 312
and urea, 733, 1956
folic acid, 1052*, 1687–1694
formiminoglutamic acid, 1091*
frequency, 1332–1338
after galactose, 2020–2023
gamma globulin, 1931, 1933
gas content, 279–285
bladder and tonometered differences, 291, 293
in ephysema, 285–294
globulin degradation rate, 702
in glomerulonephritis, 1526–1529, 1562–1563, 1576, 1576–1577
and glucose, 1269, 1336
and glomerular filtration rate, 1115–1120
in pregnancy, 2180–2189
hippuric acid after glycine, 943–945, 1311–1312
in hydropenia, 1072*, 1478
17-hydroxycorticosteroids, 345
hydroxyproline, 843, 849
iodide, neutron activation analysis, 1984–1992
17-ketosteroid, 1025*, 1320, in adrenal tumor, 1049*
labile citrovorum factor, 87
magnesium, 236, 1087*
of newborn, estriol conjugates, 1085*
nitrogen, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
nocturia, 1332–1338
nondialyzable solids, 1453–1465
non-urea solute concentration, 1959
norepinephrine, 345
orotic acid excretion, 656, 661
after 6-azauridine, 1906, 1909–1910
osmolarity, 283, 738, 908, 911, 1072*, 1478, 1481, 1484, 2215–2224
after diuretic agents, 733–741, 1072*, 1478
and estrogen, 154–155
in hydration, 732–741, 1332
in hypercalcemia, 717, 721
in hypercalciuria, 721
in hyperparathyroidism, 720
in hyponatremia, 869
in potassium depletion, 2215–2224
and progesterone, 154–155
renal concentrating ability, 716–722
and sodium intake, 154–155
after sodium sulfate, 733
after urea, 733
and vasopressin, 157
and water diuresis, 154–155
para-aminobenzoylglutamate, 1691
pH, 219, 576, 1457
and acetazolamide, 527–529
after aldosterone, 904, 907–908
after amino acids, 1046*
and ammonium, 217–220, 527–529
and carbon dioxide, 527, 1235
and folic acid excretion, 1687–1694
and glucose, 527–529
and net acid balance, 577, 1623–1626
after parathormone, 1070*
and protein absorption, droplet formation, 527
and sodium bicarbonate, 527–529
after sodium chloride, 574–575, 1224–1236, 1242–1249
after sodium phosphate, 577
in phenylketonuria, 1747, 1758–1765
and phenylalanine metabolism, 1748
phosphate, 165, 1035*, 1078*, 1340–1345
porphobilinogen, 1048*
potassium, 338–347, 904, 907–908, 1044*, 1224–1236, 1242–1249, 1623–1624
after caval constriction, 200
pregnane-3α,17α-diol-20-one, 1025*
pregnane-3α,17α,20α-triol, 341, 1025*
pregnane-3α,17α,20α-triol-11-one, 1025*
Pseudomonas aeruginosa typing phages, 2066–2074

Urine (*cont'd*)
R-1 mucosubstance, 1453–1465
sodium, 199–200, 338–347, 735, 718, 910, 1043*, 1046*, 1160–1162, 1165, 1224–1236, 1242–1249, 1623–1624, 1718, 1969
specific gravity, 283, 1336
strontium, 236–238, 240, 1812, 1340–1345
sulfate, 1624
thyroxine excretion, 2058
total solute, 733, 736–741, 1043*, 1478, 1481
tryptophan metabolites, 617–623
in non-tropical sprue, 1055*
urea, and vasopressin, 145–150
uric acid, 1052*, 1304, 1307–1308
after acetazolamide, 1962–1966
after acetylsalicylic acid, 1965
and 6-azauridine, 1906–1914
in gout, 1052*, 1309, 1313
after hydrochlorothiazide, 1963–1966
in psoriasis, 1488
urobilinogen, 1079*
vitamin B_{12}, 1658
Urobilinogen, 1079*
in anemia, 1051*
Urokinase, 1078*
Urokon. *See* Acetrizoate
Uroporphyrin, 1058*

V

Vaccines
brucella, in rheumatic disease, 1872–1881
measles virus, 1002*
trachoma virus, 1045*
typhoid, serum pyrogenecity, 1027*
Vagus nerves
and aldosterone secretion, 1165
and electrolyte excretion, 1162
and gallamine effects, 559, 560
section, 1162
cardiorespiratory effects, 1788–1794
Valine
in cerebrospinal fluid of mental defectives, 1366–1370
and in plasma, 1371
protein synthesis from, and testosterone, 1088*
Vancomycin, and iron uptake, 1037*
Vascular system. *See also* Cardiovascular system
albumin pooling after plasmapheresis, 603–610
catecholamine hyperreactivity and endotoxin, 1046*
cerebral, and carbon dioxide, 1297–1303
degeneration disease and arterial rigidity, 933–939
in hypertensive disease, 1915–1920
See also Hypertension
peripheral, 1036*, 1062*, 1071*, 1220
portal, 1413–1420
in hepatic blood flow measurement, 1346–1354
pressure-volume relations, 1036*
pulmonary, 977, 979, 1061*, 1220, 1325, 1432–1440, 1786, 1790
pressure-flow simultaneous measurement, 1056*
and quinidine, 60–65
renal, 41, 1062*, 1084*
glomerulonephritis damage, 1532–1533, 1547–1548
resistance, 628, 667, 1031*, 1062*, 1075*, 1084*, 1089*, 1220, 1297, 1325, 1431–1440, 1507, 1586–1790
and acetylstrophanthidin, 53–58
after acid infusion, 33, 34, 39
after amine oxidase inhibitor, 1077*
and anesthesia, 593–597
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after bretylium, 1062*, 1787* 1788, 1791–1794
and carbon dioxide, 35–42, 1298
and cardiopulmonary bypass, 55, 58
after digitalis, 53
after endotoxin, 1634
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220–1221
and guanethidine, 1062*
and intracardiac pressures, 565–572, 1034*,
and lanatoside C, 55
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after α-methyl-3,4-dihydroxy-DL-phenylalanine, 1089*
after phenoxybenzamine, 34, 40
and sodium restriction, 1044*
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
venous return, 1062*
splanchnic, 593–595
vasomotor activity, 39, 1085*, 1994–1996
Vasoconstriction
after acid infusion, 39
and anesthesia, 592, 597
after bicarbonate, 39
after bretylium, 1062*
and carbon dioxide induction, 1300–1301
and digitalis, 58
after guanethidine, 1062*
in hypertension, 1044*
pulmonary, 1785–1796
in lungs, and local embolism, 1794
after phenoxybenzamine, 42
in underventilated areas, 115
Vasodilation
and anesthesia, 597
cerebral, and carbon dioxide tension, 1301–1302
Vasopressin
and blood pressure, 1994–1996
and chloride excretion, 1969, 1972
and filtration rate, 1969, 1972, 2049
and flavin nucleotide reduction, 1032*
and free fatty acids, 1994
and glucagon antibodies, 1286, 1288
and permeability to urea, 144–151
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
and pyridine reduction, 1032*
and renal function, 157, 721
response in toad bladder, 2108, 2109
and theophylline, 1068*
and sodium, 1969, 1972, 2049
transport, 2108, 2109
and urinary concentration, 862, 868, 870, 2215–2224
and water diuresis, 152
and weight loss, 870
Vena cava
blockade and lymphatic flow, 232
constriction
and aldosterone secretion, 197–201, 1466–1474
and potassium excretion, 200, 1160, 1162
and sodium retention, 196–204
Venesection, in hemochromatosis, 765
Ventilation
and acetylcholine, 109, 114, 115
alveolar, 1727, 1777–1783
and arterial carbon dioxide tension, 1302
and one functioning lung, 828–832
in anemia, 1324
after atropine, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after barium sulfate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after bretylium tosylate, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
and carbon dioxide, 35–38, 832, 1299, 1512, 1732
dead space in hyperthyroidism, 361
in emphysema, 1731
and exercise, 112–115, 357, 361
and hyperventilation, 35–38, 972–979
and lung embolism, 1789–1792
after lysergic acid, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
after pulmonary artery occlusion, 830–834, 1786
and pulmonary diffusing capacity, 1–12, 1507, 1512, 1777–1783
after pulmonary occlusion, 1–12, 1509
and respiratory mechanical work, 974–979
after vagotomy, 1787–1788, 1791–1794
Ventricle
contraction, 57
and acetylstrophanthidin, 55
Frank-Starling mechanism, 1887
and trimethaphan, 1884–1889
enlargement and dyspnea, 1061*
and exposure to hot dry weather, 1078*
filling pressure, 564–572
and gallamine, 560
neurohumoral factors, 1887–1889
Starling's law of heart, 1882–1890
function, 643–648, 1884–1889
hypertrophy, arterial rigidity indices, 1916–1917
septal defect, blood flow measurement, 2–3
and lung diffusing capacity, 1432–1440
squatting effects on, 1062*
stroke volume, 1031*, 1057*

and blood transfusion, 1888
and cardiac hemodynamics, 560, 1034*, 1039*, 1058*
after erythrol tetranitrate, 1220
in exercise, 1066*
and fasting, 626–629
after trimethidinium, 560
tilting effects on, 560
Viruses
adenovirus, 1645
arthropod-borne, 1081*
cellular glutamic-oxalacetic transaminase release, 1042*
Coxsackie, 1042*
in kidney cells, 1054*
croup-associated, 1042*
ECHO, 1042*, 1051*
enteroviruses, 1042*
host resistance, 1055*
and infectious ribonucleic acid, 1049*
inclusion conjunctivitis, 1051*
influenza, 1051*, 1054*, 1462
and erythrocyte survival after splenectomy, 1041*
susceptibility after brucella antigen, 1875–1880
transmission, 1645
and interferon, 1049*
measles, vaccine reaction rates, 1062*
Newcastle disease, 1041*
poliovirus, 1049*
Reovirus, 1051*
respiratory syncytial, 1052*
trachoma, 1052*
infections from egg-grown, 1045*
Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis, 1044*
vesicular stomatitis, 1081*
Vitamin
A, metabolic effects, 1035*
B_6, deficiency in sprue, non-tropical, 1055*
and tryptophan metabolism in pregnancy, 617–623
B_{12}, 1057*
deoxyribonucleoside production, 1024*
and folic acid after histidine load, 1091*
and formiminoglutamic acid excretion, 1091*
and globin synthesis, 1066*
intestinal absorption, 70, 1979–1982
in intestinal diverticula, 1034*
and intrinsic factor, 67, 69, 1979–1982
liver uptake, 67, 69
and megaloblast formation, 1024*
in pernicious anemia, 768
thymine synthesis, 1024*
D, in hypercalcemia, 717
in hypercalciuria, 719
intoxication, 1812
bone mineral content, 441–444
supplements and tryptophan metabolism in pregnancy, 617–623
Von Gierke's disease. *See* Liver, glycogen storage disease

W

Water
absorption, 716–722
clearance, 157
after aldosterone, 156, 904–907, 2043
after aminophylline, 733
after antidiuretic hormone, 864–865
and cortisol, 156–157
and diet, 156–157
and estrogen, 156–157
in hydration, 733–741
in hydropenia, 1072*
after mannitol, 733, 2046
mercurial diuresis, 735–741, 1475–1484
after methylprednisolone, 2048
after progesterone, 156–157
after sodium sulfate, 733
after spironolactone, 156–157
after urea, 733
in connective tisses, 2153–2155
conservation, 150, 2043–2045
and sodium depletion, 867–873
diuresis, 905
after acetazolamide, 858, 860, 863
after calcium infusion, 720
after chlorothiazide, 858–859
and creatinine clearance, 154–155
and electrolyte excretion, 905–907
and hydroxyproline excretion, 845
and menstrual cycle phases, 157
passive movement, 864
and potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
and sodium excretion, 154–155
and solute
excretion, 152–158, 858, 863, 905
reabsorption, 2219–2224
and urea concentrations, 145–150
and urine osmolality, 154–155, 2217–2220
and vasopressin sensitivity, 152–158, 1046*
excretion, 904–907
in potassium deficiency, 2215–2224
and sodium reabsorption, 863
intake, and acid-base balance, 1224–1236
chloride excretion, 1971–1975
after hyponatremia, 868–870, 872
and urine flow rate, 1037*
intracellular, 1076*
after potassium, 387, 390
reabsorption, 157
in hydropenia, 1476–1484, 2218–2224
after mannitol, 2215–2224
and renal concentrating ability, temporal dissociation, 2215–2224
after urea feeding, 2218–2222
and urine osmolarity, 2215–2218
after vasopressin, 157, 2215–2218
retention, 1046*
after mineralocorticoid, 1057*
of thyroid tissue, and thyrotropin, 477, 486–487
toad bladder content, 2105
total body, 1029*
and plasma glucose levels, 173
transport, 149–150
and diurnal excretory cycle, 1967
after theophylline, 1068*
tritiated, and pulmonary capillaries, 1074*
Weight
and acid balance in steady state, 1623–1624
adrenal tissue and corticosteroid secretion, 1253
anterior pituitary after alloxan, 268–270
birth, and hypophysectomized monkey during pregnancy, 248
after carbon dioxide exposure, 1234
gain, 1022*
and hydroxyproline excretion, 844
and growth hormone, 250
in premature infant, 247
in hyponatremia, and vasopressin, 868–870
of kidneys, and body correlation, 1119
in hypertension, 837–841
in muscular dystrophy, 851
and phenylalanine metabolism in phenylketonuria, 1761–1763
after potassium salts in liver disease, 1029*
and strontium dynamics, 1814, 1816
and urinary calcium excretion, 1770
Wilson's disease
copper metabolism in, after estrogen, 445
genotypes, differentiation, 707–714
hypercalciuria, 1074*
liver, and copper-protein, 1081*
serum copper, 1836
and erythrocyte copper and erythrocuprein concentrations, 2010–2011

X

Xanthine, and serum folic acid assay, 89
Xanthurenic acid, urinary excretion in pregnancy, 618–622
in sprue, 1055*
X-rays, and tissue antibody formation, 518–524
Xylitol, and palmitate oxidation in liver, 1357–1358
Xylose, absorption from jejunum to ileum, 1079*
Xylulose, excretion and aminopyrine, 1026*

Y

Yeast
enzyme assay, 656
and serum folic acid assay, 89

Z

Zinc
and endotoxin, plasma degradation, 307
and erythrocytes, primaquine treatment, 136
and RS-1 uromucoid after anti-R-1 antibody, 1457

THE JOURNAL

OF

CLINICAL INVESTIGATION

VOLUME 40

(JANUARY TO JUNE)

1961

PUBLISHED BY

THE AMERICAN SOCIETY FOR CLINICAL INVESTIGATION, INC.

PHILIP K. BONDY, *Editor*

Associate Editors

FRANKLIN H. EPSTEIN
ALLAN V. N. GOODYER

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE

ROBERT W. BERLINER
SOLOMON A. BERSON
CARLETON B. CHAPMAN
I. S. EDELMAN
CLEMENT A. FINCH
ALFRED P. FISHMAN
DONALD S. FREDRICKSON
ROBERT A. GOOD
JOHN B. HICKAM
FRANZ J. INGELFINGER
HENRY G. KUNKEL
MACLYN MCCARTY
ARNOLD S. RELMAN
JOHN V. TAGGART
KENNETH L. ZIERLER

CONTENTS

NUMBER 1, JANUARY 1961

The Use of Radioactive Carbon Dioxide to Measure Regional Blood Flow in the Lungs of Patients with Pulmonary Disease. J. B. WEST, C. T. DOLLERY AND P. HUGH-JONES... 1

A Labile Serum Factor Clotting Defect: Its Demonstration by the Thromboplastin Generation Test and Its Clinical Significance. WILLIAM E. CONNOR, E. D. WARNER AND JOHN R. CARTER... 13

Quantitative Studies of Nasal Carriers of Staphylococci among Hospitalized Patients. ARTHUR WHITE... 23

General and Regional Circulatory Responses to Change in Blood pH and Carbon Dioxide Tension. D. W. RICHARDSON, A. J. WASSERMAN AND J. L. PATTERSON, JR.... 31

The Role of Chelation and of Human Plasma in the Uptake of Serotonin by Human Platelets. GRACE P. KERBY AND S. M. TAYLOR... 44

Studies on Digitalis. IV. Observations in Man on the Effects of Digitalis Preparations on the Contractility of the Non-Failing Heart and on Total Vascular Resistance. EUGENE BRAUNWALD, ROBERT D. BLOODWELL, LEON I. GOLDBERG AND ANDREW G. MORROW... 52

Quinidine: Arterial, Venous, Coronary Sinus and Myocardial Concentrations. LEONARD SCHERLIS, LUIS F. GONZALEZ AND SAMUEL P. BESSMAN... 60

Blocking of Hog Intrinsic Factor by Human Gastric Juice and Certain Mucopolysaccharides, Including Blood Group Substance. ZAIDA CASTRO, VICTOR HERBERT AND LOUIS R. WASSERMAN... 66

The Disappearance of 7-H^3-*D*-Aldosterone in the Plasma of Normal Subjects. JAMES F. TAIT, SYLVIA A. S. TAIT, BRIAN LITTLE AND KESHO R. LAUMAS... 72

The Assay and Nature of Folic Acid Activity in Human Serum. VICTOR HERBERT... 81

Immunologic and Biologic Characterization of Antisera to Beef Thyrotropic Preparations. SIDNEY C. WERNER, BEATRICE C. SEEGAL AND ELLIOTT F. OSSERMAN... 92

The Effect of Acetylcholine Upon Respiratory Gas Exchange in Mitral Stenosis. J. M. BISHOP, P. HARRIS, M. BATEMAN AND L. A. G. DAVIDSON... 105

Gamma Globulin Complexes in Rheumatoid Arthritis and Certain Other Conditions. H. G. KUNKEL, H. J. MÜLLER-EBERHARD, H. H. FUDENBERG AND T. B. TOMASI... 117

Effects of Primaquine and Other Related Compounds on the Red Blood Cell Membrane. I. Na^+ and K^+ Permeability in Normal Human Cells. R. WEED, J. EBER AND A. ROTHSTEIN... 130

Effects of Primaquine on the Red Blood Cell Membrane. II. K^+ Permeability in Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase Deficient Erythrocytes. ROBERT I. WEED... 140

The Influence of Vasopressin on the Permeability of the Mammalian Collecting Duct to Urea. JOHN R. JAENIKE... 144

Effect of Steroids on Water Diuresis and Vasopressin Sensitivity. ROBERT D. LINDEMAN, H. CARMER VANBUREN AND LAWRENCE G. RAISZ... 152

Leukokinetic Studies. III. The Distribution of Granulocytes in the Blood of Normal Subjects. J. W. ATHENS, S. O. RAAB, O. P. HAAB, A. M. MAUER, H. ASHENBRUCKER, G. E. CARTWRIGHT AND M. M. WINTROBE... 159

Observations on Phosphate Transport in Experimental Renal Disease. ERIC REISS, NEAL S. BRICKER, S. WESLEY KIME, JR. AND PETER A. F. MORRIN... 165

The Effect of 2-Deoxy-D-Glucose Infusions on Lipid and Carbohydrate Metabolism in Man. JOHN LASZLO, WILLIAM R. HARLAN, ROBERT F. KLEIN, NORMAN KIRSHNER, E. HARVEY ESTES, JR. AND MORTON D. BOGDONOFF... 171

NUMBER 2, FEBRUARY 1961

Quantitative Histochemistry of the Nephron. VI. Hydroxyproline in the Human Glomerulus. SJOERD L. BONTING, HENDRINA DE BRUIN AND VICTOR E. POLLAK 177
Serum Factors of Acquired Hemolytic Anemia in Leukemia and Lymphoma. JEROME I. BRODY AND STUART C. FINCH 181
The Biosynthesis of Hemoglobin from Iron, Protoporphyrin and Globin. HERBERT C. SCHWARTZ, ROBERT GOUDSMIT, ROBERT L. HILL, GEORGE E. CARTWRIGHT AND MAXWELL M. WINTROBE 188
Studies on the Response of the Transplanted Kidney and the Transplanted Adrenal Gland to Thoracic Inferior Vena Caval Constriction. CHARLES C. J. CARPENTER, JAMES O. DAVIS, JOHN E. HOLMAN, CARLOS R. AYERS AND ROBERT C. BAHN 196
Studies on the Differences in Activity of Lung and Brain Thromboplastin. HARVEY J. WEISS, JAMES W. EICHELBERGER, JR. AND WILLIAM H. CROSBY 205
The Effect of Induced Hyperammonemia on Renal Ammonia Metabolism. EDWARD E. OWEN, JAMES H. JOHNSON AND MALCOLM P. TYOR 215
Lymphatic Flow in Human Subjects as Indicated by the Disappearance of I^{131}-Labeled Albumin from the Subcutaneous Tissue. W. HOLLANDER, P. REILLY AND B. A. BURROWS 222
Ion Association. IV. Effect of Sodium Sulfate Infusion on Renal Clearance and Body Retention of Injected Radiostrontium in Dogs. MACKENZIE WALSER, JOHN W. PAYNE AND ANN A. BROWDER 234
Studies on the Effects of Human Growth Hormone in Premature Infants. JACQUES R. DUCHARME AND MELVIN M. GRUMBACH 243
Metabolism of 7-H^3-Epinephrine-d-Bitartrate in Normal Young Men. ELWOOD H. LABROSSE, JULIUS AXELROD, IRWIN J. KOPIN AND SEYMOUR S. KETY 253
Studies of Anterior Pituitary Tissue *In Vitro*: Effects of Insulin and Experimental Diabetes Mellitus Upon Carbohydrate Metabolism. CHARLES J. GOODNER AND NORBERT FREINKEL 261
Lung and Chest Wall Compliance of Apneic Paralyzed Infants. CHARLES C. RICHARDS AND LEONARD BACHMAN 273
A Method for Determining Inert Gas ("N_2") Solubility in Urine. FRANCIS J. KLOCKE AND HERMANN RAHN 279
The Arterial-Alveolar Inert Gas ("N_2") Difference in Normal and Emphysematous Subjects, as Indicated by the Analysis of Urine. FRANCIS J. KLOCKE AND HERMANN RAHN 286
Observations on the Pyrogenic Response and its Application to the Bioassay of Endotoxin. WILLIS R. KEENE, HAROLD R. SILBERMAN AND MAURICE LANDY 295
Inactivation of Endotoxin by a Humoral Component. VII. Enzymatic Degradation of Endotoxin by Blood Plasma. WILLIS R. KEENE, MAURICE LANDY AND MURRAY J. SHEAR 302
Direct Renal Action of Some Digitalis Steroids. JAMES C. STRICKLER AND RICHARD H. KESSLER 311
The Pulmonary Blood Volume in Man. DONALD S. DOCK, WILLIAM L. KRAUS, LOCKHART B. MCGUIRE, JOHN W. HYLAND, FLORENCE W. HAYNES AND LEWIS DEXTER 317
A Method for the Determination of the Volume of Air in the Lungs: Measurements in Chronic Pulmonary Emphysema. G. EMMANUEL, W. A. BRISCOE AND A. COURNAND 329
The Effects of Intravenous Infusions of Valine-5 Angiotensin II and Other Pressor Agents on Urinary Electrolytes and Corticosteroids, Including Aldosterone. P. BIRON, E. KOIW, W. NOWACZYNSKI, J. BROUILLET AND J. GENEST 338
Pulmonary Function in Hyperthyroidism. MYRON STEIN, PHILIP KIMBEL AND ROBERT L. JOHNSON, JR. 348

Studies of Glycogen Metabolism in Liver Glycogen Disease (von Gierke's Disease): Six Cases with Similar Metabolic Abnormalities and Responses to Glucagon. JOSEPH E. SOKAL, CHARLES L. LOWE, EDWARD J. SARCIONE, LUIS L. MOSOVICH AND BERNARD H. DORAY. 364
Interpretation of Changes in "Central" Blood Volume and Slope Volume During Exercise in Man. ROBERT J. MARSHALL AND JOHN T. SHEPHERD. 375
The Relation Between External Potassium Concentration and the Electrolyte Content of Isolated Rat Muscle in the Steady State. ARNOLD S. RELMAN, GEORGE W. GORHAM AND NORMAN G. LEVINSKY. 386
The Effect of Ethanol on Fatty Acid Metabolism; Stimulation of Hepatic Fatty Acid Synthesis *In Vitro*. CHARLES S. LIEBER AND RUDI SCHMID. 394
Studies on Pyrogenic Steroids. I. Separation, Identification, and Measurement of Unconjugated Dehydroepiandrosterone, Etiocholanolone, and Androsterone in Human Plasma. GEORGE L. COHN, PHILIP K. BONDY AND CARMELA CASTIGLIONE. 400
Body Fluid and Electrolyte Composition in Arterial Hypertension. I. Studies in Essential, Renal and Malignant Hypertension. W. HOLLANDER, A. V. CHOBANIAN AND B. A. BURROWS. 408
Body Fluid and Electrolyte Composition in Arterial Hypertension. II. Studies in Mineralocorticoid Hypertension. A. V. CHOBANIAN, B. A. BURROWS AND W. HOLLANDER. 416
The Incorporation of Radioactive Phosphorus into the Phospholipids of Human Luekemic Leukocytes and Platelets. BARRY G. FIRKIN AND WILLIAM J. WILLIAMS. 423
Studies of Bone of Patients with Hyperparathyroidism by Means of Phosphate Exchange Experiments *In Vitro* and Quantitative Microradiography. D. SMEENK. 433

NUMBER 3, MARCH 1961

Effect of Estrogens on Copper Metabolism in Wilson's Disease. JAMES L. GERMAN, III AND ALEXANDER G. BEARN. 445
Oxidative Hemolysis and Precipitation of Hemoglobin. II. Role of Thiols in Oxidant Drug Action. DAVID W. ALLEN AND JAMES H. JANDL. 454
Extrathyroidal Actions of Pituitary Thyrotropin: Effects on the Carbohydrate, Lipid and Respiratory Metabolism of Rat Adipose Tissue. NORBERT FREINKEL. 476
Effects of Infusions of Serum Albumin on Serum Lipids and Lipoproteins in Nephrosis. JAMES H. BAXTER, HOWARD C. GOODMAN AND JAMES C. ALLEN. 490
Effects of Dextran, Polyvinylpyrrolidone and Gamma Globulin on the Hyperlipidemia of Experimental Nephrosis. JAMES C. ALLEN, JAMES H. BAXTER AND HOWARD C. GOODMAN 499
Some Quantitative Aspects of the Binding of Quinidine and Related Quinoline Compounds by Human Serum Albumin. HADLEY L. CONN, JR. AND ROBERT J. LUCHI. 509
Occurrence of Complement-Fixing Antibodies Reactive with Normal Tissue Constituents in Normal and Disease States. LOUIS H. MUSCHEL, LOIS A. SIMONTON, PATRICIA A. WELLS, AND EARL H. FIFE, JR. 517
The Effect of pH on the Filtration, Reabsorption, and Excretion of Protein by the Rat Kidney. KENNETH D. GARDNER, JR. 525
Lipoprotein Pattern as a Function of Total Triglyceride Concentration of Serum. MARGARET J. ALBRINK. 536
Studies on Albumin Synthesis: The Effects of Dextran and Cortisone on Albumin Metabolism in Rabbits Studied with Albumin-I^{131}. MARCUS A. ROTHSCHILD, MURRAY ORATZ, ERNEST WIMER AND SIDNEY S. SCHREIBER. 545
The Effects of Reduced Cardiac Sympathetic Tone on Myocardial Function. JOHN W. ECKSTEIN AND A. W. HORSLEY. 555

The Influence of Intracardiac Baroreceptors on Venous Return, Systemic Vascular Volume and Peripheral Resistance. JOHN ROSS, JR., CHARLES J. FRAHM AND EUGENE BRAUNWALD 563
The Effect of Buffer Loading upon Ammonium Excretion in the Dog. NORMAN BANK..... 573
The Effect of Hemorrhage upon Aldosterone Secretion in Normal and Hypophysectomized Dogs. PATRICK J. MULROW AND WILLIAM F. GANONG..... 579
Isozymes of Lactic Dehydrogenase in Human Tissues. ELLIOT S. VESELL AND ALEXANDER G. BEARN..... 586
The Effect of Hypercapnia on Estimated Hepatic Blood Flow, Circulating Splanchnic Blood Volume, and Hepatic Sulfobromophthalein Clearance During General Anesthesia in Man. ROBERT M. EPSTEIN, HENRY O. WHEELER, M. JACK FRUMIN, DAVID V. HABIF, EMANUEL M. PAPPER AND STANLEY E. BRADLEY..... 592
Susceptibility of Rats to Experimental Pyelonephritis During Potassium Depletion. JAMES W. WOODS, LOUIS G. WELT AND WALTER HOLLANDER, JR..... 599
Effects of Plasmapheresis on Albumin Pools in Rabbits. C. M. E. MATTHEWS..... 603
Activation of Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase of Enzyme-Deficient Subjects. II. Properties of the Activator and the Activation Reaction. BRACHA RAMOT, ISRAEL ASHKENAZI, ABRAHAM RIMON, AVINOAM ADAM AND CHAIM SHEBA..... 611

NUMBER 4, APRIL 1961

The Effect of Vitamin Supplementation on the Urinary Excretion of Tryptophan Metabolites by Pregnant Women. R. R. BROWN, MADELINE J. THORNTON AND J. M. PRICE..... 617
Myocardial Oxygen Consumption During Exercise in Fasting and Lipemic Subjects. TIMOTHY J. REGAN, GERALD TIMMIS, MURRAY GRAY, KENAN BINAK AND HARPER K. HELLEMS.. 624
The Production of "Delayed Type" Cutaneous Hypersensitivity to Human Donor Leukocytes as a Result of the Rejection of Skin Homografts. JOHN P. MERRILL, ELI A. FRIEDMAN, RICHARD E. WILSON AND DAVID C. MARSHALL..... 631
The Effect of *In Vivo* Aging of Normal Human Erythrocytes and Erythrocyte Macromolecules Upon Oxyhemoglobin Dissociation. MILES J. EDWARDS, ROBERT D. KOLER, DEMETRIOS A. RIGAS AND DONALD M. PITCAIRN..... 636
Estimation of Right Ventricular Output in Man Using Radioactive Krypton (Kr^{85}). D. F. ROCHESTER, J. DURAND, J. O. PARKER, H. W. FRITTS, JR. AND R. M. HARVEY..... 643
The Effects of Total Body Irradiation on Some Aspects of Human Iron Metabolism. JACK LEVIN, J. ROBERT ANDREWS AND NATHANIEL I. BERLIN..... 649
Pyrimidine Metabolism in Man. IV. The Enzymatic Defect of Orotic Aciduria. LLOYD H. SMITH, JR., MARGARET SULLIVAN AND CHARLES M. HUGULEY, JR..... 656
The Effects of Therapy on Pulmonary Mechanics in Human Pulmonary Edema. JOHN TURNER SHARP, IVAN L. BUNNELL, GERAINT T. GRIFFITH AND DAVID G. GREENE..... 665
Studies on the Activation of a Serum Esterase With Ether and its Relationship to C'1-Esterase. VIRGINIA H. DONALDSON..... 673
Evidence for Secretion of an Aldosterone-Stimulating Hormone by the Kidney. JAMES O. DAVIS, CHARLES C. J. CARPENTER, CARLOS R. AYERS, JOHN E. HOLMAN AND ROBERT C. BAHN..... 684
Determination of Radioactively Labeled Globulin Turnover by the Direct Whole-Body Counting Technique. STUART W. LIPPINCOTT, STANTON H. COHN, HELEN HAMEL, SAMUEL FINE AND SAMUEL KORMAN..... 697
The Passive Transfer of Sensitivity to Antigen-Induced Fever. HOWARD M. GREY, WINTON BRIGGS AND RICHARD S. FARR..... 703

Detection of the Heterozygous Carrier of the Wilson's Disease Gene. IRMIN STERNLIEB, ANATOL G. MORELL, CHARLES D. BAUER, BURTON COMBES, SHIRLEY DE BOBES-STERNBERG AND I. HERBERT SCHEINBERG 707
On the Impairment of Renal Concentrating Ability in Prolonged Hypercalcemia and Hypercalciuria in Man. JOHN R. GILL, JR. AND FREDERIC C. BARTTER 716
Ion Association. VI. Interactions Between Calcium, Magnesium, Inorganic Phosphate, Citrate and Protein in Normal Human Plasma. MACKENZIE WALSER 723
Effect of Meralluride on Solute and Water Excretion in Hydrated Man: Comments on Site of Action. MARVIN H. GOLDSTEIN, MARVIN F. LEVITT, A. DANIEL HAUSER AND DEMETRA POLIMEROS 731
Development of Increased Factor VII Activity During the Spontaneous Coagulation of Blood. CHARLES L. JOHNSTON, JR. AND PETER F. HJORT 743
Program of the Fifty-Third Annual Meeting of the American Society for Clinical Investigation to be held in Atlantic City, May 1, 1961, and List of Technical Exhibits i

NUMBER 5, MAY 1961

The Quantitative Determination of Iron Kinetics and Hemoglobin Synthesis in Human Subjects. MYRON POLLYCOVE AND ROBERT MORTIMER 753
Side Chain Stereoisomerism and Antistaphylococcal Potency of Penicillins. PAUL D. HOEPRICH 783
Adrenal Steroids and Infection: The Effect of Cortisone Administration on Polymorphonuclear Leukocytic Functions and on Serum Opsonins and Bactericidins. JAMES G. HIRSCH AND ALICE B. CHURCH 794
Comparative Binding of Beef and Human Insulin Antibodies Produced in Man and Guinea Pigs. GEROLD M. GRODSKY AND PETER H. FORSHAM 799
Studies on the Action of Hageman Factor: Evidence that Activated Hageman Factor in Turn Activates Plasma Thromboplastin Antecedent. O. D. RATNOFF, E. W. DAVIE AND D. L. MALLETT 803
Observations on Double Albumin. II. A Peptide Difference Between Two Genetically Determined Human Serum Albumins. DAVID GITLIN, KARL SCHMID, DAVID P. EARLE AND HARRY GIVELBER 820
Unilateral Hypoventilation in Man During Temporary Occlusion of One Pulmonary Artery. E. W. SWENSON, T. N. FINLEY AND S. V. GUZMAN 828
The Relationship of Renal Oxygen Consumption to Renal Function and Weight in Individuals with Normal and Diseased Kidneys. ARCHER P. CROSLEY, JR., CESAR CASTILLO AND GEORGE G. ROWE 836
Significance of Urinary Hydroxyproline in Man. DARWIN J. PROCKOP AND ALBERT SJOERDSMA 843
The Metabolism of Creatine-1-C^{14} by Mice with Hereditary Muscular Dystrophy. COY D. FITCH, JAMES D. OATES AND JAMES S. DINNING 850
The Effects of Infusions of Chlorothiazide on Urinary Dilution and Concentration in the Dog. LAURENCE E. EARLEY, MELVIN KAHN AND JACK ORLOFF 857
Sodium Depletion and Renal Conservation of Water. GEORGE P. BAKER, HOWARD LEVITIN AND FRANKLIN H. EPSTEIN 867
Isoagglutinins Associated with ABO Erythroblastosis. S. KOCHWA, R. E. ROSENFIELD, L. TALLAL AND L. R. WASSERMAN 874
Effects of Triparanol (MER-29) on Cholesterol Biosynthesis and on Blood Sterol Levels in Man. DANIEL STEINBERG, JOEL AVIGAN AND EUGENE B. FEIGELSON 884
The Serum Lipids in Men Receiving High Cholesterol and Cholesterol-Free Diets. WILLIAM E. CONNOR, ROBERT E. HODGES AND ROBERTA E. BLEILER 894

NUMBER 6, JUNE 1961

The Nature of the Action of Intravenous Aldosterone: Evidence for a Role of the Hormone in Urinary Dilution. EDMUND H. SONNENBLICK, PAUL J. CANNON AND JOHN H. LARAGH 903
Substances Stimulating Glucose Catabolism by the Oxidative Reactions of the Pentose Phosphate Pathway in Human Erythrocytes. ARIEH SZEINBERG AND PAUL A. MARKS..... 914
The Composition and Biosynthesis of Lipids in Human Adipose Tissues. ALFRED GELLHORN AND PAUL A. MARKS..... 925
The Effects of Aging and Degenerative Vascular Disease on the Measurement of Arterial Rigidity in Man. FRANCOIS M. ABBOUD AND JOHN H. HUSTON..... 933
The Synthesis of Heme and Globin in the Maturing Human Erythroid Cell. DAVID G. NATHAN, SERGIO PIOMELLI AND FRANK H. GARDNER..... 940
Quantitative Paper Chromatography of Conjugated 17-Ketosteroids in Plasma. SUZANNE CONRAD, VIRENDRA MAHESH AND WALTER HERRMANN..... 947
Heartburn in Late Pregnancy. Manometric Studies of Esophageal Motor Function. RICHARD NAGLER AND HOWARD M. SPIRO..... 954
The Relationship of Oxygen Cost of Breathing to Respiratory Mechanical Work and Respiratory Force. MAURICE MCGREGOR AND MARGARET R. BECKLAKE..... 971
A Liver Enzyme that Conjugates Sulfobromophthalein Sodium with Glutathione. BURTON COMBES AND GENEVA SUE STAKELUM..... 981
Luekokinetic Studies. IV. The Total Blood, Circulating and Marginal Granulocyte Pools and the Granulocyte Turnover Rate in Normal Subjects. J. W. ATHENS, O. P. HAAB, S. O. RAAB, A. M. MAUER, H. ASHENBRUCKER, G. E. CARTWRIGHT AND M. M. WINTROBE 989
Studies of the Rate of Disappearance of Labeled Thyroxine from the Intravascular Compartment. EDWARD J. LENNON, NORMAN H. ENGBRING AND WILLIAM W. ENGSTROM..... 996
Thromboplastin Generation Accelerator, a Newly Recognized Component of the Blood Coagulation Mechanism Present in Excess in Certain Thrombotic States. CHRIS A. PASCUZZI, JOHN A. SPITTEL, JR., JOHN H. THOMPSON, JR. AND CHARLES A. OWEN, JR... 1006
Proceedings of the Fifty-Third Annual Meeting of the American Society for Clinical Investigation, Inc. Held in Atlantic City, N. J., May 1, 1961..... 1019

THE JOURNAL

OF

CLINICAL INVESTIGATION

VOLUME 40

(JULY TO DECEMBER)

1961

PUBLISHED BY

THE AMERICAN SOCIETY FOR CLINICAL INVESTIGATION, INC.

PHILIP K. BONDY, *Editor*

Associate Editors

FRANKLIN H. EPSTEIN
ALLAN V. N. GOODYER

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE

ROBERT W. BERLINER
SOLOMON A. BERSON
CARLETON B. CHAPMAN
I. S. EDELMAN
CLEMENT A. FINCH
ALFRED P. FISHMAN
DONALD S. FREDRICKSON
ROBERT A. GOOD
JOHN B. HICKAM
FRANZ J. INGELFINGER
HENRY G. KUNKEL
MACLYN MCCARTY
ARNOLD S. RELMAN
JOHN V. TAGGART
KENNETH L. ZIERLER

CONTENTS

NUMBER 7, JULY 1961

The Structural and Functional Aspects of the Handling of Glucose by the Nephrons and the Kidney and Their Correlation by Means of Structural-Functional Equivalents. JEAN OLIVER AND MURIEL MACDOWELL 1093

Correlation of Structure and Function in the Handling of Glucose by the Nephrons of the Canine Kidney. S. E. BRADLEY, J. H. LARAGH, H. O. WHEELER, M. MACDOWELL AND J. OLIVER 1113

Inhibition of L-Thyroxine Monodeiodination by Thyroxine Analogs. FRANK C. LARSON AND EDWIN C. ALBRIGHT 1132

Experimental Thrombo-atherosclerosis. MEYER FRIEDMAN AND SANFORD O. BYERS 1139

Iron Absorption. Measurement of Ingested Iron^{59} by a Human Whole-body Liquid Scintillation Counter. ROBERT VAN HOEK AND MARCEL E. CONRAD, JR. 1153

Concerning the Role of Arterial Baroreceptors in the Control of Aldosterone Secretion. CHARLES C. J. CARPENTER, JAMES O. DAVIS AND CARLOS R. AYERS 1160

The Glomerular Clearance and Renal Transport of Hemoglobin in Adult Males. JEROME LOWENSTEIN, DYREL A. FAULSTICK, MARVIN J. YIENGST AND NATHAN W. SHOCK 1172

Phosphorylated Carbohydrate Intermediates of the Human Erythrocyte During Storage in Acid Citrate Dextrose. I. Effect of the Addition of Inosine at the Beginning of Storage. A. WILLIAM SHAFER AND GRANT R. BARTLETT 1178

Phosphorylated Carbohydrate Intermediates of the Human Erythrocyte During Storage in Acid Citrate Dextrose. II. Effect of the Addition of Inosine Late in Storage. GRANT R. BARTLETT AND A. WILLIAM SHAFER 1185

The Phosphatides of Human Plasma. I. Normal Values Determined by Paper and Column Chromatography. WILLIAM H. R. NYE, CHRISTINE WATERHOUSE AND GUIDO V. MARINETTI 1194

The Phosphatides of Human Plasma. II. Abnormalities Encountered in the Nephrotic Syndrome. WILLIAM H. R. NYE AND CHRISTINE WATERHOUSE 1202

Conjugated Amino Acids in Plasma of Patients with Uremia. GEORGE W. FRIMPTER, DAVID D. THOMPSON AND E. HUGH LUCKEY 1208

Systemic and Coronary Hemodynamic Effects of Erythrol Tetranitrate. GEORGE G. ROWE, CARL J. CHELIUS, SKODA AFONSO, HANS P. GURTNER AND CHARLES W. CRUMPTON 1217

Effects of Chronic Hypercapnia on Electrolyte and Acid-base Equilibrium. I. Adaptation. ADOLF POLAK, GORDON D. HAYNIE, RICHARD M. HAYS AND WILLIAM B. SCHWARTZ 1223

Effects of Chronic Hypercapnia on Electrolyte and Acid-base Equilibrium. II. Recovery, with Special Reference to the Influence of Chloride Intake. WILLIAM B. SCHWARTZ, RICHARD M. HAYS, ADOLF POLAK AND GORDON D. HAYNIE 1238

Corticosteroid Release and Synthesis *In Vitro* by Adrenal Slices from Patients with Cushing's Syndrome. PATRICK J. MULROW AND GEORGE L. COHN 1250

The Metabolism of Variously C^{14}-labeled Glucose in Man and an Estimation of the Extent of Glucose Metabolism by the Hexose Monophosphate Pathway. STANTON SEGAL, MONES BERMAN AND ALBERTA BLAIR 1263

Glucagon Antibodies and an Immunoassay for Glucagon. ROGER H. UNGER, ANNA M. EISENTRAUT, M. S. MCCALL AND LEONARD L. MADISON 1280

The Renal Excretion of Citrate. ARTHUR P. GROLLMAN, HELEN C. HARRISON AND HAROLD E. HARRISON 1290

The Cerebral Vascular Response to Reduction in Arterial Carbon Dioxide Tension. ALBERT J. WASSERMAN AND JOHN L. PATTERSON, JR. 1297

Uric Acid Production in Gout. J. E. Seegmiller, Arthur I. Grayzel, Leonard Laster and Lois Liddle 1304
The Plasma Cortisol Response to ACTH in "Idiopathic Hirsutism." John E. Plager, Paul Cushman, Jr. and Alice E. Chase 1315
The Effect of Anemia on the Alveolar-Capillary Exchange of Carbon Monoxide in Man. J. Rankin, R. S. McNeill and R. E. Forster 1323
Urinary Concentrating Ability in Pregnant Women with Asymptomatic Bacteriuria. Alan L. Kaitz 1331
Effect of High Calcium Intake on Strontium^{85} Metabolism in Man. Herta Spencer, Margaret Li and Joseph Samachson 1339
The Estimation of Hepatic Blood Flow and Intrahepatic Shunted Blood Flow by Colloidal Heat-denatured Human Serum Albumin Labeled with I^{131}. Stanley Shaldon, Livio Chiandussi, Luis Guevara, John Caesar and Sheila Sherlock 1346

Number 8, Part I, August 1961

Studies on the Pathogenesis of the Ethanol-induced Fatty Liver. I. Synthesis and Oxidation of Fatty Acids by the Liver. Gilberto Rebouças and Kurt J. Isselbacher 1355
The Amino Acid Content of Human Cerebrospinal Fluid in Normal Individuals and in Mental Defectives. Thomas L. Perry and Richard T. Jones 1363
Thyroxine Displacement from Serum Proteins and Depression of Serum Protein-bound Iodine by Certain Drugs. J. Wolff, M. E. Standaert and J. E. Rall 1373
Extraction and Release of Individual Free Fatty Acids by the Heart and Fat Depots. Martin E. Rothlin and Richard J. Bing 1380
Arteriovenous Differences of the Norepinephrine-like Material from Normal Plasma and Infused Norepinephrine. John M. Wallace, Hugo Garcia and Eugene A. Stead, Jr. 1387
The Role of Intermediary Carbohydrate Metabolism in Regulating Organic Iodinations in the Thyroid Gland. George C. Schussler and Sidney H. Ingbar 1394
The Effects of Retrograde Portal Venous Flow Following Side-to-Side Portacaval Anastomosis: A Comparison with End-to-Side Shunts. John F. Murray and Donald G. Mulder .. 1413
Comparison of Effects of Protamine and Polybrene, with Special Emphasis on the Factor VII (Antihemophilic Globulin) Deficiency Induced. Herbert A. Perkins, George Harkins, Frank Gerbode, Mary R. Rolfs and D. J. Acra 1421
Studies of Respiratory Physiology in Children. VI. Lung Diffusing Capacity, Diffusing Capacity of the Pulmonary Membrane and Pulmonary Capillary Blood Volume in Congenital Heart Disease. Giovanni Bucci and Charles D. Cook 1431
The Preparation of Crystalline Bilirubin-C^{14}. J. Donald Ostrow, Lydia Hammaker and Rudi Schmid 1442
Total Nondialyzable Solids (TNDS) in Human Urine. IX. Immunochemical Studies of the R-1 "Uromucoid" Fraction. William H. Boyce, J. Stanton King, Jr. and Marvel L. Fielden 1453
Renal Origin of an Aldosterone-stimulating Hormone in Dogs with Thoracic Caval Constriction and in Sodium-depleted Dogs. James O. Davis, Carlos R. Ayers and Charles C. J. Carpenter 1466
Effect of Organomercurials on the Renal Concentrating Operation in Hydropenic Man: Comments on Site of Action. Jerome G. Porush, Marvin H. Goldstein, Gilbert M. Eisner and Marvin F. Levitt 1475
Uric Acid Metabolism in Psoriasis. Arthur Z. Eisen and J. E. Seegmiller 1486

An Analysis of Factors Affecting the Measurement of Pulmonary Diffusing Capacity by the Single Breath Method. JOHN B. CADIGAN, ASHER MARKS, MAJORIE F. ELLICOTT, ROBERT H. JONES AND EDWARD A. GAENSLER 1495
Elastic Properties and the Geometry of the Lungs. JOHN A. PIERCE, JOE B. HOCOTT AND BILL F. HEFLEY 1515

NUMBER 8, PART II, AUGUST 1961

Post-streptococcal Glomerulonephritis: Histopathologic and Clinical Studies of the Acute, Subsiding Acute and Early Chronic Latent Phases. ROBERT B. JENNINGS AND DAVID P. EARLE 1525

NUMBER 9, SEPTEMBER 1961

Immunoreactions Involving Platelets. V. Post-transfusion Purpura Due to a Complement-fixing Antibody Against a Genetically Controlled Platelet Antigen. A Proposed Mechanism for Thrombocytopenia and Its Relevance in "Autoimmunity." N. RAPHAEL SHULMAN, RICHARD H. ASTER, ALFRED LEITNER AND MERILYN C. HILLER 1597
Endogenous Production of Fixed Acid and the Measurement of the Net Balance of Acid in Normal Subjects. ARNOLD S. RELMAN, EDWARD J. LENNON AND JACOB LEMANN, JR. ... 1621
Histamine Release and Endotoxin Shock in the Primate. LERNER B. HINSHAW, MARGARET M. JORDAN AND JAMES A. VICK 1631
Fluorescent-stainable Antibodies to the Eaton Agent in Human Primary Atypical Pneumonia Transmission Studies. WALLACE A. CLYDE, JR., FLOYD W. DENNY AND JOHN H. DINGLE 1638
The Plasma Removal of Indocyanine Green and Sulfobromophthalein: Effect of Dosage and Blocking Agents. DONALD B. HUNTON, JESSE L. BOLLMAN AND HARRY N. HOFFMAN, II 1648
An Immunologic Basis for Acquired Resistance to Oral Adminstration of Hog Intrinsic Factor and Vitamin B_{12} in Pernicious Anemia. LOUIS LOWENSTEIN, BERNARD A. COOPER, LAUDER BRUNTON AND SUSAN GARTHA 1656
The Binding of Aldosterone to Plasma Proteins in Normal, Pregnant, and Steroid-treated Women. CLAUDE J. MEYER, DONALD S. LAYNE, JAMES F. TAIT AND GREGORY PINCUS. 1663
Insulin-resistant Diabetes Associated with Increased Endogenous Plasma Insulin Followed by Complete Remission. JAMES B. FIELD, PHYLLIS JOHNSON AND BETTY HERRING 1672
The Metabolism of Tritiated Folic Acid in Man. D. G. JOHNS, SIMONETTA SFERTI AND A. S. V. BURGEN 1684
The Metabolism of Normal Plasma Proteins and Gamma-myeloma Protein in Mice Bearing Plasma-cell Tumors. J. H. HUMPHREY AND J. L. FAHEY 1696
The Physiological Significance of the Secretion of Endogenous Insulin into the Portal Circulation. IV. Hepatic Uptake of Glucose During Glucose Infusion in Nondiabetic Dogs. BURTON COMBES, REUBEN H. ADAMS, WILLIAM STRICKLAND AND LEONARD L. MADISON .. 1706
The Metabolism of Citrate-C^{14} in Normal and in Fluoroinhibitor-poisoned Rats. EDWIN E. GORDON 1719
The Determination of Uneven Pulmonary Blood Flow from the Arterial Oxygen Tension During Nitrogen Washout. THEODORE N. FINLEY 1727
The Effect of Phenylhydrazine on the Adenosine Triphosphate Content of Normal and Glucose-6-Phosphate Dehydrogenase-deficient Human Blood. DANIEL N. MOHLER AND WILLIAM J. WILLIAMS 1735
Phenylalanine Metabolism and Folic Acid Antagonists. THEODORE L. GOODFRIEND AND SEYMOUR KAUFMAN 1743

Phenylthiocarbamide Non-tasting Among Congenital Athyrotic Cretins: Further Studies in an Attempt to Explain the Increased Incidence. THOMAS H. SHEPARD, I 1751
Phenylalanine Metabolism in the Phenylpyruvic Condition. I. Distribution, Pool Size, and Turnover Rate in Human Phenylketonuria. HANNS-DIETER GRÜMER, HANS KOBLET AND CAROL WOODARD 1758
Calcium Metabolism of the Normal Rhesus Monkey. ROBERT S. HARRIS, JOAN R. MOOR AND ROBERT L. WANNER 1766
Pulmonary Diffusing Capacity: A Comparison of Breath-holding and Steady State Methods Using Carbon Monoxide. G. H. APTHORP AND R. MARSHALL 1775
Cardiorespiratory Effects of Experimental Lung Embolism. D. F. J. HALMAGYI AND H. J. H. COLEBATCH 1785

NUMBER 10, OCTOBER 1961

The Influence of Barbiturates on Coumarin Plasma Levels and Prothrombin Response. PETER G. DAYTON, YAVUZ TARCAN, THEODORE CHENKIN AND MURRAY WEINER 1797
Preparation and Purification of Human Insulin-I^{131}; Binding to Human Insulin-binding Antibodies. SOLOMON A. BERSON AND ROSALYN S. YALOW 1803
Skeletal Dynamics in Man Measured by Nonradioactive Strontium. EUGENE EISENBERG AND GILBERT S. GORDAN 1809
A Human Hemoglobin with Lowered Oxygen Affinity and Impaired Heme-Heme Interactions. KURT R. REISSMANN, WILLIAM E. RUTH AND TAKEO NOMURA 1826
The Incorporation of Copper into Ceruloplasmin *In Vivo*: Studies with $Copper^{64}$ and $Copper^{67}$. IRMIN STERNLIEB, ANATOL G. MORELL, WALTER D. TUCKER, MARGARET W. GREENE AND I. HERBERT SCHEINBERG 1834
Low Leukocyte Phosphorylase in Hepatic Phosphorylase-deficient Glycogen Storage Disease. HIBBARD E. WILLIAMS AND JAMES B. FIELD 1841
The Incorporation of Plasma Free Fatty Acids into Plasma Triglycerides in Man. S. J. FRIEDBERG, R. F. KLEIN, D. L. TROUT, M. D. BOGDONOFF AND E. H. ESTES, JR. 1846
The Effect of Methemoglobin Formation in Sickle Cell Disease. ERNEST BEUTLER 1856
Antibody Production in Rheumatic Diseases. The Effect of Brucella Antigen. LEONARD E. MEISELAS, SALVADOR B. ZINGALE, STANLEY L. LEE, SIDNEY RICHMAN AND MORRIS SIEGEL 1872
Studies on Starling's Law of the Heart. V. Left Ventricular Function in Man. EUGENE BRAUNWALD, CHARLES J. FRAHM AND JOHN ROSS, JR. 1882
Experimental Reactivation of Subsiding Rheumatic Fever. ALVAN R. FEINSTEIN AND MARIO SPAGNUOLO 1891
A Lipid-Protein Fraction in Rheumatoid Plasma Precipitable with Chondroitin Sulfate after Euglobulin Removal. GRACE P. KERBY, S. M. TAYLOR AND NANCY M. LANGLEY 1900
The Uricosuria and Orotic Aciduria Induced by 6-Azauridine. HAROLD J. FALLON, EMIL FREI, III, JEROME BLOCK AND J. EDWIN SEEGMILLER 1906
Measurement of Arterial Aging in Hypertensive Patients. FRANCOIS M. ABBOUD AND JOHN H. HUSTON 1915
Sodium and Potassium in the Walls of Arterioles in Experimental Renal Hypertension. LOUIS TOBIAN, JEANETTE JANECEK, ALICE TOMBOULIAN AND DOROTHY FERREIRA 1922
The Plasma Disappearance Time and Catabolic Half-life of I^{131}-labeled Normal Human Gamma Globulin in Amyloidosis and in Rheumatoid Arthritis. JOHN A. MILLS, EVAN CALKINS AND ALAN S. COHEN 1926

Number 11, November 1961

Preparation and Biological Properties of a Chemically Modified *Escherichia coli* Endotoxin of High Immunogenic Potency and Low Toxicity. Hans Noll and Abraham I. Braude 1935
Effect of Urea on Urine Concentration in the Rat. George A. Bray and Agnes Scott Preston 1952
A Study of the Hyperuricemia Induced by Hydrochlorothiazide and Acetazolamide Separately and in Combination. John H. Ayvazian and L. Fred Ayvazian 1961
Diurnal Cycle of Glomerular Filtration Rate and Sodium and Chloride Excretion During Responses to Altered Salt and Water Balance in Man. Laurence G. Wesson, Jr. and David P. Lauler 1967
Divalent Cation and pH Dependence of Rat Intrinsic Factor Action in Everted Sacs and Mucosal Homogenates of Rat Small Intestine. Victor Herbert and William B. Castle 1978
Use of Neutron Activation Analysis for Studying Stable Iodide Uptake by the Thyroid. Henry N. Wagner, Jr., Wil B. Nelp and James H. Dowling 1984
The Specific Structure of Compounds Effecting Fat Mobilization in Man. Morton D. Bogdonoff, Joseph W. Linhart, Robert J. Klein and E. Harvey Estes, Jr. 1993
Studies of the Blood-Cerebrospinal Fluid Barrier to Cortisol in the Dog. Nicholas P. Christy and Robert A. Fishman 1997
Studies on Copper Metabolism. XXXI. Erythrocyte Copper. G. S. Shields, H. Markowitz, W. H. Klassen, G. E. Cartwright and M. M. Wintrobe 2007
Some Observations on the Metabolism of D-Galactose in Normal Man. Stanton Segal and Alberta Blair 2016
Relation of Renin, Angiotensin II, and Experimental Renal Hypertension to Aldosterone Secretion. Charles C. J. Carpenter, James O. Davis and Carlos R. Ayers 2026
The Effect of Salt Deprivation on the Urinary Concentrating Mechanism in the Dog. Carl Goldsmith, H. Kent Beasley, Peggy J. Whalley, Floyd C. Rector, Jr. and Donald W. Seldin 2043
Clinical and Physiological Observations in a Patient with an Idiopathic Decrease in the Thyroxine-binding Globulin of Plasma. Sidney H. Ingbar 2053
Observations on Bacteriophage Typing of *Pseudomonas aëruginosa*. Bosko Postic and Maxwell Finland 2064
A Quantitative Study of Recycling of Isotope from Glycine-1-C^{14}, α-N^{15} into Various Subunits of the Uric Acid Molecule in a Normal Subject. R. Rodney Howell, Melinda Speas and James B. Wyngaarden 2076
Calcium Metabolism of Bone *in Vitro*. Influence of Bone Cellular Metabolism and Parathyroid Hormone. Stein Schartum and George Nichols, Jr. 2083
Studies on Tissue Uptake of Insulin in Man Using a Differential Immunoassay for Endogenous and Exogenous Insulin. Ellis Samols and Jill A. Ryder 2092
Stimulation of Active Sodium Transport by the Isolated Toad Bladder with Aldosterone *in Vitro*. Jean Crabbé 2103

Number 12, December 1961

Theory of the Use of Arteriovenous Concentration Differences for Measuring Metabolism in Steady and Non-steady States. Kenneth L. Zierler 2111
Demonstration of Circulating Antinuclear Globulins in Ulcerative Colitis. Paul Calabresi, Walter R. Thayer, Jr. and Howard M. Spiro 2126
Determination of Human Platelet Survival Utilizing C^{14}-labeled Serotonin. Robert M. Heyssel 2134

Iron and Protein Kinetics Studied by Means of Doubly Labeled Human Crystalline Transferrin. JAY H. KATZ 2143
A Test of Connective Tissue State and Reactivity in Collagen Diseases. DANIEL M. LASKIN, MILTON B. ENGEL, NORMAN R. JOSEPH AND VICTOR E. POLLAK 2153
Accelerated Skin Graft Rejection in Humans Preimmunized with Homologous Peripheral Leukocytes. ELI A. FRIEDMAN, J. WALDEN RETAN, DAVID C. MARSHALL, LAURENCE HENRY AND JOHN P. MERRILL 2162
The Role of Plasma Free Fatty Acids in Development of Fatty Liver. EUGENE B. FEIGELSON, WILLIAM W. PFAFF, ARTHUR KARMEN AND DANIEL STEINBERG 2171
The Rapid Intravenous Glucose Tolerance Test in Pregnancy. FELIX A. SILVERSTONE, EDWARD SOLOMONS AND JEANETTE RUBRICIUS 2180
Immunologic Specificity of Human Insulin: Application to Immunoassay of Insulin. ROSALYN S. YALOW AND SOLOMON A. BERSON 2190
The Frequency in Japan of Carriers of the Rare Recessive Gene Causing Actalasemia. HOWARD B. HAMILTON, JAMES V. NEEL, THOMAS Y. KOBARA AND KYOKO OZAKI 2199
Suppression of Nasal, Skin, and Aerial Staphylococci by Nasal Application of Methicillin. DONALD T. VARGA AND ARTHUR WHITE 2209
Water Excretion in Potassium-deficient Man. MILTON E. RUBINI 2215
Author Index to Volume 40 2225
Subject Index to Volume 40 2247
Acknowledgment to Reviewers ..... facing page 2111

THE JOURNAL

OF

CLINICAL INVESTIGATION

VOLUME 40

1961

PUBLISHED BY

THE AMERICAN SOCIETY FOR CLINICAL INVESTIGATION, INC.

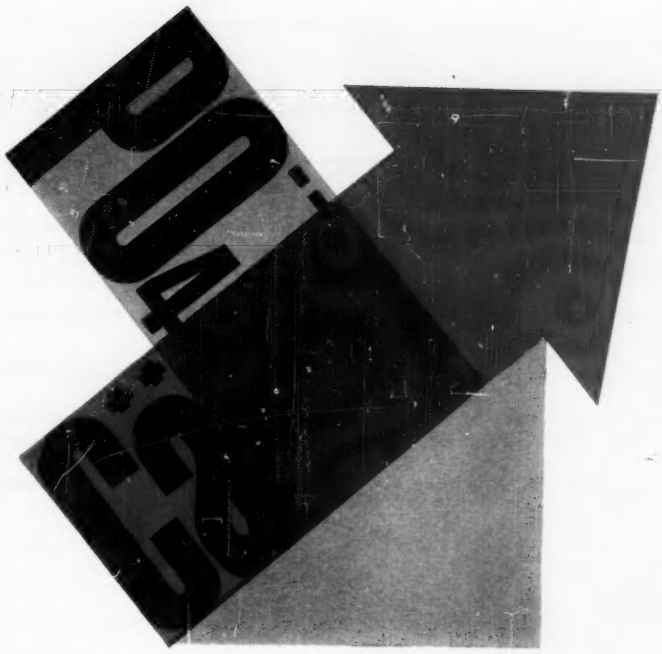
PHILIP K. BONDY, *Editor*

Associate Editors

FRANKLIN H. EPSTEIN
ALLAN V. N. GOODYER

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE

ROBERT W. BERLINER
SOLOMON A. BERSON
CARLETON B. CHAPMAN
I. S. EDELMAN
CLEMENT A. FINCH
ALFRED P. FISHMAN
DONALD S. FREDRICKSON
ROBERT A. GOOD
JOHN B. HICKAM
FRANZ J. INGELFINGER
HENRY G. KUNKEL
MACLYN MCCARTY
ARNOLD S. RELMAN
JOHN V. TAGGART
KENNETH L. ZIERLER



more certain control & prevention of tetany... HYTAKEROL

brand of hydrocalciferol

rapidly restores the normal calcium-phosphorus ratio.

Indications: Hypoparathyroidism (postoperative and idiopathic), pseudohypoparathyroidism, vitamin D-resistant rickets. Prophylactically, following parathyroid surgery, infant diarrhea that may cause tetany, tetany of pregnancy and premenstrual tetany.

Dosage: Treatment must be maintained under careful control of the calcium level of the blood and urine. Initial dose in patients with parathyroid insufficiency, from 3 to 10 ml. (6 to 20 capsules) daily for several days; weekly maintenance dose from 1 to 7 ml. (2 to 14 capsules). Treatment may be supplemented with from 10 to 15 Gm. of calcium lactate or gluconate daily, administered orally.

Following thyroid operation, 1 ml. (or 2 capsules) should be given daily with 6 Gm. of calcium lactate orally until the danger of tetany has passed. For the treatment of patients with premenstrual tetany, 1 ml. (or 2 capsules) daily, increased to 1.5 ml. (or 3 capsules) daily, the week before menstruation. To prevent the development of hypocalcemic tetany in infants with severe diarrhea, 1 ml. of **Hytakerol** should be administered daily with 3 Gm. or more of calcium lactate orally. In patients with vitamin D-resistant rickets, a daily dose of from 1 to 2 ml. (or 2 to 4 capsules) may be given. In patients with pseudohypoparathyroidism, larger than average doses are required; namely, from 3 to 5 ml. (or 6 to 10 capsules) daily.

How Supplied: Hytakerol solution, bottles of 15 ml. Hytakerol capsules (each equivalent to 0.5 ml. Hytakerol solution), bottles of 50. 1 ml. of Hytakerol solution contains the equivalent of 0.25 mg. crystalline dihydrotachysterol. (1630 M)

Winthrop LABORATORIES
New York 18, N. Y.

Before prescribing be sure to consult Winthrop's literature for additional information about dosage, possible side effects and contraindications.

REVUE FRANÇAISE D'ÉTUDES CLINIQUES ET BIOLOGIQUES

December, 1961
Vol. VI, No. 10

Editorial

Iso-Anticorps Anti Leucocytaires et Greffe. J. DAUSSET.

Original Articles

Analyse d'Une Boucle de Regulation Physiologique. Esquisse d'Un Modele Symbolique de Cette Boucle. J. MAZABRAUD.

Etude en Immunofluorescence des Ganglions de Macroglobulinemie de Waldenström. P. BURTIN.

Modifications des Lipides Plasmatiques Apres Ingestion d'Huiles Chez Trois Enfants Normaux et dans un Cas d'Absence Congenitale de Lipoproteines. J. POLONOVSKI, J. REY, J. BARD, J. FRÉZAL et M. LAMY.

Anticoagulant Circulant Inhibiteur du Facteur Anti-Hemophilique a, Decouvert dans les Suites d'Accidents de "Toxemie Gravidique." Evolution vers la Guerison. J. DORMONT, J. ROUSSEL-LE GUEN, P. DURAFFOURD, O. PROU-WARTELLE et J. CROSNIER.

Etude du Metabolisme du Calcium Chez le Rat. III. Les Relations Entre les Differents Processus Chez le Rat Normal. J.-P. AUBERT, M. S. MOUKHTAR et G. MILHAUD.

Original Notes

Dissociation Entre le Test au Phenol de Kunkel et la Reaction de Burstein au Cours du Cancer. P. JURET et J.-P. DE CHOULY.

Perturbations de la Mecanique Ventilatoire Chez des Bronchiteux Chroniques. R. PESLIN, C. SAUNIER, J. LACOSTE et P. SADOUL.

Les Lois d'Ogino-Knaus Etude Critique a la Lumiere des Donnees de la Courbe Thermique du Cycle Menstruel. S. GELLER.

Duree de Vie des Hematies Chez le Lapin Normal. Marquage "In Vivo" par 51 Cr. H. BENARD, A. GAJDOS et D. DANTCHEV.

La Triosephosphateisomerase du Sang Humain Normal. Ses Variations Dans Differents Etats Pathologiques. J. ROBERT, M. VAN RYMENANT et F. LAGAE.

Etude Sur l'Hemodynamique Porto-Hepatique. I. Mesure du Debit Sanguin Hepatique au Moyen d'Une Methode Utilisant l'Or Colloïdal Radio-Actif. Resultats Chez les Sujets Normaux. J.-P. BENHAMOU, FÉLICIE NICOLLO, C. GIROND, R. TRICOT, L. LÉGER et R. FAUVERT.

Etudes Sur l'Hemodynamique Porto-Hepatique. II. Mesure du Debit Sanguin Hepatique au Moyen d'Une Methode Utilisant l'Or Colloidal Radio-Actif. Resultats au Cours des Cardiopathies. J.-P. BENHAMOU, FÉLICIÉ NICOLLO, C. GIROND, R. TRICOT, L. LÉGER et R. FAUVERT.

Caracterisation Par Electrophorese en Gelose Des Fractions Proteiques Seriques Capables de Fixer la Thyroxine (Thyroxine-Binding Proteins) Chez l'Homme et Chez Differents Animaux a Sang Chaud. G. CARTOUZOU, R. DEPIEDS et S. LISSITZKY.

Etude de l'Effet de la Surcharge de Fructose Sur la Glycemie du Sujet Sain et du Diabetique. J.-P. SCHENKEL, D. POMETTA et H. C. PLATTNER.

Action Des Biguanides Sur les Effets de la Surcharge Intraveineuse de Fructose. D. POMETTA, J.-P. SCHENKEL et H. C. PLATTNER.

La Cholinesterase Erythrocytaire dans la Cirrhose. D. VINCENT, G. SEGONZAC et G. SESQUÉ.

General Review

Les Manifestations Paraneoplasiques des Cancers Primitifs du Foie. A. VIALLET, J.-P. BENHAMOU et R. FAUVERT.

Technical Notes

L'Epreuve de Perfusion Calcique. A. FRÉDÉRICH.

Nouvelle Technique de Greffes de Peau Chez la Souris. R. TENNENBAUM, A.-M. MÉRY, J.-L. AMIEL et G. MATHÉ.

Subscription rate, $19.00

Special rate for interns and residents, $13.00

EDITIONS MEDICALES FLAMMARION, 22, rue de Vaugirard, PARIS 6ème. France.

The Journal of Clinical Investigation
333 Cedar Street New Haven 11, Conn.

COMPLETE VOLUMES OF BACK ISSUES

Vol. 27 (1948) six issues and one supplement	10.00
Vol. 28 (1949) six issues and two supplements	10.00
Vol. 29 (1950) twelve issues	10.00
Vol. 30 (1951) twelve issues and one supplement	12.00
Vol. 31 (1952) twelve issues	12.00
Vol. 32 (1953) twelve issues	12.00
Vol. 33 (1954) twelve issues	12.00
Vol. 36 (1957) twelve issues and two supplements	15.00
Vol. 37 (1958) twelve issues	15.00
Index, Vols. 1–17, inc.	2.00

Order While Available

J.C.I. SUPPLEMENTS

Order while still available

Symposium on Malaria May, 1948, Part II	$2.00
Symposium on Antibiotics September, 1949, Part I	$2.00
Symposium on Radioactive Isotopes November, 1949, Part I	$2.00
Treatment of Acute Infectious Hepatitis July, 1955, Part II	$1.50
The Renal Lesion in Epidemic Hemorrhagic Fever January, 1957, Part II	$1.50
Metabolic Studies in Paralytic Acute Anterior Poliomyelitis June, 1957, Part II	$1.50

* * * * *

Studies on Influenza in the 1957–1958 Pandemic January, 1959, Part II	$1.50
History of the A.S.C.I. October, 1959, Pt. II	$1.50

Order through the Business Office of

THE JOURNAL OF CLINICAL INVESTIGATION
333 Cedar Street New Haven 11, Conn.

did you know you can

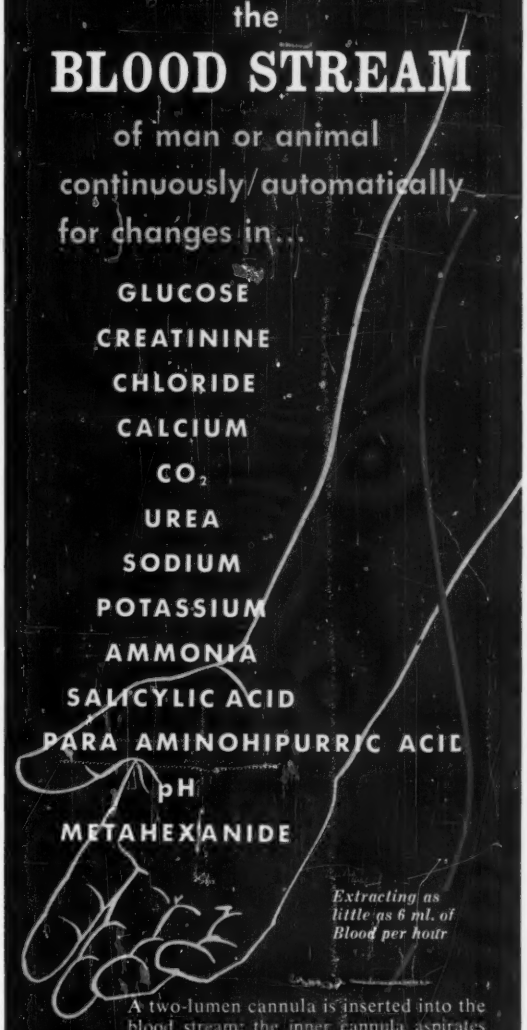
MONITOR

the

BLOOD STREAM

of man or animal continuously/automatically for changes in...

GLUCOSE
CREATININE
CHLORIDE
CALCIUM
CO_2
UREA
SODIUM
POTASSIUM
AMMONIA
SALICYLIC ACID
PARA AMINOHIPURRIC ACID
pH
METAHEXANIDE



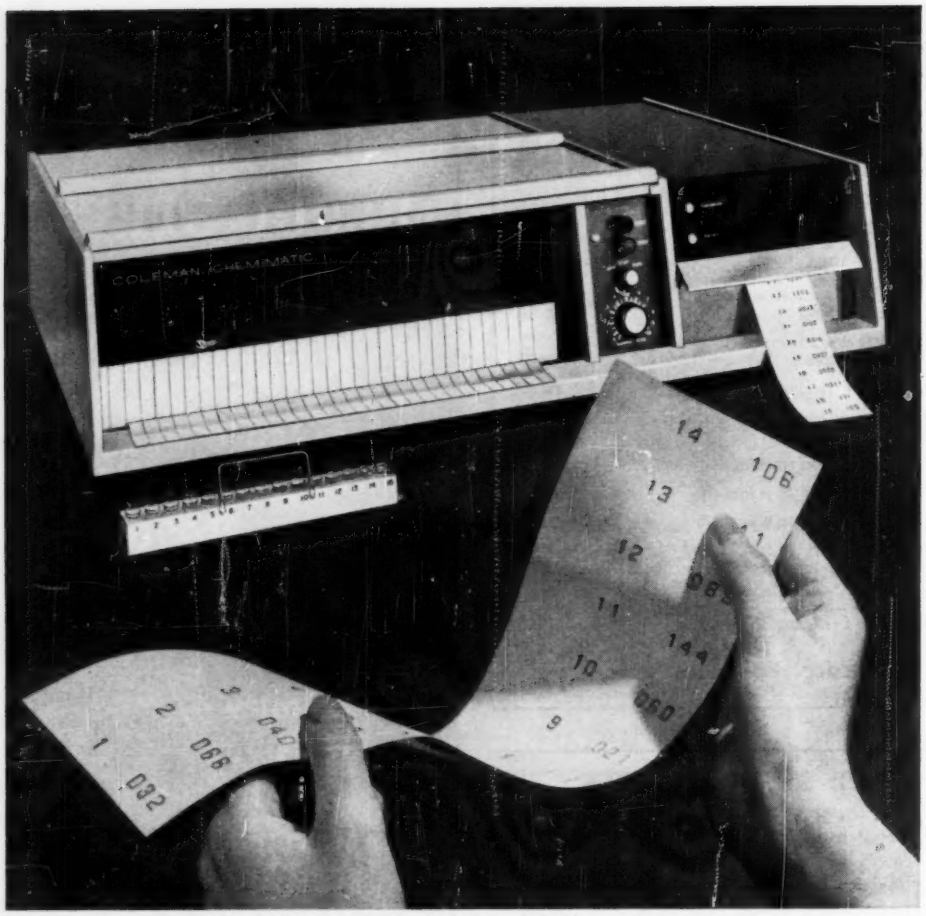
Extracting as little as 6 ml. of Blood per hour

A two-lumen cannula is inserted into the blood stream; the inner cannula aspirates blood while the outer cannula continuously feeds heparin into the blood aspirated, without letting heparin into the blood stream...

with the TECHNICON® AutoAnalyzer®

Write and we will forward reprints of published papers.

TECHNICON INSTRUMENTS CORP.
22 RESEARCH PARK • CHAUNCEY, NEW YORK



Coleman Chem-Matic, fully automated with printed readout...

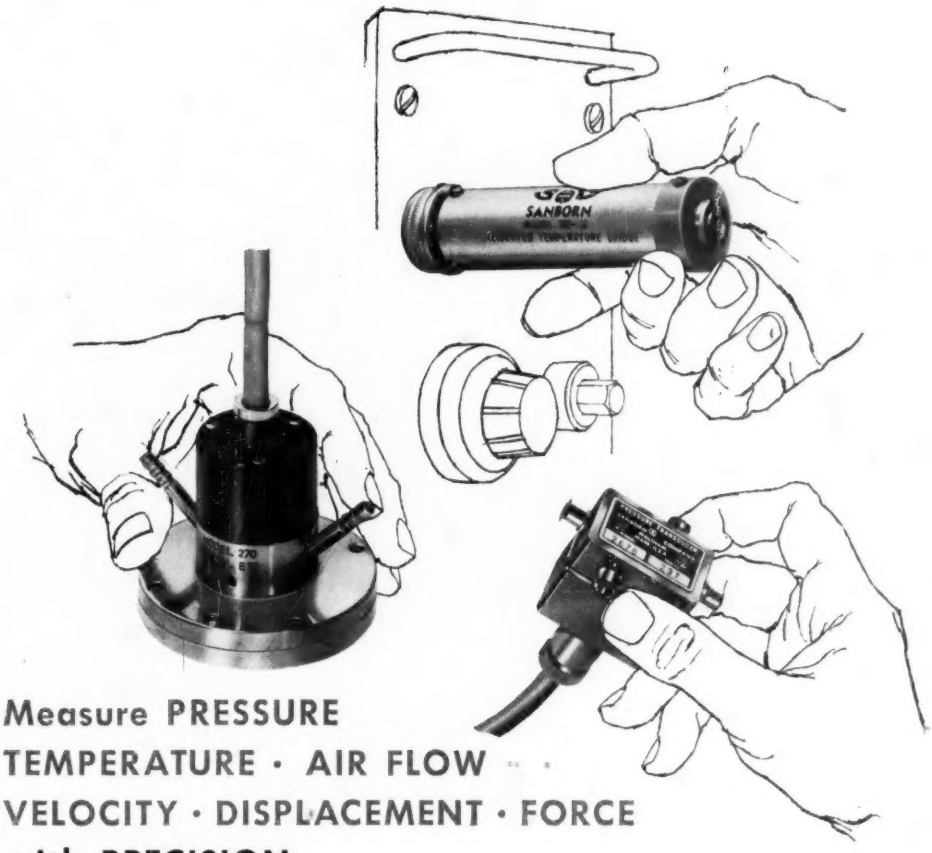
it's never been done before

Here, for the first time, is a complete, unitized analytical system. Chem-Matic takes up to 30 samples at a time, automatically gives you a printed readout. Instrument operates unattended, frees the chemist for other duties. It can be programmed to perform most routine analyses.

The Chem-Matic uses a spectrophotometer with split-beam optical system. It takes only 3 feet of counter space.

For complete literature or a demonstration, ask your S/P Representative, or write:

scientific products
DIVISION OF AMERICAN HOSPITAL SUPPLY CORPORATION
GENERAL OFFICES: 1210 LEON PLACE, EVANSTON, ILLINOIS
Regional Offices: Atlanta · Boston · Charlotte · Chicago · Columbus · Dallas · Detroit · Kansas City
Los Angeles · Miami · Minneapolis · New York · San Francisco · Seattle · Washington
Export Department—Flushing 58, L. I., New York. In Canada: Canadian Laboratory Supplies Limited.
In Mexico: Hoffmann-Pinther & Bosworth, S. A.



Measure PRESSURE TEMPERATURE · AIR FLOW VELOCITY · DISPLACEMENT · FORCE with PRECISION SANBORN TRANSDUCERS

You can meet a wide variety of requirements from this broad selection of accurate, compact Sanborn Transducers. Series 267 and 268 Physiological Pressure Transducers are designed for either differential or single-ended measurements in such applications as cardiac catheterization and studies of circulatory, respiratory, esophogeal, spinal or gastric pressures. Two basic sensitivities are available: 1.0 or 0.1 mm Hg produces 1 cm. chart deflection. Model 270 Bi-Directional Differential Gas Pressure Transducer permits measurements of small pressure changes (1 cm/0.5 mm H_2O) over a wide range with excellent linearity and low drift. Pneumotach heads for respiratory air flow measurements are available for use with the 270. Excellent stability and temperature compensation also make the Model 270 particularly suitable for plethysmography applications.

Model 760-53 Calibrated Temperature Bridge and a variety of interchangeable thermistor probes are available for use with any Sanborn Carrier Preamplifier for accurate recording or monitoring of physiological temperatures with full scale sensitivity of 1°C and 2.5°C.

In addition, Sanborn offers pneumograph and pulse wave attachments, heart sound microphones, linear velocity and displacement transducers, and transducers for force measurements in myographic studies. For complete information contact your nearest Sanborn Branch Office or Service Agency – or write Manager, Research Instrument Sales, Medical Division.

MEDICAL DIVISION

SANBORN COMPANY

175 Wyman St., Waltham 54, Massachusetts

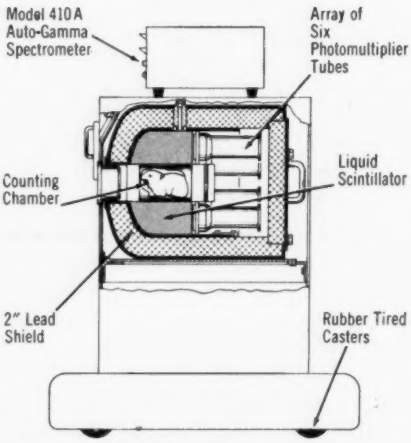
NEW

The PACKARD ARMAC®
Scintillation Detector...

A compact, wholly self-contained liquid scintillation detector that can be used as a whole body counter for small animals, as a radioactivity counter for bulk samples of foods, soils and other materials, and as an arm-only counter on humans.

This versatile and economical new instrument enables the research worker to count even natural levels of radioactivity conveniently. Because of the great sensitivity and excellent counting geometry of the ARMAC Detector, high counting rates can be obtained with the administration of very small amounts of radio-nuclides . . . only 1/100 to 1/1000 of maximum permissible levels.

A complete system consists of the ARMAC Detector and a Model 410A Auto-Gamma Spectrometer, both mounted on a mobile housing. Provision is made for addition of automatic data read-out or ratemeter presentation. Complete information can be obtained from your Packard Sales Engineer or by writing direct to the company.



DIAGRAM—**ARMAC** SCINTILLATION DETECTOR WITH SPECTROMETER

INSTRUMENTS FOR RADIOACTIVITY MEASUREMENT AND CHROMATOGRAPHY

Packard

SALES OFFICES
CHICAGO · ALBUQUERQUE · ATLANTA · BOSTON · DALLAS
LOS ANGELES · NEW YORK · PHILADELPHIA · PITTSBURGH
SAN FRANCISCO · WASHINGTON, D.C. · ZURICH · PARIS
LONDON and FRANKFORT/MAIN

PACKARD INSTRUMENT COMPANY, INC.

LA GRANGE 53, ILLINOIS

LANCASTER PRESS, INC., LANCASTER, PA.